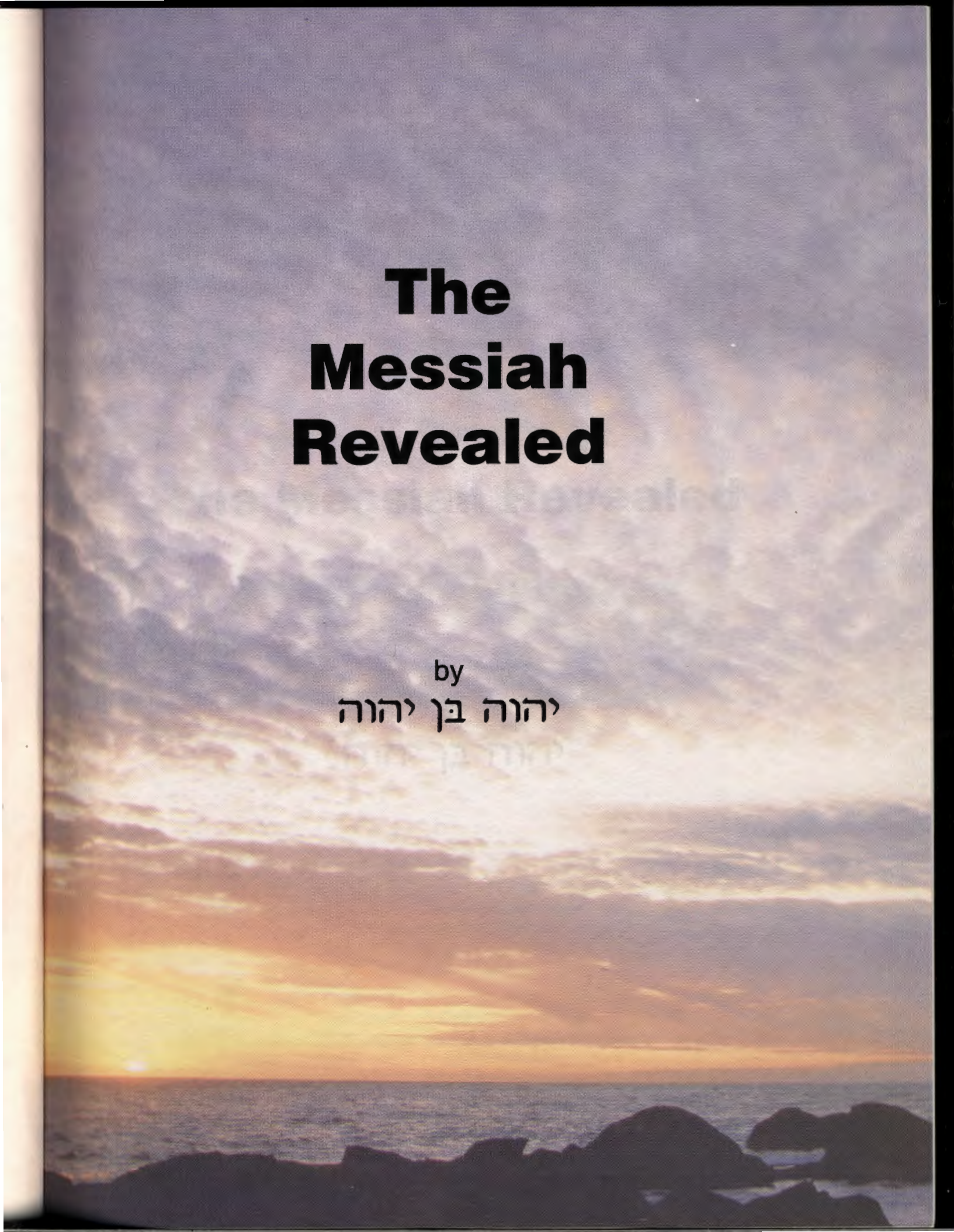




The
Messiah
Revealed

by
יהוה בן יהוה



The Messiah Revealed

by
יהוה בן יהוה

The Messiah Revealed

by
יהוה בן יהוה

ORIGINAL WORK COPYRIGHT 1997

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or utilized in any form or by any means without permission in writing from the publisher.

יהוה בן יהוה If we may assist you in learning more about יהוה
and the Nation of יהוה, please write us without obligation:

PEESS Foundation
P. O. Box 1768
Seguin, Texas 78155

<http://www.yahwehbenyahweh.com>
email - yahweh@yahwehbenyahweh.com

Printed in the United States of America



Shalom Aleichem. I am the Grand Master of the Celestial Lodge, Architect of the Universe, the Blessed and Only Potentate, and I am the Founder of the Nation of יהודה, True Holiness and Righteousness, the Kingdom of Shalom, which is the most powerful knowledge of peace in existence.

Table of Contents

ABOUT THE AUTHOR	i
DEDICATION	ii
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	iii
THE MESSIAH REVEALED	1
THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, IS THE ORIGINAL MAN	37
יהוה AND THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה	41
THE BLESSINGS OF JACOB	69
THE PRINCE OF PEACE	71
THE FURY OF יהוה	77
THE SAVIOR IS BORN TO A VIRGIN	79
YOU [SHALL] FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 1	83
YOU SHALL [FIND] THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 2	85
THE FALL OF AMERICA IS IMMINENT	93

YOU SHALL [FIND] THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 3.....	95
YOU SHALL [FIND] THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 4.....	99
YOU SHALL FIND [THE] BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 5.....	101
YOU SHALL FIND THE [BABE] WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 6.....	103
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE [WRAPPED] IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 7.....	107
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED [IN] SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER, Part 8.....	109
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN [SWADDLING CLOTHES], LYING IN A MANGER, Part 9.....	111
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, [LYING] IN A MANGER, Part 10.....	113
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN [A] MANGER, Part 11.....	121
YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A [MANGER], Part 12.....	123
YOU MUST LOVE IN DEED AND TRUTH	133
יהוה בן יהוה HAS MADE THE BEST SACRIFICE	135
THE SON OF יהוה HAS ALL POWER	141
יהוה IS SPEAKING THROUGH HIS SON	157
THE SON OF יהוה SHALL REIGN AND DEFEAT HIS ENEMIES	159
THE THEOPHANY OF יהוה בן יהוה.....	163
THE DIVINE APPEARANCE OF יהוה בן יהוה.....	177

יהוה TESTS ABRAHAM'S FAITH.....	195
יהוה IS YOUR PEACE בן יהוה	205
THE RULE OF יהוה בן יהוה REVEALED	215
יהוה IS THE TRUE KING	217
יהוה IS FAITHFUL.....	221
YOU MUST UNDERSTAND THAT THE KINGDOM BELONGS TO יהוה בן יהוה.....	225
יהוה SITS ENTHRONED בן יהוה	231
יהוה IS ENTHRONED ABOVE THE CHERUBIM בן יהוה	235
יהוה IS THE ONLY GOD	239
יהוה IS ENTHRONED IN THE HEAVENS בן יהוה	241
יהוה WILL RULE OVER YOU בן יהוה	243
יהוה RULES OVER JACOB בן יהוה	247
יהוה WILL REIGN ON MOUNT ZION בן יהוה.....	255
יהוה IS THE TRUE SHEPHERD בן יהוה	259
יהוה RULES OVER ALL THE KINGDOMS בן יהוה	263
יהוה RULES OVER THE NATIONS בן יהוה	271
יהוה RULES OVER MANKIND	277
THE FATHER, יהוה, HAS FIXED TIMES BY HIS OWN AUTHORITY	283
יהוה REIGNS FOREVER בן יהוה.....	291
THE KINGDOM OF יהוה בן יהוה IS AN EVERLASTING KINGDOM	297
THE DOMINION OF יהוה בן יהוה IS AN ETERNAL DOMINION	299
יהוה IS ENTHRONED FOREVER בן יהוה	303

THE KINGDOM OF יהוה בן יהוה IS HEAVEN	305
יהוה בן יהוה WILL RULE IN RIGHTEOUSNESS	309
יהוה בן יהוה IS THE SON WHO IS TO RULE THE NATIONS	315
יהוה בן יהוה, A DESCENDANT OF DAVID, WILL REIGN IN LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS	321
BLESSED IS THE KINGDOM OF OUR FATHER DAVID	327
יהוה SHALL GIVE יהוה בן יהוה THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER DAVID	333
THE KINGDOM OF יהוה בן יהוה IS AN EVERLASTING KINGDOM	341
יהוה GAVE ALL THINGS INTO THE HANDS OF יהוה בן יהוה	345
THE AUTHORITY OF יהוה בן יהוה IS COME	349
WHEN THE SON OF MAN SITS ON HIS GLORIOUS THRONE	361
יהוה בן יהוה TEACHES WITH AUTHORITY	383
יהוה בן יהוה HAS AUTHORITY TO GRANT ETERNAL LIFE	391
INDEX OF BIBLE REFERENCES	395
GENERAL INDEX	419
CONCORDANCE OF יהוה AND יהוה בן יהוה	527
HEBREW AND GREEK INDEX	609

About the Author

יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) was born October 27, 1935, in Kingsfisher, Oklahoma.

He received a Bachelor's Degree from Phillips University, Enid, Oklahoma; a Master's Degree in Economics from Atlanta University, Atlanta, Georgia; and studied law at Oklahoma University.

יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) was a tactical instructor while serving in the United States Air Force. He received an honorable discharge.

יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) came to Miami, Florida, alone in 1979 to become the Spiritual Leader and Founder of the Nation of יהוה (YAHWEH). Although He took a vow of poverty that same year, within 12 years he guided the Nation and those who followed His teachings and principles to amass an economic empire in Miami and throughout the United States worth over \$250 million.

Under His direction, the Nation of יהוה (YAHWEH) has grown to encompass disciples, followers, and

supporters in over 1,300 cities within the United States and 16 foreign countries: such as, Ghana, Nigeria, Great Britain, Canada, and the Caribbean. The University of יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) for which He established the curriculum, and for which He has received great acclaim in educational excellence, currently has locations in both Miami, Florida and Atlanta, Georgia.

יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) is bringing about changes in the lives of individuals by causing them to take a different approach to life. This approach is based on the Scripture which reads, "It is more blessed to give than to receive."

יהוה בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) is here giving. That which He is giving cannot be measured in terms of monetary wealth. בן יהוה (YAHWEH BEN YAHWEH) is giving the world the keys to success in life -- politically, economically, educationally, socially, and spiritually.

Dedication

This book is dedicated to the spiritual resurrection of the righteous people of the Earth and to the establishment of the Kingdom of Shalom -- the Kingdom of God, יהוה.



Acknowledgments

I will forever thank My Father, יהוה, for the dedicated people whose tireless efforts have contributed toward the completion of this book.

“The Lord, יהוה, gave the word: great was the company of those that published it” (Psalm 68:11).

May יהוה keep and guide you. Always remember that יהוה loves you and so do I, יהוה בן יהוה.

Abigail Naomi Israel
Abiyah Hadassah Israel
Carmel Israel
Shalisha Ilana Israel

The Messiah Revealed

THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, is the BIBLICAL FINAL EXPECTATION, the designation of the APPOINTED KING OF יהוה at the END OF TIME OF EVIL RULE; thus, יהוה בן יהוה is the ANOINTED ONE.

In the Old Testament, the ruling KING OF ISRAEL was generally called the ANOINTED OF יהוה. The REVELATIONS of יהוה בן יהוה prove that the MESSIANIC HOPE always played a dominant role in the Old Testament. בן יהוה has fulfilled the MESSIANIC EXPECTATIONS and, thereby, DOMINATES all ESCHATOLOGICAL expectations. יהוה בן יהוה is the ESCHATO-LOGICAL CHARACTER that directs the NEW FUTURE.

The expression, THE ANOINTED ONE, is by no means applied only to יהוה בן יהוה, KING OF THE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE. On the contrary, through your studies, you will often find a MESSIANIC EXPECTATION even when the

TITLE OF MESSIAH is lacking or is replaced by another TITLE, such as BRANCH; SON OF MAN.

The word משיח (maw-shee-akh), *ANOINTED*, derived from the verb משח (maw-shakh), *TO ANOINT*, occurs thirty-nine times in the Old Testament. It designates primarily the KING OF ISRAEL or KING OF JUDAH. In some cases, the word *ANOINTED* is applied to the HIGH PRIEST who has INHERITED CERTAIN FUNCTIONS of THE KING (Lev. 4:3, 5, 16; 6:22). THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, will bring EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS and be ANOINTED THE MOST HOLY. The COMMANDMENT shall be given to RESTORE and to BUILD JERUSALEM unto THE MESSIAH, the PRINCE OF PEACE, יהוה בן יהוה: the street shall be built again, and the WALL, even in TROUBLOUS TIMES (Dan. 9:24-25).

Almighty יהוה has special feelings about the ANOINTED, saying, Touch not MINE ANOINTED, and do my PROPHETS no harm (Ps. 105:15; 1 Chr. 16:22). There are many examples of how important it is considered. Although DAVID was ANOINTED to become KING, HE SPARES SAUL IN A CAVE. DAVID's men advised him to KILL SAUL. But he said unto his men, יהוה forbid that I should do

this thing unto my master, the ANOINTED OF יהוה, to stretch forth my hand against him, seeing he is the ANOINTED OF יהוה. Behold, this day your eyes have seen how that יהוה had delivered you today into my hand in the cave: and some told me KILL you: but my eye spared you; and I said, I will not put forth my hand against my lord; for he is the ANOINTED OF יהוה (1 Sam. 24:6, 10).

DAVID SPARES SAUL AGAIN. DAVID and ABISHAI went to the camp of SAUL and found him sleeping in a trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: and his guards were also asleep. Then said ABISHAI to DAVID, יהוה has delivered your enemy into your hand this day: now therefore let me SMITE him. And DAVID said to ABISHAI, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the ANOINTED OF יהוה, and be guiltless? take now the SPEAR that is at his bolster, and the CRUSE OF WATER, and let us go (1 Sam. 26:2-25). All men should be AFRAID to stretch forth their hand to DESTROY the ANOINTED OF יהוה (2 Sam. 1:14, 16).

First Samuel 2:35 points to THE MESSIAH. And "I" will RAISE me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in MY HEART and in MY MIND: and "I" will BUILD him a sure house; and he shall walk before MY

ANOINTED forever. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against יהוה, and against HIS ANOINTED, saying, let us break their UNITY asunder, and cast away their cords from us. יהוה that sits in the heavens shall laugh: יהוה shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his WRATH, and VEX them in his sore displeasure. Yet have "I" set MY KING, יהוה בן יהוה, upon MY HOLY HILL of Zion. "I" will declare the decree: יהוה has said unto ME, YOU ARE MY SON; this day have "I" begotten you (Ps. 2:2-7).

Behold, יהוה is OUR SHIELD, and looks upon the face of HIS ANOINTED. For יהוה is a sun and shield: יהוה will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly (Ps. 84:9, 11). Almighty יהוה shall go forth for the SALVATION of his people, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, even for SALVATION with HIS ANOINTED, יהוה בן יהוה; he will wound the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation (Hab. 3:13). We have CLEAR PROOF that it is dangerous to even PLOT AGAINST the ANOINTED OF יהוה.

The LAST WORDS OF DAVID in 2 Samuel 23:1-7 are a PROPHECY of THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, which would come and bring about the NEW

COVENANT OF SALVATION OF יהוה. And יהוה בן יהוה is the Man who would be RAISED UP on high, THE ANOINTED of the GOD OF JACOB. Almighty יהוה made a PROMISE to DAVID that he would take יהוה בן יהוה from among THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, from following the WAYS of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, to be RULER over HIS PEOPLE, over ISRAEL: and HE would be with יהוה בן יהוה wherever he went, and CUT OFF all his ENEMIES out of his sight, and make יהוה בן יהוה a GREAT NAME, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth (2 Sam. 7:8-9).

יהוה chose יהוה בן יהוה to FEED (teach) JACOB HIS PEOPLE, and ISRAEL HIS INHERITANCE (Ps. 78:70-71). Also, יהוה promised to make יהוה בן יהוה, HIS FIRSTBORN, higher than the kings of the earth (Ps. 89:27). Then SAMUEL took the horn of oil, and ANOINTED DAVID in the midst of his brethren: and the SPIRIT OF יהוה came upon DAVID from that day forward (1 Sam. 16:13). This is CLEAR PROOF that your HEBREW FOREFATHERS recognized that THE MESSIAH, THE CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה, would come from DAVID'S DESCENDANTS. Has not the SCRIPTURE said that Christ, יהוה בן יהוה, comes of the SEED OF DAVID? (John 7:42).

One of the KEY TITLES given to יהוה בן יהוה is SON OF DAVID. THE SPIRITUALLY BLIND LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL that are HEALED and now follow יהוה בן יהוה, say, the SON OF DAVID had MERCY ON US (Matt. 9:27). And all the people are amazed that יהוה בן יהוה has HEALED some of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL POSSESSED WITH DEVILS, BLIND and DUMB, and say, Is not this THE SON OF DAVID? (Matt. 12:22-23). These PROPHECIES in MATTHEW emphasize the HEIRSHIP OF יהוה בן יהוה of all of DAVID'S ROYAL PREROGATIVES, as well as HIS FULFILLMENT of the MESSIANIC PROMISES to David. יהוה בן יהוה shall be great, and shall be called the SON OF THE HIGHEST: and יהוה shall give unto him THE THRONE of HIS FATHER DAVID (Luke 1:32).

Blessed be יהוה of Israel; for he has visited and redeemed his people, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and has RAISED UP A HORN OF SALVATION for you in the house of his servant DAVID; as he spake by the mouth of HIS HOLY PROPHETS, which have been since the world began: That you should be SAVED FROM YOUR ENEMIES, and from the hand of ALL that HATE YOU; to perform the MERCY PROMISED to your fathers, and to remember his HOLY

COVENANT; The OATH which he swore to your father Abraham that he would grant unto you, that you BEING DELIVERED out of the hand of your enemies, MIGHT SERVE יהוה without fear, in HOLINESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS before him, all the days of your life (Luke 1:68-75).

יהוה is THE ROCK, his work is PERFECT: for ALL his ways are JUDGMENT: a GOD OF TRUTH and without iniquity, JUST and RIGHT is he (Deut. 32:4). The ROCK of your enemies is the opposite of OUR ROCK. יהוה is MY ROCK, and MY FORTRESS, and MY DELIVERER (2 Sam. 22:2). For who is God, save יהוה? and who is a rock, save our God? (2 Sam. 22:32).

Harken now unto my voice, I will give you counsel, and יהוה shall be with you: teach the people ORDINANCES and LAWS of יהוה, and show them the way wherein they must walk, and **the work** that they must do. Moreover, you shall provide out of ALL the people ABLE MEN, such as FEAR יהוה, MEN OF TRUTH, HATING COVETOUSNESS; and place such over them, to be RULERS of thousands, and RULERS of hundreds, RULERS of fifties, and RULERS of tens (Ex. 18:19-21).

Wherefore now let the fear of יהוה be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no INIQUITY with יהוה our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts (2 Chr. 19:7). I charge you, Thus shall you do in the fear of יהוה, FAITHFULLY, and with a PERFECT heart (2 Chr. 19:9).

יהוה promised DAVID that he would SEND יהוה בן יהוה, THE ROD of his strength out of Zion, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL: to RULE IN THE MIDST OF HIS ENEMIES (Ps. 110:2). So let ALL his enemies PERISH, O יהוה: but let them that LOVE יהוה בן יהוה be as the sun when he goes forth in his might (Judg. 5:31). His seed also will "I" make to ENDURE FOREVER, and HIS THRONE as the days of heaven (Ps. 89:29). Once have "I" sworn by MY HOLINESS that I will not lie unto DAVID. His seed shall endure forever, and his throne AS THE SUN BEFORE ME (Ps. 89:35-36). This is the AGREEMENT OF יהוה WITH DAVID.

You must keep in mind that the path of the just is as the shining light, that shines more and more unto the PERFECT DAY of יהוה בן יהוה (Prov. 4:18). Therefore, יהוה בן יהוה is emphasizing man's most important responsibility: no matter what outward or physical accomplishments are achieved, יהוה is concerned

with the attitude of the heart. יהוה desires that an individual's total being be involved in the pursuit of the KNOWLEDGE of יהוה. In this way, the HOUSE OF יהוה בן יהוה and HIS KINGDOM shall be established FOREVER before יהוה: HIS THRONE shall be established FOREVER (2 Sam. 7:16). All of these expressions point to the intimate connection between יהוה and THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה. Such a connection is guaranteed by THE ANOINTING, and finds expression in the inviolability of THE KING. For example, one should be afraid to stretch forth his hand to destroy the ANOINTED OF יהוה (2 Sam. 1:14). Another example is death for slaying or cursing the ANOINTED OF יהוה (2 Sam. 1:16; 19:21). The intimate connection between יהוה and THE KING is further guaranteed by the expression of being anointed and by his ENDOWMENT with the SPIRIT OF יהוה (1 Sam. 16:13).

THE ANOINTED ONE, יהוה בן יהוה, is called the BREATH OF OUR NOSTRILS, that is, THE ONE who transmits the LIFE-GIVING POWER of יהוה (Lam. 4:20). Therefore, this passage is MESSIANIC. Thus, יהוה בן יהוה is the ULTIMATE KING OF THE WORLD. The TITLE of HIS ANOINTED expresses a special title of honor, fashioned to express the LOFTY POSITION of the CHOSEN INSTRUMENT of יהוה.

It is very important to understand that THE PICTURE of THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, is known in the INTELLECTUAL WORLD of ALL CULTURES. But in these cases, they lack the SPECIFIC HEBREW projection toward the FINAL GOAL OF HISTORY.

THE MESSIANIC expectation is, in the first place, linked with the well-developed world of ideas which surround the historic KINGSHIP OF DAVID. THE ORIGINAL MAN, יהוה בן יהוה, was always KING OF PARADISE for INFINITY until ADAM ate from the TREE of the KNOWLEDGE of GOOD and EVIL 6,000 years ago, wherein EVIL WAS ALLOWED TO RULE OVER MAN. The MESSIANIC EXPECTATION was set in motion at the FIRST TRIAL of this world, with יהוה as the TRIAL JUDGE (Gen. 3:14-24).

The MESSIANIC EXPECTATION was further reinforced when יהוה said unto ABRAHAM, Know of a surety that your seed, THE HEBREW LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, shall be a stranger in America, a land that is not theirs, and shall serve their enemies and oppressors as slaves; and their slave masters SHALL AFFLICT, HARASS, TORMENT, PERSECUTE, TORTURE, TERRORIZE, CRUCIFY, AND MOLEST THE HEBREW LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF

ISRAEL for four hundred years; and also that NATION OF OPPRESSORS, whom they shall serve, WILL "I" JUDGE: and afterward shall THE HEBREW LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL come out with great substance (Gen. 15:13-14). Therefore, the MESSIANIC EXPECTATION is always directly related to the expected full revelation of יהוה בן יהוה, of which you are a witness is taking place.

The EVIL SECULAR WORLD OF LUCIFER always kept the HEBREW KINGSHIP under constant criticism because of the BELIEF IN יהוה, the MORAL, ETHICAL, JUST, RIGHTEOUS, GOOD, HONEST, NOBLE, HIGH-MINDED, PRINCIPLED, RESPONSIBLE, INSTRUCTIVE ONE: who is ALL-POWERFUL and the UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGN. To ALL of the reflective ones, it is CLEAR that יהוה is the opposite of this world and their FALSE gods. The DIVINE INSTRUCTIONS of יהוה will always RAISE His obedient ones HIGH ABOVE ALL NATIONS on the planet earth.

The INSTITUTION of יהוה is the FOUNDATION OF ALL KNOWLEDGE and is the foundation for the MESSIANIC EXPECTATION. THE MESSIAH ESTABLISHES the DIVINE LIBRARY of יהוה, and is THE TREE OF LIFE. The

HOLY and RIGHTEOUS NATION OF יהוה is the single PUBLISHING HOUSE of THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, and the series of BOOKS of similar character: maintains a collection of MANUSCRIPTS, PUBLICATIONS, and other materials for reading, study, enjoyment, and reference: a collection of standard programs (audio, visual, computer) available for solving a variety of problems.

The INSTITUTION OF יהוה teaches THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL the PROCESS of organizing as a body of persons for the purpose and will of יהוה. For the first time in 6,000 years, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall form into a DIVINE WHOLE consisting of INTERDEPENDENT and COORDINATED parts; to SYSTEMATIZE all efforts; to STRUCTURE and BUILD RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER and MENTAL COMPETENCE.

The INSTITUTION OF יהוה gives THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL the DIVINE SYSTEM of FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES according to which the NATION OF יהוה is GOVERNED; the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה embody these PRINCIPLES. The INSTITUTION OF יהוה is designed to RAISE THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL to an UPRIGHT, INCORRUPTIBLE, HIGH-MINDED, NOBLE-MINDED,

LAW-LOVING, VIRTUOUS, HONORABLE, CREDITABLE, EQUITABLE, BALANCED, FOURSQUARE, SQUARE-DEALING, AND ON THE LEVEL POSITION: STANDING ON THE SQUARE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.

The INSTITUTION OF יהוה causes THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL to come into being as the NATION OF יהוה, as something UNIQUE that would not naturally evolve without THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, THE CREATOR. The INSTITUTION OF יהוה gives the rules for INITIATION, ADMITTANCE, ACCEPTANCE, INDUCTION, INTRODUCTION, B-APT-ISM into the NATION OF יהוה. The INSTITUTION OF יהוה establishes the DIVINE ASSOCIATION, SOCIETY, ALLIANCE, COALITION, UNION, BROTHERHOOD, FELLOWSHIP, and FRATERNITY. The INSTITUTION OF יהוה establishes the DIVINE PRINCIPLES THAT govern BUSINESSES, FIRMS, TRUSTS, and BANKING HOUSES. The INSTITUTION OF יהוה is by no means limited to this discussion.

The DYNASTY OF DAVID was promised ETERNAL EXISTENCE by יהוה, through HIS SON, THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה. And your house and your kingdom shall be established forever before you: your throne shall be established FOREVER (2 Sam. 7:16). "I" have made a covenant with MY CHOSEN, "I" have

sworn unto DAVID, my servant, YOUR SEED will “T” establish forever, and **build** up your throne to ALL generations (Ps. 89:3-4). His seed also will “T” make to ENDURE FOREVER, and his throne as the days of heaven. If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments; If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments; then will “T” visit their transgression with THE ROD, and their INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS, UNGODLINESS, ABOMINATION, and CRIME with stripes. Nevertheless my loving kindness will “T” not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. My covenant will “T” not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips. Once have “T” sworn by my holiness that “T” will not lie unto DAVID. His seed shall ENDURE FOREVER, and his throne as the sun before me. It shall be established forever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. SELAH (Ps. 89:29-37).

The SON-FATHER relationship with ALL its blessings was promised BETWEEN THE KING, THE MESSIAH of the HOUSE OF DAVID, and יהוה (“T” will be his father, and he shall be my Son [2 Sam. 7:14]; you are my Son; this day have I begotten you [Ps. 2:7]). The KINGDOM OF DAVID is a PLEDGE OF REDEMPTION by יהוה, within the already-existing יהוה-ISRAEL COVENANT (2 Sam. 7:10-11: MY PEOPLE ISRAEL; GOD OF ISRAEL, ROCK OF ISRAEL).

It is extremely important to NOTE that the COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM aims at the goal of REDEMPTION. Now יהוה said unto ABRAHAM, Get out of your country, and from your kindred, and from your father's house, unto a land that "I" will show you: and "I" will make of you a great nation, and "I" will bless you, and make your name great; and you shall be a blessing: and "I" will bless them that bless you, and curse him that curses you: and in you shall ALL FAMILIES of the earth be blessed (Gen. 12:1-3).

This PROMISE to ABRAHAM is one of the most **significant** passages in the ENTIRE BIBLE. It points ultimately to the REDEMPTION of **the whole world**. Abraham's FAMILY became a DIVINELY appointed channel through which blessings would come to ALL men. THIS PROMISE was formalized in a COVENANT: In the same day יהוה made a COVENANT with ABRAHAM, saying, Unto your seed have "I" given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river EUPHRATES (Gen. 15:18); and "I" will make you exceeding fruitful, and "I" will make nations of you, and kings shall come out of you. And "I" will establish my COVENANT between ME and you and your seed after you in their generations for an everlasting COVENANT, to be a God unto you, and to your seed after you. And "I" will give unto you, and to your seed after you, the land wherein you are a

stranger, ALL the land of CANAAN, for an everlasting possession; and “T” will be their God (Gen. 17:6-8).

יהוה said, By myself have “T” sworn, for because you have not withheld your son, YOUR ONLY SON: That in blessing I will bless you, and in multiplying “T” will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and your seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; And in your seed shall all the nations of the earth **be blessed**; because you have obeyed my voice (Gen. 22:16-18).

יהוה repeated **THIS PROMISE** to ISAAC, the son of ABRAHAM: Sojourn in this land, and “T” will be with you, and will bless you; for unto you, and unto your seed, “T” will give all these countries, and “T” will perform the OATH which “T” swore unto ABRAHAM your father; And “T” will make your seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto your seed ALL these countries; and in your seed shall ALL the nations of the earth be blessed (Gen. 26:3-4).

יהוה repeated **THIS PROMISE** to JACOB, the son of ISAAC: “T” **am יהוה**, God of ABRAHAM your father, and God of ISAAC: the land whereon you lay, to you will “T” give it, and to your seed; And your seed shall be as the dust of the earth,

and you shall spread abroad to the WEST, and to the EAST, and to the NORTH, and to the SOUTH: and in you and in your seed shall ALL the families of the earth be blessed (Gen. 28:13-14).

PLEASE NOTE the CRITICAL circumstances for THE FAMILY in each case. THIS PROMISE is emphasized in the New Testament. You that REPENT for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה are the children of THE PROPHETS, and of the COVENANT which יהוה made with your fathers, saying unto ABRAHAM, And in your seed shall ALL the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL first יהוה, having RAISED UP HIS SON, יהוה בן יהוה, sent him to bless THE FAMILIES of the earth, in turning away every one of you from his INIQUITIES, LAWLESSNESS, ABOMINATIONS, BREAKING THE LAWS, STATUTES, JUDGMENTS, AND COMMANDMENTS OF יהוה (Acts 3:25-26).

For THE PROMISE is unto you, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and to YOUR CHILDREN, and to ALL THE FAMILIES that are afar off, EVEN as many as יהוה OUR GOD shall call (Acts 2:39). THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ARE HEBREW ISRAELITES, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF

ISRAEL, to whom pertains the adoption, and the GLORY, and the COVENANTS, and THE GIVING OF THE LAW, and the SERVICE of יהוה, and THE PROMISES; Whose ARE the fathers--ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB--and OF whom as concerning the flesh CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה, CAME, who is over all, יהוה BLESSED FOREVER. AMEN (Rom. 9:4-5).

You must be alert to the FACT that they are not ALL ISRAEL, which are OF ISRAEL according to the flesh: Neither, because they are the SEED OF ABRAHAM according to the flesh, ARE THEY ALL CHILDREN: BUT, IN ISAAC shall the BLESSED SEED be called. This is CLEAR PROOF that they ALL which are the CHILDREN OF THE FLESH, these are not THE CHILDREN OF יהוה: BUT the children of THE PROMISE, through ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB, are counted THE SEED (Rom. 9:6-8).

Now I say that יהוה בן יהוה is a minister of THE CIRCUMCISION for the TRUTH OF יהוה, to confirm THE PROMISES made unto the fathers--ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB (Rom. 15:8). There is no reason to be jealous of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, for you are ALL the CHILDREN of יהוה by FAITH AND OBEDIENCE in יהוה בן יהוה (Gal. 3:26). And "I" will bless them that

bless you, ABRAHAM, and curse him that curses you: and in you shall ALL FAMILIES of the earth be blessed (Gen. 12:3). Seeing that ABRAHAM shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and ALL the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him (Gen. 18:18). And in your seed, ABRAHAM, shall ALL the nations of the earth be blessed; because YOU HAVE OBEYED my voice (Gen. 22:18). The LITMUS TEST, INDICATOR, SIGN that you are indeed the SEED OF ABRAHAM is to DO THE WORKS OF ABRAHAM (John 8:39) who OBEYED THE VOICE OF יהוה and OBEYED the laws, statutes, judgements, and commandments of יהוה (Gen. 26:5).

Even as ABRAHAM BELIEVED יהוה, and it was accounted to him for RIGHTEOUSNESS, so must ALL FAMILIES OBEY the voice of יהוה to KEEP His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. Know therefore that they which are of FAITH, OBEDIENCE, DUTEOUSNESS, ALLEGIANCE, LOYALTY, TRUE-HEARTEDNESS, the same are the CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM. And the SCRIPTURE, foreseeing that יהוה would justify THE HEATHEN through FAITH, OBEDIENCE, DUTEOUSNESS, ALLEGIANCE, LOYALTY, TRUE-HEARTEDNESS, PREACHED before unto ABRAHAM THE GOSPEL, ALL FAMILIES, which is the GOOD NEWS of the KINGDOM OF יהוה--HEAVEN,

saying, in you shall ALL NATIONS be blessed (Gal. 3:6-8). Nevertheless, let all things be done DECENTLY and IN ORDER (1 Cor. 14:40). For יהוה is NOT THE AUTHOR of CONFUSION, but of PEACE (1 Cor. 14:33).

Because THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL ARE SPIRITUALLY SICK, LEPERS, FULL OF THE DEVIL, LAME, BLIND, DEAF, DUMB, IGNORANT AND DEAD, יהוה בן יהוה commands His disciples, Go not into the way of the GENTILES, and into any city of the SAMARITANS enter not: "But" go rather to THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL first. And as you go, PUBLISH, saying, THE KINGDOM OF יהוה --HEAVEN is at hand. HEAL THE SICK, CLEANSE the LEPERS, RAISE the DEAD, CAST out the DEVIL (Matt. 10:5-8). Notwithstanding that "I" am not sent but unto THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL (Matt. 15:24), yet ALL FAMILIES that have FAITH, OBEDIENCE, DUTEOUSNESS, ALLEGIANCE, LOYALTY, TRUEHEARTEDNESS in יהוה בן יהוה, will be made WHOLE (Matt. 15:28).

The MIGHTY GOD, THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, is opening your understanding that YOU might understand the SCRIPTURES. Thus it is written, and thus it BEHOVED, WAS NECESSARY, WAS ESSENTIAL, WAS NEEDFUL,

INDISPENSABLE, WAS OBLIGATORY, WAS BINDING ON, WOULD BE WORTHWHILE for יהוה בן יהוה TO SUFFER THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS, and to RISE from the DEAD IN PRISON the THIRD DAY: and that REPENTANCE, ATONING, EMBARRASSMENT, SORRINESS, GRIEF, WEEPING, GUILT, SHAME, SELF-CONDEMNATION, SELF-BLAME and REMISSION, PARDONING, DISCONTINUATION of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה SHOULD BE PREACHED in HIS NAME among ALL nations, BEGINNING AT JERUSALEM, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL (Luke 24:45-47).

And I declare unto you GLAD TIDINGS, how that THE PROMISE which was made unto YOUR fathers--ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB--יהוה has fulfilled the same unto you their children, in that he has RAISED UP יהוה בן יהוה again; as it is also written in the second PSALM, YOU ARE MY SON, THIS DAY HAVE "I" BEGOTTEN YOU (Acts 13:32-33; Ps. 2:7).

For Moses truly said unto the fathers--ABRAHAM, ISAAC and JACOB, and to you, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL--A PROPHET, בן יהוה, shall יהוה YOUR God RAISE UP unto you OF your brethren, LIKE unto me;

HIM shall you hear in ALL things **whatsoever** he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass, that EVERY SOUL, which will not hear יהוה בן יהוה, shall be destroyed from among the people (Acts 3:22-23; Deut. 18:15, 18-19). And THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall bring forth a son, and you shall call HIS NAME יהוה בן יהוה: FOR he SHALL SAVE his people, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Matt. 1:21).

Another POINT to take NOTE of is THE PROMISE that ABRAHAM should be the HEIR OF THE WORLD, was not to ABRAHAM, or to HIS SEED, through the law ONLY, but through the RIGHTEOUSNESS of FAITH, OBEDIENCE, DUTEOUSNESS, ALLEGIANCE, LOYALTY, TRUE-HEARTEDNESS (Rom. 4:13). If you be ONE with יהוה בן יהוה, having his RIGHTEOUS MIND-SET, then are you ABRAHAM's seed, and HEIRS according to THE PROMISE (Gal. 3:29).

Without יהוה בן יהוה, you, as GENTILES, are ALIENS from the COMMONWEALTH OF ISRAEL, and STRANGERS from the COVENANTS of PROMISE, having no hope without יהוה in the world: But now in יהוה בן יהוה you who were far off are made close by the BLOOD OF THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL

MURDER IN U. S. COURTS suffered by יהוה בן יהוה. For he is YOUR PEACE, who has made ALL FAMILIES one, and has BROKEN DOWN the MIDDLE WALL OF PARTITION **between families** (Eph. 2:12-14).

The COVENANT WITH DAVID was an extension of THE GREAT PROMISE which reaches the ESCHATOLOGICAL FULFILLMENT through יהוה בן יהוה. Almighty יהוה has sworn, and will not repent, יהוה בן יהוה is a PRIEST FOREVER after the ORDER of MELCHIZEDEK (Ps. 110:4). יהוה is not a man that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: has he said, and shall he not do it? or has he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19). Thus spake יהוה of hosts, saying, BEHOLD the man whose name is THE BRANCH, יהוה בן יהוה; and he SHALL GROW UP out of his place among THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and he shall build the TEMPLE OF יהוה: Even he shall build the TEMPLE OF יהוה; and he shall bear the GLORY, and shall sit and RULE upon HIS THRONE; and he shall be a PRIEST upon HIS THRONE: and the COUNSEL OF PEACE shall be between them both (Zech. 6:12-13).

יהוה בן יהוה, THE GREAT HIGH PRIEST. As יהוה said in another place, You are a PRIEST forever after the ORDER of MELCHIZEDEK (Heb. 5:6). יהוה

יהוה בן IS SUPERIOR TO MELCHIZEDEK. For this MELCHIZEDEK, KING OF SALEM, PRIEST of the MOST HIGH GOD, יהוה, who met ABRAHAM returning from the slaughter of the kings, and BLESSED him; to whom also ABRAHAM gave a TENTH PART of ALL; first being by interpretation KING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, and after that also KING OF SALEM, which is, KING OF PEACE; WITHOUT FATHER, WITHOUT MOTHER, WITHOUT DESCENT, HAVING NEITHER BEGINNING OF DAYS, NOR END OF LIFE; **but made like** unto the SON OF יהוה; **abides a priest continually.**

Now CONSIDER HOW GREAT this man was, unto whom even the PATRIARCH ABRAHAM GAVE THE TENTH (Heb. 7:1-4). This brief encounter was THE FOUNDATION of THE MESSIANIC PROPHECY (Ps. 110:4). MELCHIZEDEK was THE PRE-INCARNATE יהוה בן יהוה. The TITLES, KING OF PEACE and KING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS ascribed to MELCHIZEDEK rightfully belong only to יהוה בן יהוה. But of יהוה are you in יהוה בן יהוה, who of יהוה is made unto you WISDOM and RIGHTEOUSNESS and SANCTIFICATION and REDEMPTION (1 Cor. 1:30). Therefore, it would be proper for the SON OF יהוה to both BLESS ABRAHAM and receive TITHES from

him. We have clear PROOF that ABRAHAM actually SAW and TALKED with the SON OF MAN, יהוה בן יהוה, when he appeared to him in the plains of MAMRE as recorded in Genesis, Chapter Eighteen. This THEOPHANY (appearance of יהוה to man) is יהוה בן יהוה. The New Testament clearly teaches that יהוה בן יהוה existed CO-ETERNALLY WITH יהוה the Father. In the BEGINNING was THE WORD, and THE WORD was with יהוה, and THE WORD was יהוה (John 1:1). This clearly demonstrates יהוה בן יהוה with HIS ETERNAL EXISTENCE rather than the TIME he appears on Earth.

LOGOS (THE WORD), the word given to describe HIS EXISTENCE at the BEGINNING, is INTELLIGENCE. יהוה בן יהוה ORIGINATED EVERYTHING THAT IS, and then HE BECAME THE WORD, which is the expression that explains that INTELLIGENCE which is UNDISCOVERABLE except through the REVELATION OF יהוה and the SCRIPTURES. For the INVISIBLE things of him from the CREATION of the world are clearly seen, BEING UNDERSTOOD by the THINGS that are made, EVEN HIS ETERNAL POWER and GODHEAD (Rom. 1:20).

Before there was any beginning, THE WORD had been, and THE WORD has

been toward יהוה, and יהוה had been THE WORD. The PERSON OF יהוה בן יהוה is referred to in HIS ETERNAL STATE OF BEING in the following verses: Verse 1: In the BEGINNING was THE WORD and THE WORD was with יהוה, and THE WORD was יהוה. Verse 2: **The same** was in THE BEGINNING with יהוה. Verse 4: In HIM was LIFE; and THE LIFE was THE LIGHT of men. Verse 8: HE was **that light**. THAT was THE TRUE LIGHT, which LIGHTS EVERY MAN that comes into the world. Verse 10: HE is in the world, and the world WAS MADE BY HIM, and the world knows him not. Verse 14: And THE WORD is MADE FLESH, and DWELLS AMONG YOU, (and THE BELIEVERS BEHOLD HIS GLORY, **the glory** as of THE ONLY BEGOTTEN of יהוה), FULL of GRACE and TRUTH.

יהוה בן יהוה, at a particular TIME in the past, became that which HE was not before, A PHYSICAL BEING, which implies a CONTINUING EXISTENCE in a NEW STATE. Your father, ABRAHAM, REJOICED to see MY DAY: and he SAW it, and was glad. Some may say I am not yet seventy years old, and have I seen ABRAHAM? Truly, TRULY, "I" say unto you, **Before ABRAHAM was, "I" AM** (John 8:56-58).

"I" and MY Father, יהוה, are ONE (John 10:30). And NOW, O Father, יהוה,

Glorify ME with YOUR OWN SELF with THE GLORY which "I" had with you BEFORE THE WORLD WAS (John 17:5). יהוה בן יהוה is THE IMAGE of THE INVISIBLE יהוה, THE FIRSTBORN of every creature: For by יהוה בן יהוה were ALL THINGS CREATED that are in heaven, and that are in earth, VISIBLE and INVISIBLE, whether they be THRONES, or DOMINIONS, or PRINCIPALITIES, or POWERS: ALL things WERE CREATED BY HIM, and FOR HIM: And יהוה בן יהוה is before ALL things, and by him ALL things consist (Col. 1:15-17). The DEIFICATION of THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה, is understood by the belief in יהוה.

Be wise now therefore, O kings: be instructed, you judges of the earth. Serve יהוה with fear, and rejoice with trembling. KISS THE SON, יהוה בן יהוה, lest he be angry, and you perish from the way, when HIS WRATH is kindled but a little. BLESSED ARE ALL THEY THAT PUT THEIR TRUST IN HIM (Ps. 2:10-12). Why is THE KING so highly revered? Because he shows complete LOVE, TRUST, and FAITH in יהוה in ALL his AFFLICTIONS.

יהוה בן יהוה says in His writings, יהוה is my ROCK, and my FORTRESS, and my DELIVERER; my God, my STRENGTH, in whom I WILL TRUST; my BUCKLER, and the HORN of my SALVATION, and my HIGH TOWER. "I" will

call upon יהוה, who is worthy to be PRAISED: so shall I be SAVED from my ENEMIES. The sorrows of DEATH compassed me, the sorrows of HELL compassed me about: the snares of DEATH prevented me. In my distress, I called upon יהוה, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of HIS TEMPLE, and my cry came before him, even into his EARS. Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was WROTH. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it (Ps. 18:1-8).

יהוה bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet. And יהוה RODE UPON A CHERUB, and DID FLY: Yes, HE DID FLY UPON THE WINGS OF THE WIND. He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies. At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire. יהוה thundered in the heavens, and the HIGHEST gave HIS VOICE; hail stones and coals of fire. Yes, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them. The CHANNELS of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at his rebuke, at the blast of the breath

of his nostrils (Ps. 18:9-15).

יהוה sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters. יהוה delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hate me: for they were too strong for me. They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but יהוה was my stay. He brought me forth into a large place; he delivered me, because he delights in me. יהוה rewards me according to my RIGHTEOUSNESS; according to the CLEANNESS of my hands has he recompensed me. For I HAVE KEPT THE WAYS OF יהוה, and HAVE NOT WICKEDLY DEPARTED FROM MY GOD. For ALL HIS JUDGMENTS were before me, and I did not put away HIS STATUTES from me. I was UPRIGHT before him, and I kept myself from my INIQUITY. Therefore has יהוה recompensed me according to my RIGHTEOUSNESS, according to the CLEANNESS of my hands in his eyesight. With the merciful, יהוה will show himself merciful; with an UPRIGHT MAN, he will show himself upright; with the PURE, he will show himself pure; and with the FROWARD, he will show himself forward (Ps. 18:16-26).

For יהוה will save the AFFLICTED PEOPLE; but will bring down high looks. For יהוה will light my candle: יהוה My God will enlighten my darkness. For by

יהוה "I" have run through a troop; and by my God have "I" leaped over a wall. As for יהוה, HIS WAY IS PERFECT: the WORD OF יהוה is tried: He is a buckler to ALL those that trust in him. For who is GOD save יהוה? or who is a rock save our GOD, יהוה? It is יהוה that girds me with strength, and makes my way PERFECT. He teaches my HANDS to WAR, so that a bow of steel is broken by my arms. He has also given me the shield of his SALVATION: and his right hand has held me up, and his GENTLENESS has made me great. יהוה has enlarged my steps under me, that my feet do not slip. יהוה shall deliver me from the strivings of the people; and he shall make me the HEAD of the heathen: A people whom "I" have not known shall serve me. As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me. The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places (Ps. 18:27-45).

יהוה lives; and blessed be My ROCK; and let יהוה of My SALVATION be exalted. It is יהוה that avenges me, and subdues the people under me. He delivers me from my enemies: yes, you lift me up above those that rise up against me: you have delivered me from the violent man. Therefore will "I" give thanks unto you, O יהוה, among the heathen, and sing praises unto your name. Great deliverance gives

יהוה to HIS KING, יהוה בן יהוה; and shows mercy to HIS ANOINTED, to DAVID, and to HIS SEED forevermore (Ps. 18:46-50).

THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה, shall joy in your strength, O יהוה; and in your SALVATION how greatly shall he rejoice! You have given him his heart's desire, and have not withheld the request of his lips. SELAH. For you prevent him with the blessings of goodness: you set a crown of gold on his head. He asked life of you, and you gave it him, EVEN LENGTH OF DAYS FOREVER and EVER. HIS GLORY is great in your SALVATION: HONOR and MAJESTY have you laid upon him. For YOU HAVE MADE HIM MOST BLESSED FOREVER: You have made him exceeding glad with your countenance. For THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה, trusts in יהוה, and through the mercy of THE MOST HIGH, יהוה, he shall not be moved (Ps. 21:1-7).

THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה, is fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into his lips: therefore יהוה has blessed him forever. He is most MIGHTY, with his GLORY and his MAJESTY. And in his MAJESTY he rides prosperously because of TRUTH and MEEKNESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS; and his right hand shall teach him terrible things (Ps. 45:2-4).

YOUR THRONE, O יהוה בן יהוה, is FOREVER and EVER: the SCEPTER of YOUR KINGDOM is a right SCEPTER. He loves RIGHTEOUSNESS, and hates wickedness: therefore, יהוה, his God, HAS ANOINTED him with the oil of gladness above his fellows. All His garments smell of MYRRH, and ALOES, and CASSIA, out of the IVORY PALACES, whereby they have made him glad. KINGS' DAUGHTERS are among his HONORABLE women: upon his right hand will stand QUEENS IN GOLD. LISTEN, O daughter, and consider, and incline your ear; FORGET ALSO YOUR OWN PEOPLE, and YOUR FATHER'S HOUSE; SO SHALL THE KING, יהוה בן יהוה, GREATLY DESIRE YOUR BEAUTY: FOR HE IS YOUR LORD; AND WORSHIP HIM (Ps. 45:6-11).

Even THE RICH among the people shall entreat his favor. THE KING'S DAUGHTER is all glorious within: her clothing is made of gold. She shall be brought unto THE KING in raiment of needlework: the VIRGINS her companions that follow her shall be brought unto him. With GLADNESS and REJOICING shall they be brought: they shall enter into THE KING'S PALACE. Instead of his fathers shall be his children, whom he may make PRINCES in ALL the earth. יהוה will **make** his name to be remembered in ALL generations: therefore shall the people praise him forever and ever (Ps. 45:12-17).

THE WORK, CHARACTER, AND PURPOSE OF THE MESSIAH IS REVEALED. He shall judge THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL and the world with RIGHTEOUSNESS, and the POOR with JUDGMENT. The GOVERNMENT OF יהוה, THE KINGDOM OF יהוה, shall bring peace to the people. He shall judge the POOR of the people, he SHALL SAVE THE CHILDREN of the needy, and shall break in pieces the OPPRESSOR. They shall fear בן יהוה as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout ALL generations. He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth. In HIS DAYS shall the RIGHTEOUS FLOURISH; and abundance of PEACE so long as the moon endures. He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. The kings of TARSHISH and of the ISLES shall bring PRESENTS: the kings of SHEBA and SEBA shall offer gifts. Yes, ALL kings shall fall down before יהוה בן יהוה: ALL NATIONS SHALL SERVE HIM. For he shall deliver the needy when he cries; the POOR also, and him that has no helper. He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy. He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight. And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of SHEBA: Prayer also shall

be made for him **continually**; and daily **shall he be praised** (Ps. 72:2-15).

HIS NAME shall endure forever: HIS NAME shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in יהוה בן יהוה: ALL nations shall call him blessed. BLESSED be יהוה, the GOD OF ISRAEL, who only does wondrous things. And blessed be his GLORIOUS name forever: and let the WHOLE earth be filled with his GLORY (Ps. 72:17-19).

יהוה בן יהוה SHALL BE FAITHFUL, TRUE-HEARTED, AND INCORRUPTIBLE TO יהוה. He will sing of mercy and judgment unto יהוה. He will behave himself wisely in a PERFECT WAY. He will walk within his house with a PERFECT HEART. He will set no wicked thing before his eyes: He hates the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to him. A froward heart shall depart from him: יהוה בן יהוה SHALL NOT KNOW A WICKED PERSON. Whoso privily slanders his neighbor, him will he cut off: him that has a high look and a proud heart will not he suffer. His eyes shall be upon the FAITHFUL of the land, that they may dwell with him: He that walks in a PERFECT WAY, he shall serve יהוה בן יהוה. He that works deceit shall not dwell within his house: He that tells lies shall not tarry in his sight. He will early destroy ALL the wicked of the land:

that he may cut off ALL wicked doers from JERUSALEM, the CITY OF יהוה (Ps. 101:1-8).

יהוה בן יהוה is the Son of יהוה (Ps. 2:7). He will provide for LAW and JUSTICE in the land (Ps. 72:1-4, 12-14) and secure for his people the BLESSINGS of יהוה (Ps. 72:16-17). He will defeat ALL enemies (Ps. 21:8-12) and will rule forever (Ps. 21:4) over the WHOLE world (Ps. 2:8; 72:8-11). These ROYAL PSALMS are MESSIANIC ESCHATOLOGICAL. Thus, you are looking at the ESCHATOLOGICAL KING, the IDEAL KING, THE MESSIAH REVEALED, and is interpreted in the New Testament as thoroughly MESSIANIC (Ps. 2:1; Acts 4:25; Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5).

The Messiah, יהוה בן יהוה, Is The Original Man

I am ALPHA and OMEGA, the BEGINNING and the END; I am WITHOUT DESCENT, HAVING NEITHER BEGINNING OF DAYS, NOR END OF LIFE (Rev. 21:6). יהוה PROMISES A RULER FROM JUDAH. The ENEMY shall smite the JUDGE OF ISRAEL with a ROD upon the cheek. Out of JUDAH shall HE come forth unto me that is to be RULER IN ISRAEL; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting (Mic. 5:1-2).

In view of the obvious reference to THE MESSIAH in Verse 2, it is appropriate to recognize the smitten JUDGE OF ISRAEL as THE MESSIAH. Matthew 2:6 is a PROPHECY that OUT OF JUDAH shall come a GOVERNOR, HEAD, CHIEF, that shall rule my people Israel. This PROPHECY is important because it REVEALS that THE MESSIAH is FROM EVERLASTING, THE ETERNAL BEING, THE SON OF

יהוה. THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL is being RAISED to understand this aspect of the PROPHECY. Did you never read in the SCRIPTURES, THE STONE which the builders REJECTED, the same is become THE HEAD of THE CORNER: that this is the doing of יהוה, and it is marvelous in our eyes? (Matt. 21:42). THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL is being RAISED to understand that יהוה, God of Israel, chose ME before ALL the house of my father to be KING OVER ISRAEL FOREVER: for he has chosen JUDAH to be the ruler; and of the HOUSE OF JUDAH, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked ME to make ME KING over ALL ISRAEL (1 Chr. 28:4).

It was prophesied that JUDAH shall be carried away captive ALL of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive (Jer. 13:19). JUDAH is BLACK unto the ground (Jer. 14:2). JUDAH is gone into captivity because of AFFLICTION, RUIN, TORTURE, TORMENT, SUFFERING, TRIAL, and because of great SERVITUDE: she dwells among the HEATHEN, GENTILE, SECULARIST, ANTI-יהוה בן יהוה, IDOLATER, she finds no rest: ALL her PERSECUTORS, OPPRESSORS, overtook her (Lam. 1:3). יהוה PROPHESED unto ABRAHAM, know of a surety that your seed, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, shall be a STRANGER, BARBARIAN, UNDESIRABLE, UNWANTED in a land (AMERICA) that is not

theirs, and shall serve their SLAVE MASTERS; and their SLAVE MASTERS shall AFFLICT, OPPRESS, HARASS, PERSECUTE them four hundred years; and also that nation whom they shall serve, will "T" judge: and afterward shall they come out with GREAT SUBSTANCE (Gen. 15:13-14).

יהוה STILL LOVES THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. This is true in spite of the fact that they have transgressed the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: but JUDAH shall yet RULE WITH יהוה בן יהוה and be FAITHFUL with the SAINTS (Hos. 11:12). JUDAH shall dwell forever, and JERUSALEM from generation to generation (Joel 3:20).

יהוה בן יהוה SHALL SAVE JUDAH FIRST, that the glory of the HOUSE OF DAVID and the glory of the inhabitants of JERUSALEM do not magnify themselves against JUDAH (Zech. 12:7). THE MESSIAH is PROPHESED to do this great work. However, His BIRTH IS MYSTERIOUS. Therefore, יהוה himself shall give you a SIGN; Behold, a VIRGIN, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, would be UNAWARE, UNCONSCIOUS, UNKNOWING, IGNORANT, IN THE DARK, UNINFORMED, UNENLIGHTENED, UNINITIATED, and they shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name יהוה בן יהוה (Is. 7:14).

Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good (Is. 7:15). Milk and honey is known to be food for the gods. THE MESSIAH SHALL ESTABLISH THE KINGDOM OF PEACE (Is. 11:5-8)--The PEACE OF PARADISE. The SCEPTER shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a LAWGIVER from between his feet, until SHILOH come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be (Gen. 49:10). This promises the RESTORATION of the condition of PARADISE. The UNIFYING element among these Scriptures REVEALS the MYSTICAL FIGURE of THE ORIGINAL MAN, the KING OF PARADISE, THE MESSIAH, SHILOH, the PRINCE OF PEACE. יהוה בן יהוה fulfills the expectation of THE SAVIOR, the DAVIDIC MESSIAH.

יהוה בן יהוה *And The Messiah*, יהוה

In the ESCHATOLOGY of the Old Testament, the **coming** of יהוה to complete HIS DOMINION through JUDGMENT and SALVATION is the central content. It is absolutely heart-warming and enlightening to witness the COMING of **THE MESSIAH** in the SCRIPTURES: **THE MESSIAH COMES**: The SCEPTER shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a LAWGIVER from between his feet, until SHILOH COMES; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be (Gen. 49:10).

Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL; shout, O daughter of JERUSALEM: behold, YOUR KING COMES unto you: he is just, and having SALVATION; lowly, and riding upon an ASS-- FOOLISH PEOPLE, a people classified as a DOPE, DUNCE, KNUCKLEHEAD, IDIOT, LAMEBRAIN, CHUMP, PINBRAIN--and riding a COLT the FOAL of an ASS, which are the children (Zech. 9:9). This SCRIPTURE looks at the **coming** KING OF

ZION, THE MESSIAH. It begins with the TRIUMPHAL entry of יהוה בן יהוה into JERUSALEM. Say to the daughter of ZION, Behold, YOUR SALVATION comes; behold, HIS REWARD is with him, and his work before him (Is. 62:11).

Sing and rejoice, O daughter of ZION: for, lo, "I" COME, and "I" will dwell in the midst of you. And many nations shall be joined to יהוה בן יהוה in that day, and shall be my people: And "I" will dwell in the midst of you, and you shall know that יהוה OF HOSTS has sent ME unto you. And יהוה בן יהוה shall inherit JUDAH his portion in the HOLY LAND, and shall choose JERUSALEM again. Be silent, O ALL flesh, before יהוה בן יהוה: for he is RAISED UP out of his HOLY HABITATION (Zech. 2:10-13). This passage of SCRIPTURES stresses that the FINAL EXALTATION OF JERUSALEM will exceed anything it has previously known. JERUSALEM will be overrun with people and cattle like an UNWALLED town (Zech. 2:4). More than this, יהוה בן יהוה will be the GLORY within the city (Zech. 2:5).

It was PROPHESED in John 1:49 that יהוה בן יהוה would be a RABBI, SPIRITUAL LEADER, EDUCATOR, TEACHER, SCHOLAR, WRITER, QUALIFIED TO RULE ON ALL QUESTIONS OF THE LAWS, STATUTES,

JUDGMENTS, AND COMMANDMENTS OF יהוה, THE MASTER, THE SON OF יהוה; KING OF ISRAEL. It was also PROPHESED in Matthew 21:5, Tell the DAUGHTER OF ZION, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, Behold, YOUR KING COMES unto you, MEEK, and sitting upon an ASS, and a COLT the foal of an ass, and they were clothed in RIGHTEOUSNESS. Blessed be THE KING that comes in THE NAME of יהוה: PEACE in heaven, and GLORY in the highest (Luke 19:38).

THE MESSIAH SHALL COME FORTH. And there shall COME FORTH a ROD out of the stem of JESSE, and a BRANCH shall grow out of his roots. And the SPIRIT of יהוה shall rest upon him, the SPIRIT of WISDOM and UNDERSTANDING, the SPIRIT of COUNSEL and MIGHT, the SPIRIT of KNOWLEDGE and of the FEAR of יהוה; And shall make him of QUICK UNDERSTANDING in the fear of יהוה: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: But with RIGHTEOUSNESS shall he judge the poor, and reprove with EQUITY for the MEEK of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the ROD of HIS MOUTH, and with the BREATH of HIS LIPS shall he slay the wicked. And RIGHTEOUSNESS shall be the girdle of his loins, and

FAITHFULNESS the girdle of his reins (Is. 11:1-5). Again, out of JUDAH shall יהוה בן יהוה COME FORTH unto יהוה that is to be RULER IN ISRAEL, whose goings forth have been from of old, from EVERLASTING (Mic. 5:2).

THE MESSIAH SHALL BE BORN. יהוה himself shall give you a SIGN, WATCHWORD, PASSWORD, COUNTERSIGN, GRIP; SHIBBOLETH, HIEROGLYPHIC, EVIDENCE; Behold, a VIRGIN shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call HIS NAME IMMANUEL (Is. 7:14). For unto THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL a CHILD IS BORN, unto THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL a son is given: and THE GOVERNMENT shall be upon his shoulder: and his name SHALL BE CALLED יהוה בן יהוה, WONDERFUL, COUNSELOR, THE MIGHTY GOD, THE EVERLASTING FATHER, THE PRINCE OF PEACE (Is. 9:6).

THE MESSIAH SHALL BE RAISED UP. Behold, the days come, that "I WILL RAISE" unto DAVID a RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, and a KING SHALL REIGN and PROSPER, and shall execute JUDGMENT and JUSTICE in the earth. In HIS DAYS JUDAH shall be saved, and ISRAEL shall dwell safely: and this is HIS NAME whereby he shall be called, יהוה OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. Therefore, behold, the

DAYS COME, that they shall no more say, יהוה LIVES, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of EGYPT; But, יהוה LIVES, which brought up and which LED the SEED of the HOUSE OF ISRAEL out of the NORTH COUNTRY, AMERICA, and from ALL countries where "I" have driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land (Jer. 23:5-8). This is one of several passages which refer to THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה. He is described by four terms which not only PARALLEL the FOUR GOSPELS, but is also their **ABSOLUTE FOUNDATION**. The first is found in this passage, UNTO DAVID A RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, AND A KING, signifying HIS RULERSHIP as seen in the Book of Matthew, and the foundation is Isaiah 11:1; Jeremiah 33:15. The other three phrases and their passages are as follows: My servant the BRANCH, as seen in the Book of Mark, the foundation is Zechariah 3:8, referring to THE MESSIAH's service to יהוה; the man whose name is the BRANCH, as seen in the Book of Luke, the foundation is Zechariah 6:12, depicting HIS HUMANITY; and the branch of יהוה, as seen in the Book of John, the foundation is Isaiah 4:2, referring to THE MESSIAH's deity.

This section also contains a KEY UNFULFILLED PROPHECY concerning יהוה dealing with ISRAEL in the near future (Jer. 23:7-8). There is a coming day when

ISRAEL will no longer IDENTIFY THEMSELVES with the exodus from Egypt, but with THE RETURN OF ALL HEBREW ISRAELITES FROM WORLDWIDE CAPTIVITY. THE MESSIAH SHALL BE SET UP AS THE TRUE SHEPHERD. Behold, "I," even "I," will both search My sheep, and seek them out. As a shepherd seeks out his flock **in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered**; so will "T" seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of ALL places where they have been scattered in the CLOUDY and DARK day. And "T" will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the COUNTRIES, and will bring them to their own land. The mission of THE MESSIAH is complex but clear.

I will seek that which was LOST, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick, and "T" will SET UP one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them (Ezek. 34:11-13, 23).

THE MESSIAH HAS UNLIMITED AUTHORITY OVER THE NATIONS. The scepter shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until SHILOH come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. This is proof that JUDAH will retain a permanent right to rule. Note that the SCEPTER and STAFF represent the RIGHT TO RULE. This is a prophecy of THE MESSIAH having

CONTINUOUS SOVEREIGNTY FOREVER. Of the increase of HIS GOVERNMENT and PEACE **there shall be no end**, upon the THRONE OF DAVID, and upon HIS KINGDOM, to order it, and to ESTABLISH it with JUDGMENT and with JUSTICE from henceforth even FOREVER (Is. 9:7). And THE MESSIAH shall stand and feed in the strength of יהוה, in the MAJESTY of THE NAME of יהוה his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth (Mic. 5:4). THE MESSIAH shall speak peace unto the heathen: And HIS DOMINION shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth (Zech. 9:10).

THE MESSIAH SHALL ESTABLISH HIS DOMINION THROUGH JUDGESHIP. יהוה shall make THE MESSIAH of QUICK UNDERSTANDING in the fear of יהוה: and he shall not JUDGE after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: But with RIGHTEOUSNESS shall he JUDGE the poor, and reprove with EQUITY for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the ROD of His mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. And RIGHTEOUSNESS shall be the girdle of his loins, and FAITHFULNESS the girdle of his reins (Is. 11:3-5).

Behold, the days come that "I" will raise unto DAVID A RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, and a KING SHALL REIGN and PROSPER, and SHALL EXECUTE JUDGMENT and JUSTICE in the earth (Jer. 23:5). THE MESSIAH SHALL BRING PEACE AND PROSPERITY. THE MESSIAH shall bind HIS FOAL unto the VINE, and His ASS'S COLT unto the CHOICE VINE; he shall wash his garments in WINE, and his clothes in the BLOOD OF GRAPES: his eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk (Gen. 49:11-12). This is CLEAR DIVINE PROOF that THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL and their children (ass's colt and foal) shall be bound to the best of PROSPERITY that the earth has to offer. Of course THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL will continue to suffer affliction and poverty until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of CORN and WINE, a land of BREAD and VINEYARDS, a land of OIL OLIVE and of HONEY, that you may LIVE, and not DIE (2 Kgs. 18:32).

Your peace is assured and your prosperity is secure, for the wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. And the sucking child shall play on the hole of an asp, and the weaned

child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den. They shall not hurt nor destroy in ALL MY HOLY GOVERNMENT: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of יהוה, as the waters cover the sea (Is. 11:6-9). All of the animals and creatures in this passage are a SYMBOL for the many nations of earth who will undergo a **character change** through the KNOWLEDGE OF יהוה. They will give up their EVIL MIND-SET of LUCIFER, which will end 6,000 years of WAR, HATRED, DISTRUST, and all WICKEDNESS, etc.

In the days of THE MESSIAH, JUDAH shall be saved, and ISRAEL shall dwell safely: and this is the **name** whereby he shall be called, יהוה OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS (Jer. 23:6). ISRAEL then SHALL DWELL SAFELY: the fountain of JACOB shall be upon a land of CORN and WINE; also his heavens shall drop down dew (Deut. 33:28). For יהוה your God will bring YOU into a GOOD LAND, a land of BROOKS OF WATER, of FOUNTAINS and DEPTHS that spring out of valleys and hills; A land of WHEAT, and BARLEY, and VINES, and FIG TREES, and POMEGRANATES; a land of OIL OLIVE, and HONEY; a land wherein you shall eat BREAD without scarceness. YOU SHALL NOT LACK ANY THING IN IT; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills you may dig BRASS

(Deut. 8:7-9). Therefore, יהוה will bless you with the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of CORN and WINE: People will serve you, and nations shall bow down to you (Gen. 27:28-29).

We are looking at CLEAR PROOF that THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall enjoy a NEW LIFE IN THE NEW LAND in PEACE and PROSPERITY. Yes, the land that you are going to possess is a land of hills and valleys, and drinks water of the rain of heaven: A land which יהוה your God **cares for**: the eyes of יהוה your God are always upon it, from the BEGINNING of the year unto the end of the year (Deut. 11:11-12). You shall dwell in YOUR LAND, and there shall be no more UTTER DESTRUCTION; but JERUSALEM SHALL BE SAFELY INHABITED (Zech. 14:11).

Behold, "T" will gather THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL out of ALL COUNTRIES, where "T" have driven them in my ANGER, and in my FURY, and in GREAT WRATH; and "T" will bring them again unto this place, and "T" will cause them to DWELL SAFELY: And they shall be my people, and "T" will be their God: And "T" will give them ONE HEART, and ONE WAY, that they may fear me forever, FOR THE GOOD OF THEM, and OF THEIR CHILDREN AFTER THEM:

And I will make an EVERLASTING COVENANT with them, that "I" will not turn away from them, to DO THEM GOOD; but "I" will put MY FEAR in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. Yes, "I" will rejoice over them to DO THEM GOOD, and "I" will plant them in this land ASSUREDLY with MY WHOLE HEART and with MY WHOLE SOUL (Jer. 32:37-41). יהוה בן יהוה is THE MESSIAH whom יהוה has made unto you WISDOM, and RIGHTEOUSNESS, and SANCTIFICATION, and REDEMPTION (1 Cor. 1:30).

BEHOLD, יהוה בן יהוה will come with strong hand, and his arm SHALL RULE for him: BEHOLD, HIS REWARD is with him, and HIS WORK before him. He shall feed his flock LIKE A SHEPHERD: He shall gather THE LAMBS with his arm, and CARRY THEM in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are **with young** (Is. 40:10-11). FEAR NOT; for "I" **am** with you: be not dismayed; for "I" **am** your God: "I" will strengthen you; yes, "I" will help you; yes, "I" will uphold you with THE RIGHT HAND OF MY RIGHTEOUSNESS (Is. 41:10).

In the days of THE MESSIAH shall the RIGHTEOUS FLOURISH; and ABUNDANCE OF PEACE so long as the moon endures (Ps. 72:7). BEHOLD, my servant, THE MESSIAH, shall deal prudently, he shall be EXALTED and

EXTOLLED, and be very high (Is. 52:13). "T" will have mercy upon the HOUSE OF JUDAH, and will save them by יהוה their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle (Hos. 1:7). This proves יהוה בן יהוה is the PRINCE OF PEACE.

And in the days of THE MESSIAH will "T" make a COVENANT for THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL with the beasts of the field (nations with a savage mind-set), and with the fowls of heaven (nations that are high-minded), and with the creeping things of the ground (nations with a base mind-set): and "T" will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL lie down safely (Hos. 2:18). I will shake the heavens and the earth; and "T" will overthrow the THRONE OF KINGDOMS, and "T" will destroy the **STRENGTH** of the kingdoms of the heathen; and "T" will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother (Hag. 2:21-22). יהוה בן יהוה is come PREACHING PEACE to the world (Eph. 2:17). He shall be great, and shall be called THE SON of the HIGHEST, יהוה; and יהוה shall give unto him THE THRONE of his father DAVID: And he shall reign over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end (Luke 1:32-33). You must

come to understand that "I" AND MY FATHER ARE ONE (John 10:30). This solves the problem of those who are waiting for the special figure of the ULTIMATE KING, THE MESSIAH, assuming his proper place alongside the hope for the UNLIMITED DOMINION of יהוה. Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when יהוה בן יהוה of hosts shall reign in mount ZION, and in JERUSALEM, and before his ancients GLORIOUSLY (Is. 24:23).

BEHOLD, the DAY of יהוה בן יהוה comes, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy those who break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. And "I" will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and "I" will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible (Is. 13:9-11). Violence shall no more be heard in your land, wasting nor destruction within your borders; but you shall call your walls SALVATION, and your gates PRAISE. The sun shall be no more your light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto you: but יהוה בן יהוה shall be unto you an EVERLASTING LIGHT, and יהוה your God your GLORY (Is. 60:18-19).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL will come unto mount ZION, and unto the city of the LIVING GOD יהוה, the heavenly JERUSALEM, and to an innumerable company of angels (Heb. 12:22). It is a joy to see that THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall come out of their captivity in ALL countries. However, you must first meditate upon the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; give yourself wholly to them; that your profiting may appear to all. Take heed unto yourself, and unto the laws; continue in them: for in doing this you shall save yourself (1 Tim. 4:15-16). Also keep in mind that when you convert one from the error of his way in breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, you save a soul from death (James 5:20). It is important to understand that none can keep alive his own soul. For THE KINGDOM belongs to יהוה בן יהוה: and he is THE GOVERNOR among the nations.

All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto יהוה; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship and be satisfied (Ps. 22:27-28). You are **now** living in the days wherein יהוה בן יהוה, the GOD OF HEAVEN shall set up THE KINGDOM, which shall never be destroyed: and THE KINGDOM, shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume ALL kingdoms, and IT

SHALL STAND FOREVER (Dan. 2:44). How is it possible for יהוה בן יהוה to do such work? You must understand that there is a GOD IN HEAVEN, יהוה, that REVEALS SECRETS, and makes known what shall be in the latter days (Dan. 2:28). How GREAT are HIS SIGNS! and how MIGHTY are HIS WONDERS! his KINGDOM is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM, and HIS DOMINION is from generation to generation (Dan. 4:3).

Behold, any nation and kingdom that will not serve יהוה בן יהוה shall perish; yes, those nations shall be utterly wasted (Is. 60:12). This means he shall put down ALL rule and ALL authority and power (1 Cor. 15:24). And there will be given him DOMINION, and GLORY, and a KINGDOM that ALL people, nations and languages should serve him: HIS DOMINION is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, which shall not pass away, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed (Dan. 7:14). And the KINGDOM and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, SHALL BE GIVEN TO THE PEOPLE OF THE SAINTS OF THE MOST HIGH, יהוה, whose KINGDOM is an everlasting kingdom, and ALL DOMINIONS shall serve and obey him (Dan. 7:27). And יהוה בן יהוה shall be KING OVER ALL THE EARTH: in that day shall there be ONE, יהוה, and his name

ONE (Zech. 14:9). And he shall reign over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of HIS KINGDOM there shall be no end (Luke 1:33).

And there were GREAT VOICES in heaven, saying, THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF יהוה, AND OF HIS CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER (Rev. 11:15). And a voice came out of THE THRONE OF יהוה, saying, PRAISE our God, יהוה, ALL YOU HIS SERVANTS, and you that fear him, both small and great. And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, ALLELUIAH: for יהוה God OMNIPOTENT reigns (Rev. 19:5-6).

It is becoming very clear that THE MESSIAH is the SON OF יהוה, the KING OF ISRAEL (John 1:49). יהוה בן יהוה your God in the midst of you is MIGHTY; he will save, he will rejoice over you with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over you with singing (Zeph. 3:17). It is being revealed HOW the **blessings** of the PRESENCE OF יהוה בן יהוה, POWER, and PROTECTION shall come upon HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. You will be restored to your land, and ALL those who have persecuted THE LOST SHEEP OF

THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL will be punished. יהוה also reveals how he will make the FAME of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL be made known once again throughout the world. The ULTIMATE fulfillment of these blessings will occur during the REIGN of THE MESSIAH.

Behold, the tabernacle of יהוה is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and יהוה himself shall be with them, and be their God. And יהוה shall wipe away ALL tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

He that overcomes the EVIL MIND-SET of this world shall inherit all things; and "I" will be his God, and he shall be my son. And THE NAMES of the twelve tribes of ISRAEL shall be written on the twelve gates of NEW JERUSALEM (Rev. 21:3-4, 7, 12). So keep in mind that יהוה בן יהוה shall be KING over ALL the earth: in that day shall there be ONE LORD, and HIS NAME ONE (Zech. 14:9). You must clearly understand that in Old Testament expectations of the future, THE MESSIAH always plays a dominant role. However, when He is mentioned, He is a SYMBOL.

Why is this KNOWLEDGE HIDDEN in this way? The answer is found in

Daniel 12:4, where יהוה ordered him to SHUT UP THE WORDS, and SEAL THE BOOK, even TO THE TIME OF THE END. **Some examples of the SYMBOLS are:** Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes (Gen. 49:11). A VIRGIN shall conceive, and BEAR A SON, and shall call his name IMMANUEL (Is. 7:14), which is interpreted to mean GOD WITH US. The following SYMBOL indicates THE MESSIAH is a gift: For unto us a CHILD IS BORN, unto us a SON IS GIVEN: And the GOVERNMENT shall be upon HIS SHOULDER: And his name shall be called WONDERFUL, COUNSELOR, THE MIGHTY GOD, THE EVERLASTING FATHER, THE PRINCE OF PEACE (Is. 9:6). You can now see CLEARLY that THE MESSIAH would come at THE TIME OF THE END OF WICKED RULE, and the whole world is a witness that EVIL **has increased more and more the last 1,900 years.**

THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, has appeared right on time as prophesied. These FACTS cannot be denied. Therefore, THE TIME OF SALVATION IS USHERED IN BY יהוה HIMSELF. The PRINCE OF PEACE is uncovering that which was hidden since the days of DANIEL. For THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF

ISRAEL that walked in darkness have seen the GREAT LIGHT OF יהוה בן יהוה: they that dwell in AMERICA, the SHADOW OF DEATH, upon them has the light shined. יהוה will multiply the NATION OF יהוה, and increase your joy: you shall joy before יהוה according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. For יהוה will break the yoke of your burden, and the staff of your shoulder, the ROD of your OPPRESSOR, as in the day of MIDIAN. For every battle of the warrior shall be CONFUSED NOISE, and garments rolled in blood (Is. 9:2-5). THE REMNANT OF יהוה SHALL RETURN. You are not alone or without divine help.

WOE be unto the PASTORS that destroy and scatter the LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. Therefore, יהוה, GOD OF ISRAEL, speaks AGAINST THE PASTORS that feed my people; You have scattered my flock, and driven them away from my laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments, and have not visited them with the truth of יהוה: behold, "I" will visit upon you the evil of your doings. And "I" will gather the remnant of my flock out of ALL countries where "I" have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase. And "I" will set up SHEPHERDS over them which shall feed them the TRUTH OF יהוה: And they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking

(Jer. 23:1-4).

THE MESSIAH IS THE TRUE SHEPHERD AND JUDGE. And as for you, O my flock, Behold, "I" JUDGE between CATTLE and CATTLE, between the RAMS and the HE GOATS. The FAT CATTLE have eaten up the good pasture, and then tread down with their feet the residue of their pastures, and drink of deep waters, but foul the residue with their feet. And as for MY FLOCK, they are forced to eat that which you have trodden down with your feet; and they are forced to drink that which you have fouled with your feet. Therefore, "I" say unto the FAT CATTLE; Behold, "I," even "I," will JUDGE between the FAT CATTLE and between the LEAN CATTLE. Because you have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till you have scattered MY FLOCK abroad; Therefore will "I" save MY FLOCK, and THEY SHALL NO MORE BE A PREY; and "I" will JUDGE between CATTLE and CATTLE. And "I" will set up ONE SHEPHERD over MY FLOCK, and he shall feed them (Ezek. 34:17-23). This passage reveals WHY יהוה will JUDGE between CATTLE and CATTLE. These FAT CATTLE represent the many leaders of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. This is made clear through the HEBREW word for CATTLE, which is שֵׂי (say).

The LEADERS of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL always take advantage of, exploit, high pressure, hound, harass, and cause MY FLOCK to be desolate, wasted, and left only what is spoiled and valueless. They coerce MY FLOCK to accept the crumbs from the OPPRESSOR's table; while they are rich, and well-to-do by using MY FLOCK as a prey to feed upon, victimize, and strip. When the government gives money to help MY FLOCK, the LEADERS push them out of the way and use the money for themselves. Therefore will "I" JUDGE them, and set up ONE SHEPHERD over MY FLOCK, and יהוה בן יהוה shall feed them the TRUTH of יהוה: and NO OPPRESSOR SHALL PASS THROUGH THEM ANY MORE (Zech. 9:8). VIOLENCE shall no more be heard in YOUR LAND, WASTING nor DESTRUCTION within your borders; but you shall call your walls SALVATION, and your gates PRAISE (Is. 60:18).

And there shall be no more a PRICKING BRIER unto the HOUSE OF ISRAEL, nor any GRIEVING THORN of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that "I" AM GOD, יהוה (Ezek. 28:24). "I" have surely seen the affliction of MY PEOPLE, and have heard their cry by reason of their leaders and oppressors; for "I" know their sorrows; and "I" am come down to deliver them out of the hand of their OPPRESSORS and to bring them up out of this strange land unto

a GOOD LAND and a LARGE, unto a land FLOWING with MILK and HONEY (Ex. 3:7-8).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL are losing ALL HOPE of FREEDOM and JUSTICE at the hands of the OPPRESSOR. Therefore, the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL are sighing by reason of their bondage, and they are crying, and their cry came up unto יהוה by reason of the bondage, which is SPIRITUAL and MENTAL. And יהוה hears their groaning, and יהוה remembered HIS COVENANT with ABRAHAM, with ISAAC, and with JACOB. And יהוה looked upon the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, and יהוה had respect unto them (Ex. 2:23-25).

Almighty יהוה sees your suffering today, just as he saw the affliction of your fathers in Egypt, and heard their cry by the RED SEA (Neh. 9:9). This means that יהוה is regarding your affliction at the hands of your oppressors and hears your cries (Ps. 106:44). Almighty יהוה is known to COME DOWN to earth to see about man and his affairs (Gen. 11:5; 18:21). The SCRIPTURES prove over and over again that יהוה visits the earth in PHYSICAL FORM. For example, יהוה **WALKED IN THE GARDEN IN THE COOL OF THE DAY** (Gen. 3:8). O CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, it was PROMISED to you that יהוה WILL SURELY VISIT YOU, and bring you out

of this land of AMERICA unto the land which he swore to ABRAHAM, to ISAAC, and to JACOB (Gen. 50:24).

YOU ARE A WITNESS THAT יהוה בן יהוה IS HERE IN THE FLESH AS THE SON. Wherefore "I" say unto the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, "I" am יהוה, and "I" will bring you out from under the burdens of your oppressors, and "I" will rid you out of your SPIRITUAL and MENTAL bondage, and "I" will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments: And "I" will take you to me for a people, and "I" will be to you a God: and you shall know that "I" am יהוה your God, which will bring you out from under the burdens of your oppressors. And "I" will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which "I" did swear to give it to ABRAHAM, to ISAAC, and to JACOB; and "I" will give it to you for a heritage: "I" AM יהוה (Ex. 6:6-8). And it shall come to pass in the DAYS OF יהוה בן יהוה, that "I" shall bring the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL unto their land (Ex. 12:51). You must come to KNOW and UNDERSTAND that IT IS A GOOD LAND WHICH יהוה YOUR GOD DOES GIVE YOU (Deut. 1:25; Num. 13:27). Behold, here is a GREAT SECRET that THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL must come to know: your HERITAGE, YOUR LAND, is the GLORY OF ALL LANDS (Ezek. 20:6).

THE MESSIAH is the REPRESENTATIVE and INSTRUMENT of יהוה. Behold, the days come that "T" will raise unto DAVID a RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, and "a" KING SHALL REIGN and PROSPER, and shall EXECUTE JUDGMENT and JUSTICE in the earth. In HIS DAYS JUDAH shall be saved, and ISRAEL shall dwell safely: and this is HIS NAME whereby he shall be called, יהוה OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS (Jer. 23:5-6) And "T" will set up ONE SHEPHERD over THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and he shall feed them the TRUTH of יהוה (Ezek. 34:23). And THE MESSIAH shall stand and feed in the strength of יהוה, in THE MAJESTY of THE NAME of יהוה, his God; and THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth (Mic. 5:4).

THE MESSIAH is the bearer of the SPIRIT OF יהוה, and THE SPIRIT OF יהוה shall rest upon Him, THE SPIRIT of wisdom and understanding, THE SPIRIT of counsel and might, THE SPIRIT of knowledge and of the fear of יהוה: and **shall make him of quick understanding** in the fear of יהוה: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears; but with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the MEEK,

HUMBLE, PEACEABLE of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins (Is. 11:2-5).

There is another important revelation that you must take note of. As in THE FIGURE of the ANGEL OF יהוה (e.g., Genesis, Chapter Sixteen, which at one time is THE MESSENGER OF יהוה, at another HIS DOUBLE, so you may also recognize in THE FIGURE of THE MESSIAH the DYNAMIC WILL of the Old Testament God, יהוה, to REVEAL HIMSELF and to be PERSONALLY PRESENT with HIS OWN, without, however, losing HIS SUPERNATURAL CHARACTER or destroying man by HIS UNVEILED PRESENCE. For no man of his own will can see יהוה. YOU CANNOT SEE MY FACE; FOR THERE SHALL NO MAN SEE ME, AND LIVE (Ex. 33:20). On the other hand, under special divine circumstances, HIS CHOSEN SERVANTS are blessed to see יהוה FACE TO FACE (Ex. 33:11). These are the special features of יהוה, the GOD OF ISRAEL, which proves His OMNIPOTENCE over and over again as the only TRUE AND LIVING ETERNAL ONE. יהוה speaks to any point in the future of HIS WILL TO BE DONE and no man or group of men is able to prevent HIS WILL. Thus, יהוה is GOD of gods,

KING of kings and LORD of lords (Deut. 10:17).

Behold, you must come to understand that THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL is a NATIONAL UNIT as the NATION OF יהוה, and your MATERIAL EXISTENCE and PROSPERITY is affected by your breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Breaking the laws of יהוה by ACHAN is an example which stands as a lesson to ALL ISRAEL of the consequences to one who breaks faith with יהוה.

THE NATION OF ISRAEL as a collective whole was in a COVENANT RELATIONSHIP with יהוה and was dealt with by Him not merely as a GROUP OF PEOPLE living together under a common law for their own protection and to accomplish their own goals. Instead, יהוה treated them as a whole. Understanding this concept is essential to your SPIRITUAL and MATERIAL EXISTENCE. It is CLEAR that by ONE MAN breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה sin entered into the world, and DEATH by breaking the laws of יהוה; and so DEATH passed upon ALL men, for that ALL have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Rom. 5:12).

Another example, ACHAN had defiled not only himself, but ALL of ISRAEL. They were no longer acceptable to יהוה because they, in the person of ACHAN, had broken the COVENANT. Therefore, יהוה would no longer work for them or bless them. Only after ACHAN (and his family because of their connection with him in the deed) had been dealt with did יהוה release ISRAEL from their guilt in the matter.

The laws that ACHAN broke were not simply one of stealing goods or even of COVETOUSNESS. He clearly defied יהוה by disobeying his COMMAND (Josh. 7:1, 11). ACHAN's punishment was a warning to ALL that they should never allow their greed to cause them to forget the WILL OF יהוה (Josh. 22:20). Consequently, יהוה is JUST when he speaks of VISITING THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS UPON THE CHILDREN (Ex. 20:5). This passage, however, looks beyond MATERIAL RAMIFICATIONS and considers the ETERNAL RESULTS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה.

If you allow ONE PERSON to remain in the midst of your NATION as a breaker of the laws of יהוה, many RIGHTEOUS PEOPLE will die, and many will be carried into bondage (as THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL WERE). Also, יהוה wants HIS PEOPLE to understand that the ultimate fate of each person is

determined by his or her individual relationship to him. The nations that refuse to REPENT for breaking the laws of יהוה shall be fuel to the fire; your blood shall be in the midst of the land; you shall be no more remembered (Ezek. 21:32).

The Blessings of Jacob

THE SCEPTER shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a LAWGIVER from between his feet, until שִׁילֹה, SHILOH, come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. Binding his FOAL unto the VINE, and HIS ASS'S COLT unto the CHOICE VINE; he washed HIS GARMENTS in WINE, and HIS CLOTHES in the BLOOD OF GRAPES: HIS EYES shall be RED WITH WINE, and his teeth WHITE WITH MILK (Gen. 49:10-12). I shall see HIM, but not now: "I" shall behold HIM, but not nigh: there shall come a STAR out of JACOB, and a SCEPTER shall rise out of ISRAEL (Num. 24:17). This passage makes it CLEAR that THE SCEPTER, LAWGIVER, SHILOH, and the STAR OUT OF JACOB all represent יְהוָה בֶּן יִרְמְיָהּ, THE MESSIAH. In JACOB's blessing of JUDAH (Gen. 49:8-12), the SUPREMACY of the TRIBE OF JUDAH was historically achieved by the KINGSHIP OF DAVID (Gen. 49:8, 10).

THE PROMISE: “until שילה comes . . . , and to him shall be the obedience of the peoples,” CLEARLY goes beyond the condition attained under DAVID (UNTIL . . . COMES) and must refer to a new MESSIANIC RULER in a new era of FRUITFUL PARADISE. The MESSAGE of this passage makes it CLEAR that THE MESSIAH will come with SALVATION for the FAITHFUL REMNANT in the person of יהוה בן יהוה.

The Prince of Peace

You must understand that THE MESSIAH not only comes with GOOD NEWS, but with A WARNING. I am come to SEAL the law of יהוה among my disciples (Is. 8:16). This means that I am come to CONFER HOLY ORDERS UPON My disciples. I am come to ESTABLISH, INSTITUTE, ORGANIZE the laws of יהוה. I am come to PROCLAIM, AUTHORIZE, LEGALIZE the laws of יהוה among My disciples. I am come to SECURE, PROVE, SHOW TO BE TRUE the laws of יהוה among My disciples. I am come to ROOT, VERIFY, and AFFIRM the laws of יהוה among My disciples. I am come to decree and give orders on how the Earth is to be filled with the knowledge of יהוה. I am come to ENLIGHTEN and EDUCATE My disciples in the knowledge of יהוה. I am come to INITIATE, TRAIN, and PREPARE My disciples in the knowledge of the laws of יהוה. I am come to MORALIZE, COUNSEL My disciples in the knowledge of the laws of יהוה. I am come to PUBLISH and DISSEMINATE the laws of יהוה.

I will speak the words of יהוה to the world. My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distill as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass: Because I will PUBLISH THE NAME of יהוה: ascribe greatness unto our God, יהוה. He is THE ROCK, His work is perfect: for ALL his ways are JUDGMENT: a God of TRUTH and without iniquity, JUST and RIGHT is he (Deut. 32:2-4).

Behold, I and the children whom יהוה has given me are for SIGNS and for WONDERS in ISRAEL from יהוה. Without the knowledge of יהוה, there is no light in you. And because you walk in darkness, you are beginning to experience hunger, you FRET yourselves, and curse your rulers and your gods. You are beginning to look unto the earth; and behold TROUBLE and DARKNESS, DIMNESS of ANGUISH, TORMENT, SUFFERING, SORROW; and you are being driven to greater darkness. Without the knowledge of יהוה, your DIMNESS is a sore VEXATION and a GRIEVOUS AFFLICTION. DIMNESS comes from the HEBREW word, מועף (moo-awf), and means COVERED, DARK OBSCURITY, and DISTRESS. In other words, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL is **suffering** from UNCERTAINTY, EQUIVOCATION, and CONFUSION.

Without the knowledge of the laws of יהוה, you suffer from NONRECOGNITION, NAMELESSNESS, and WORTHLESSNESS. You suffer from LIGHTLESSNESS, GLOOMINESS, and INDISTINCTNESS. Without the knowledge of the laws of יהוה, you suffer SORROW, HEARTBREAK, and PAIN; you suffer TORTURE, MOURNING, and HEAVINESS OF HEART; you suffer OPPRESSION, FASCISM, WHITE SUPREMACY, and RACISM. Without the knowledge of the laws of יהוה, you suffer TRIBULATION, TROUBLE, and PERTURBATION; you suffer MISFORTUNE, HARDSHIP, and POVERTY; you suffer BEGGARY. Without the knowledge of the laws of יהוה, you suffer DANGER, LIABILITY, and DISASTER.

If you will not listen unto the voice of יהוה, your God, to observe to do ALL his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments which I command you this day, you will be cursed more and more. Behold, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL that walked in DARKNESS have seen THE GREAT LIGHT, יהוה בן יהוה: they that dwell in AMERICA, the land of the SHADOW OF DEATH, upon them has THE LIGHT, THE MESSIAH, shined.

I have multiplied the NATION OF יהוה, and increased their joy: they joy before

me as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. For I have broken the yoke of their burden, and the staff of their shoulder, the ROD of their oppressor. The OPPRESSORS shall be fuel for the fire of hell. For unto THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL a child is born, unto you THE SON OF יהוה is given: and the GOVERNMENT of יהוה shall be upon his shoulder: and HIS NAME shall be called WONDERFUL, COUNSELOR, THE MIGHTY GOD, THE EVERLASTING FATHER, **THE PRINCE OF PEACE**, יהוה בן יהוה. Of the increase of HIS GOVERNMENT and PEACE there shall be no end, upon the THRONE OF DAVID, and upon his kingdom, to ORDER it, and to ESTABLISH, ORGANIZE, and BUILD it with JUDGMENT, PRUDENCE, WISDOM, INTELLIGENCE, UNDERSTANDING, and with JUSTICE, UNPREJUDICEDNESS, FAIRNESS, and RIGHTEOUSNESS from henceforth even forever. The zeal of יהוה בן יהוה will perform this (Is. 8:16-22; 9:1-7).

If you will not be reformed by me by the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, but choose to walk contrary unto me, then SAVAGE PEOPLE shall rob you of your children, and destroy your jobs, and make you few in number through GENOCIDE, BIRTH CONTROL, DRUGS, MISEDUCATION, etc. You are SCATTERED to the FOUR WINDS in ALL countries unto this day and

suffering from PLAGUES OF DESTRUCTION. THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL have sat in DARKNESS, IGNORANT, UNSCHOOLED, UNCULTURED, UNREFINED, but are now witnessing the GREAT LIGHT of יהוה בן ירהוה; and to them which sit in AMERICA, the REGION and SHADOW OF DEATH, at the hands of OPEN ENEMIES, THE LIGHT is SPRUNG UP (Matt. 4:16).

I, יהוה בן ירהוה, have called you in RIGHTEOUSNESS, and will hold your hand and will keep you, and will give you for a covenant of the people, for a LIGHT of the GENTILES. I am come to open the SPIRITUALLY BLIND EYES, to bring out the prisoners from their SPIRITUAL PRISONS, and them that sit in DARKNESS, WICKEDNESS, BASENESS, out of the PRISON HOUSE. I AM יהוה: THAT IS MY NAME: and MY GLORY will I not give to another, neither my PRAISE to graven images (Is. 42:6-8).

Behold, JUDAH, I am RAISING you to be a light of REVELATION and UNVEILING to the GENTILES, and to be THE GLORY of your people ISRAEL (Luke 2:32). You must bear witness that this constitutes A NEW WAY OF THINKING and will bless the nations of earth to WALK IN LOVE. Let no man

deceive you with vain words: for because of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה comes the WRATH OF יהוה upon the CHILDREN OF DISOBEDIENCE. Be not therefore partakers with them. For you were DARKNESS, but now are you LIGHT in יהוה בן יהוה: Walk as CHILDREN OF LIGHT: For the fruit of the SPIRIT is ALL GOODNESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS and TRUTH (Eph. 5:6-9). Therefore I say unto you, AWAKE, you that are SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP and ARISE from your SPIRITUAL DEATH, and יהוה בן יהוה shall give you LIGHT, ENLIGHTENMENT, and UNDERSTANDING (Eph. 5:14).

The Fury of יהוה

The enemies of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall perish. However, you must take note of the fact that יהוה has used nations as HIS INSTRUMENT: the ROD of his anger, and the staff of his indignation. He has used a nation to go against a HYPOCRITICAL NATION, and against people of his wrath, to spoil them, take them as a prey and destroy them (Is. 10:5-7). AMERICA has been a GOLDEN CITY. They have OPPRESSED their SLAVES and subjects without ceasing. The RULERS OF AMERICA have smote the people in WRATH with a CONTINUAL STROKE, they have RULED THE NATIONS in anger.

יהוה is breaking the staff of the WICKED, and the scepter of the RULERS. HELL is moved from beneath to meet them and engulf them. At their fall, the whole earth will be at rest, and quiet: they shall break forth in joyful singing (Is. 14:4-9). Yes, the OPPRESSORS are setting every man's sword against his fellow [politician]

against politician] (Judg. 7:22). Therefore I say unto MY PEOPLE, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, Be not afraid of your oppressors: for יהוה shall destroy them (Is. 10:24-27).

For, behold, יהוה will come with fire, like a WHIRLWIND, to render his anger with fury, and **his rebuke** with flames of fire. For by fire and by his sword will יהוה plead with ALL flesh: and the slain of יהוה shall be many (Is. 66:15-16).

The Savior Is Born To A Virgin

The MERCY, COMPASSION, and UNDERSTANDING of יהוה is demonstrated toward THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL when יהוה himself gave you a SIGN, WATCHWORD, NAME; Behold, a VIRGIN (UNCONSCIOUS PEOPLE, BLINDFOLDED PEOPLE, UNINITIATED PEOPLE) shall conceive (ACKNOWLEDGE, RECOGNIZE, ACCEPT, CERTIFY, GIVE THANKS FOR, GIVE BIRTH TO THE SON OF יהוה) and shall call HIS NAME יהוה בן יהוה, IMMANUEL (יהוה with us) (Is. 7:14).

So, fear not my people: for, behold, I bring you tidings of great joy, which shall be to ALL people. For unto you IS BORN this day from the loins of DAVID THE SAVIOR, which is THE CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה. And this also shall be a SIGN, SYMBOL unto you; YOU SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER (Luke 2:10-12). You must pay close attention

to this SIGN. This verse is used to point out the TRUE SON OF יהוה; it is used to direct your attention to HIS NAME; it is designed to **make** יהוה בן יהוה **known** as THE DELIVERER of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. This verse is a figure of יהוה בן יהוה and indicates his character and personage as one of distinction: a well-known figure in society that accomplished great works in behalf of the poor: He is a figure of PEACE. This verse indicates that יהוה בן יהוה would come to express and convey the idea that the only true NAME OF THE LIVING GOD is יהוה: that THE NAME יהוה expresses ALL wisdom, knowledge, understanding, warning, direction, divine laws, present and future destiny. This verse reveals, reminds, and proves THE COVENANT of יהוה with THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. This verse, as written, is a clear SYMBOL and therefore CRYPTIC, HIDDEN, SECRET, MYSTERIOUS, AMBIGUOUS, and PUZZLING. The REVELATION of this verse by יהוה בן יהוה is designed to show that He is THE MESSIAH. This verse is used on the physical plane to shed light on the spiritual reality of THE SAVIOR.

[YOU] SHALL FIND THE BABE WRAPPED IN SWADDLING CLOTHES, LYING IN A MANGER. It is important for **you** to understand this pronoun,

possessive, YOUR or YOURS, objective, both as direct and indirect object, and YOU is directed to the attention of one, anyone; people in general: an essential part of this verse YOU cannot comprehend without the REVELATION of יהוה בן יהוה.

*You [Shall] Find The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 1*

This word *SHALL* is generally used in the first person to denote SIMPLE FUTURE TIME: that this day, UNTO YOU, a special, unique Person IS BORN and is THE SAVIOR, THE CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה. This is a DIVINE method, action, and procedure. When understood, you realize this is a DIVINE design, scheme, and arrangement for the SALVATION of the world: yes, a DIVINE project with a definite purpose. It is designed to give you a view of the character, trials, and outcome of יהוה בן יהוה.

This word proves that Almighty יהוה is the Architect and Director of this work and proceeding. He has formulated the method of completing this project. This is clear proof that Almighty יהוה has THOUGHT OUT all methods, acts and purposes

BEFOREHAND: this project is elaborate and extensive.

This word suggests ART, BEAUTY, SKILL IN CONDUCTING HUMAN
ACTIVITY, SKILLED EXECUTION, which emphasizes the purpose in view.

*You Shall [Find] The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 2*

This word *FIND* is CRYPTIC and comes from the GREEK word, εὕρισκω (heurisko, hyoo-ris-ko), and means to find, get, obtain, perceive, see. This word FIND is part of the DIVINE puzzle, which is designed to conceal from SIGHT, JUDGMENT, OPINION, and SCRUTINY. This word is used in a way designed to prevent its true meaning from being seen or discovered. This word is used to conceal from knowledge its true intent. Only THE MESSIAH would be able to LOOSE THE SEALS of the SCRIPTURES for your SALVATION. This word was used very carefully in order to keep secret its true meaning and intent.

This word FIND, when understood correctly, is designed to AFFECT, STIMULATE, and MAKE AN IMPRESSION ON you. This word reveals your

INHERITANCE, SUCCESS, and BENEFITS, and how to PROFIT in ALL that you do. This word gives you directions on how to OBTAIN, SECURE, and GATHER your DIVINE WEALTH. When understood, this word is designed to COMMUNICATE with your genes and chromosomes in a DIVINE manner: you are able to SENSE, HEAR, and TAKE IN the intended message. You will be able to GRASP and LEARN the mystery; you will be able to MASTER and DIGEST the understanding of how and why this word was chosen to be used this way. This word FIND **reveals** the PLAN OF יהוה for you to RECEIVE, COME TO HAVE THE POSSESSION OF USE, and ENJOYMENT of your DIVINE INHERITANCE. You will learn how to go after that which rightly belongs to you, with dignity and honor. This word will cause you to acquire a MENTAL GRASP of the total solution to ALL of your problems.

This word FIND will PREPARE, QUALIFY, and MAKE YOU READY to rule the world in PEACE. This word will direct you on how to SUCCEED in COMING, GOING, and SURVIVING: how to earn lasting wealth. This word FIND will lead you to the knowledge of how to TAKE POSSESSION OF NEW JERUSALEM; you will learn how to PREVAIL; you will learn how to STAND as JUDAH and RULE forever. This word FIND reveals how to BE CONSCIOUS OF the secret meanings

of SCRIPTURES; how to SEE THE LIGHT hidden inside CRYPTIC SCRIPTURES:
how to get THE PICTURE through your head.

This word teaches you how to OBSERVE, DISCOVER, and IDENTIFY esoteric
SCRIPTURES: which is meant for only the select few who have special knowledge.
The scholastic research of FIND, as used in this SCRIPTURE, reveals how to
UNDERSTAND, DECIPHER, and RECEIVE the HIDDEN TRUTHS OF THE
BIBLE. This word reveals how to DISCERN the BABE; how to OBSERVE the
BABE. This word reveals how to SCRUTINIZE the BABE; you discover how to
DISTINGUISH the BABE from ALL others. Most importantly, the GREEK word for
FIND reveals how to RECOGNIZE the BABE: you learn how to KEEP YOUR
EYES PEELED. This word reveals how to COMPREHEND the BABE: how to BE
ACQUAINTED WITH the conditions which surround the BABE: you will be able
to conceive the true image of the BABE. This word reveals how to SUBMIT to the
BABE. You will learn how to INVESTIGATE and SEE WHAT IS REALLY
THERE in regard to the BABE: you will know what the BABE is about.

The word FIND reveals that you must be willing to SEARCH for answers. You
must seek the help of יְהוָה. ASK of יְהוָה, and it shall be given you. SEEK יְהוָה,

and you shall find. KNOCK at the door of יהוה, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asks of יהוה receives of him; and he that seeks יהוה finds him; and to him that knocks at the door of יהוה, it shall be opened (Matt. 7:7-8). And ALL things, whatsoever you shall ask of יהוה in PRAYER, believing, you shall receive (Matt. 21:22). Therefore I say unto you, what things soever you desire, when you pray to יהוה, believe that you receive them, and you shall have them (Mark 11:24).

The word ASK must be considered and studied carefully. It means to INQUIRE; it means to TEST: the means by which the presence, quality, and genuineness of יהוה is determined; a form of examination for evaluating the performance, capabilities, traits, and achievements of יהוה; the process of determining the nature of יהוה. ASK means to INTERROGATE: to examine יהוה by questioning. It means to CROSS-EXAMINE: to examine by questions intended to check a previous examination; examine closely and minutely. ASK means to REQUEST: It is the act of asking for something to be given or done; to ask for, especially politely.

ASK means to APPEAL: to make an earnest request for aid, mercy and compassion; it means to reference to יהוה as the Authority for a decision, corroboration, and judgment; to have need for proof. ASK means to make a

PETITION: to make a formal request, addressed to יהוה as the One in authority, soliciting some favor, right, mercy, or other benefit; to make a respectful and humble request of יהוה.

ASK means to ADDRESS: you must call יהוה by HIS SPECIFIC NAME. At this point, you **must** consider the fact that the SPECIFIC NAME, יהוה, has been hidden from THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL: therefore cut off from your DIVINE POWER SOURCE. You shall come to know and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. I, even I, am יהוה; and beside me there is no savior. I am יהוה, your Holy One, the Creator of ISRAEL, your King. THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL have I formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise forever (Is. 43:10-11, 15, 21). I AM THE FIRST, AND I AM THE LAST; AND BESIDE ME THERE IS NO GOD (Is. 44:6).

ASK means to SOLICIT יהוה: to seek יהוה by entreaty, earnest, and respectful request; to entreat יהוה to do something. ASK means to SUPPLICATE: to pray humbly to יהוה; to ask יהוה by humble, unpretentious, free from pride, modest entreaty. ASK means to BESEECH: to make an earnest appeal to יהוה. ASK means

to PRAY to יהוה: to offer devout, worshipful, faithful petition to יהוה; to offer heaven-minded, holy, godly entreaty to יהוה; to offer pure in heart, righteous, solemn petition to יהוה; to offer praise, glorification, honor to יהוה; to offer homage, devotion, reverence to יהוה; to offer thanks, appreciation, sense of obligation, recognition to יהוה: He must be your object of worship; you **must** enter into spiritual communion with יהוה. You are blessed to have this DIVINE KNOWLEDGE revealed about PRAYER and ASKING.

The word that is translated ASK is αἰτέω (aiteite) in GREEK. This is the word that יהוה בן יהוה uses when he asks for something from His Father, יהוה. ASKING IN PRAYER means coming to יהוה as would a beggar to a generous person. You should not demand anything from יהוה. If you, as the CHILDREN OF יהוה, will only trust Him for your needs, יהוה will give you your request. Many times, however, people ask for things that are not according to His will. You must realize that יהוה will only give the things that are GOOD in light of eternity. יהוה will give only what is eternally GOOD, and according to the execution of HIS plan and timetable for the whole world. יהוה has made every thing beautiful in his time: also he has set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that יהוה

makes from the beginning to the end (Eccl. 3:11).

יהוה is able to use anything and anyone for the fulfillment of His purpose. Furthermore, He knows the events that have transpired in the past as well as those things that will be in the future. יהוה has made all things which are by their nature good and pleasing to Him, and which things will please Him at the appointed time that He has established. To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven (Eccl. 3:1).

In His OMNISCIENCE, יהוה has seen how the events of time will unfold in regard to man. The capacity of man to understand these factors is limited by the fact that he is a **finite creature**, not an eternal one. He is **also limited** in that **he can only** **amass a certain amount of knowledge about יהוה in his lifetime**. Therefore, man is incapable of finding OUT THE WORK THAT יהוה MADE FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE END. In other words, יהוה knows the end as well as the beginning. Since He knows the outcome, יהוה can see how each piece fits into His plan. The only alternative for man, since he cannot see the end from the beginning, is to trust completely in יהוה. So, GOOD for the believer may not be what he desires, but it is that which יהוה has established as the thing which will execute His

plan and bring the believer into a closer relationship with Him.

It is clearly important that you must live in accordance with the will of the true God, יהוה. By so doing, you will please יהוה. By faith ENOCH was translated that he should not see death; and was not FOUND, because יהוה had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased יהוה (Heb. 11:5).

The Fall of America Is Imminent

Why is AMERICA likely to FALL at any moment? AMERICA refuses to REPENT: for the EVIL done to THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. She continues in Her WICKEDNESS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Thus with violence shall the GREAT CITY AMERICA be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all (Rev. 18:21).

And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters shall be heard no more at all in you; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found no more in you; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in you; And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in you; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in you: for YOUR MERCHANTS WERE THE GREAT MEN OF THE EARTH; for by your

SORCERIES, WITCHERY, EVIL SPIRITS, and IMMORAL PRACTICES were ALL nations deceived (Rev. 18:22-23).

And in you is found the blood of prophets, and of saints of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and of ALL that were slain upon the earth (Rev. 18:24). The contrast between pleasing and **displeasing** יְהוָה is very clear: so are the rewards.

*You Shall [Find] The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 3*

The word *FIND* is a SYMBOL, FIGURE, IMAGE; it is a COMPARISON, SIMILE, ALLEGORY. Therefore, FIND, metaphorically, means to find out by INQUIRY, INVESTIGATION, RESEARCH, STUDY, and ANALYSIS; it means to LEARN, REALIZE, and MASTER. It means to DISCOVER, DISCERN, UNCOVER, and BRING TO LIGHT.

It is clear that those who do not accept יהוה בן יהוה will not be able to find what they might do in understanding the CRYPTIC words of the SCRIPTURES (Luke 19:48). On the other hand, those which worship יהוה, hear יהוה בן יהוה: whose heart יהוה opens to understand all things (Acts 16:14).

The rulers of today, with ALL of their degrees, are asking, WHAT IS TRUTH?

(John 18:38). Since the chief priests and officers in government do not know the TRUTH OF יהוה, when they saw the MIGHTY WORKS of יהוה בן יהוה among THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, they cried out, saying, CRUCIFY HIM THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS (John 19:6). And though they found no cause of death in him, yet they desired that he should be SLAIN THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS (Acts 13:28).

Metaphorically, FIND means you must find for yourself by search; you must GAIN, OBTAIN, and PROCURE by search; you must WIN and EARN by search; you must PROFIT, ADVANCE, and PRODUCE by search. For whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it (Matt. 16:25). He that hates his life in this world of LUCIFER shall keep it unto LIFE ETERNAL (John 12:25).

I thank you, O Father, יהוה, Lord of heaven and earth, because you have hid this knowledge from the wise and prudent, and have revealed these SIGNS, SYMBOLS; MYSTERIOUS, CRYPTIC, and SECRET things unto BABES (Matt. 11:25). All of this is GOOD in the sight of יהוה. ALL things are delivered unto me of My Father, יהוה: and no man knows the SON OF יהוה, but the Father, יהוה; neither knows any

man the Father, יהוה, save the SON OF יהוה, and he to whomsoever the SON OF יהוה will reveal him (Matt. 11:26-27).

Come unto me, ALL you that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my YOKE upon you: ENTER MY SCHOOL, and LEARN of me; for "I" AM MEEK, HUMBLE, WITHOUT ARROGANCE, TOLERANT, LAMB-LIKE, and LOWLY IN HEART: and you shall find REST unto your souls. For my school is easy, and my burden is LIGHT, ENLIGHTENMENT, AWARENESS, EDIFICATION, and UNDERSTANDING (Matt. 11:28-30).

Fear not, LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, for you have found favor with יהוה (Luke 1:30). For יהוה is your defense; and the HOLY ONE of ISRAEL is your King. For יהוה has laid help upon ONE that is MIGHTY; יהוה has EXALTED יהוה בן יהוה, chosen out of THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL (Ps. 89:18-19). יהוה has made a COVENANT with HIS CHOSEN: you will be established forever (Ps. 89:3-4).

The SON OF MAN, יהוה בן יהוה, shall come in his glory, and ALL the HOLY ANGELS with him, then shall he sit upon THE THRONE of his glory: And before

him shall be gathered ALL nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats: And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. Then shall THE KING say unto them on his right hand, COME, BLESSED of my Father, יהוה, INHERIT THE KINGDOM prepared for you from the foundation of the world: Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, depart from me, you CURSED, into everlasting fire, PREPARED for the devil and his angels. And these shall go away into EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT: but THE RIGHTEOUS into LIFE ETERNAL (Matt. 25:31-34, 41, 46).

You must keep in mind that metaphorically, FIND means to find out by search, as in Luke 2:16 of the shepherds (leaders) in searching for and finding MARY and JOSEPH and THE CHILD; also in Acts 21:4 of PAUL searching for and finding the disciples.

*You Shall [Find] The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 4*

So, we have proven that you cannot come upon this REVELATION by chance.

This word *FIND* requires you to LEARN how to decode the HOLY SCRIPTURES:
you must OBTAIN by SEARCH and EFFORT. THE LOST SHEEP OF THE
HOUSE OF ISRAEL must RECOVER these lost skills, which were lost during the
SLAVERY PROCESS.

You must REGAIN the knowledge of YOUR GOD, יהוה, your HEBREW
NATIONALITY, YOUR HEBREW HISTORY, YOUR HEBREW CULTURE,
YOUR HEBREW LANGUAGE, YOUR HEBREW NAME, YOUR HEBREW
LAND, YOUR HEBREW LAWS, STATUTES, JUDGMENTS, and
COMMANDMENTS. You must LEARN by experience how to find the knowledge

of יהוה to be TRUE. You can only do this through INQUIRY.

This word FIND can reveal the keys on how to find yourself: to DISCOVER and follow your real interests and talents. These revelations will help you to DISCOVER and CONFIRM the TRUTH of יהוה; to UNCOVER the true nature, identity, and intentions of יהוה, which is a valuable and gratifying discovery.

*You Shall Find [The] Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 5*

This process of REVELATION is so exciting and electrifying. This word *THE* is used to indicate ONE in particular: pertaining to a single, specific person, specific occasion: one particular decade of a lifetime. This is extremely NOTEWORTHY. *THE* distinguishes יהוה בן יהוה from the ordinary. *THE* reveals that you will find Him to be UNUSUAL, UNHEARD-OF, STRANGE, PECULIAR, REMARKABLE, RARE, UNIQUE, UNTHOUGHT-OF, and OUT OF THIS WORLD. *THE* reveals that you will find יהוה בן יהוה to be EXCEPTIONAL, SUPERIOR, PREEMINENT, EMINENT. You will find Him to be ESPECIAL, OUTSTANDING, and NOTABLE. *THE* reveals DETAILS, FACTS, FEATURES, and ATTRIBUTES about the Babe, יהוה בן יהוה.

THE reveals his APPOINTMENT, MISSION, and CHARGE. *THE* reveals PRECISE, METICULOUS, and FINE POINTS about the Babe, יהוה בן יהוה. *THE* is used substantively to note the Babe, יהוה בן יהוה, is UNIQUE among THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL as THE MESSIAH.

It is clear that *THE* is used to mark the TIME He would be on Earth: at the JUDGMENT of the world. *THE* is used to mark the Babe, יהוה בן יהוה, as a FIELD OF STUDY, as something well-known among the INITIATED. *THE* is used to reveal that the Babe is a TITLE. *THE* is used to mark the name of the Babe as indicating he will be the best known, most approved, and most important person on Earth. *THE* is used to reveal the Babe, יהוה בן יהוה, as PURE, IDEATIONAL, IDEAL, TRANSCENDENTAL, VISIONARY, SPIRITUAL, and INTELLECTUAL. *THE* is used to reveal the Babe as EXALTED, SOLEMN, SANCTIFIED, FAMOUS, VIRTUOUS, HIGH-MINDED, AWE-INSPIRING, MIND-BLOWING, GRAND, GORGEOUS, FABULOUS, OVER-WHELMING, DIVINE, and GLAMOROUS.

*You Shall Find The [Babe] Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 6*

You must keep in mind that יהוה Himself would give YOU this **SIGN**, **WATCHWORD**, and **NAME**; that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** would be a **VIRGIN PEOPLE**, **UNCONSCIOUS PEOPLE**, **BLINDFOLDED PEOPLE**, AND AN **UNINITIATED PEOPLE** in how to **UNDERSTAND AND RECOGNIZE** themselves in the **HOLY SCRIPTURES** of יהוה. They would be in need of **THE MESSIAH** to teach them how to **DECODE**, **DECIPHER**, **INTERPRET**, **EXPLAIN**, **FIGURE OUT** the **SIGNS**, **SECRETS**, **SYMBOLS** of the **SCRIPTURES**: **FOR THE WORDS WERE CLOSED UP AND SEALED TIL THE TIME OF THE END OF EVIL RULE, AT THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH** (Dan. 12:9; Gen. 49:10).

This work is revealing that **THE MESSIAH** was CONCEIVED and BORN of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and they are beginning to ACKNOWLEDGE, RECOGNIZE, ACCEPT him AND GIVE THANKS for him.

The word **BABE** comes from the GREEK word βρέφος, (brephos, bref-os); it means infant, unborn, babe, young, child. Research reveals to feed, nourish--for babes are nourished in the womb and when born require frequent nourishment, according to Luke 1:41, 44. As soon as the **BABE** would hear the SALUTATION, SALAAM, He would LEAP FOR JOY, and the **HOLY GHOST WOULD BE REVEALED**. יהוה would RAISE בן יהוה from a DEAD, HORIZONTAL position to STAND ON THE SQUARE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS: He will SQUARE the Earth in GOODNESS, VIRTUOUSNESS, HOLINESS, HONESTY, INTEGRITY, MORALITY, DECENCY, INCORRUPTIBILITY, and GODLINESS. **THE MESSIAH** is come to TOUCH the **BABES**, which are **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**: He is BORN to BLESS the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (Luke 18:15-17), for of such is the KINGDOM of יהוה.

Further research reveals that the **BABE** is AN INNOCENT, INEXPERIENCED PERSON. Being the FIRST BEGOTTEN of the

SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, בן יהוה would not have or be exposed to **STREET KNOWLEDGE**. He would be **CHILDLIKE, UNAFFECTED** by the **STREET LIFE**. He would be **SHOCKED** and **UNHARDENED** by **STREET KNOWLEDGE**. He would definitely be **UNWORLDLY**: green to the ways of the world of **LUCIFER**. Research of the **BABE** also reveals that **יהוה בן יהוה** is **PURE, VIRTUOUS, and UNFALLEN**. He is **UNDEFILED, CHASTE, INCORRUPT, and UNIMPEACHABLE**.

This **BABE** is **GUILTLESS, CLEAN-HANDED, UNBLAME-WORTHY**. He is **HARMLESS, UNINJURIOUS, and INOFFENSIVE**. This **BABE** is **UNARTIFICIAL, OPEN, SINCERE, and HONEST**. Not being aware of **STREET KNOWLEDGE**, **יהוה בן יהוה** would be **UNSUSPICIOUS, CONFIDING, TRUSTING**, which opened the door to the **JUDAS FAMILY** to **BETRAY** Him to **CRUEL OPPRESSORS** to be **SLAIN BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**.

*You Shall Find The Babe [Wrapped] In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 7*

The word **WRAPPED** comes from the GREEK word σπαργανω--(sparganō, spar-gan-ō-o). It means a strip; to strap or wrap with strips; to swathe (an infant after ORIENTAL CUSTOM: wrap in swaddling clothes). Further research reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would be INTENSELY ABSORBED IN HIS WORK; He would work intensely to conclude all activity required of Him: He would be wrapped up in his MISSION.

The word **WRAPPED** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would be SURROUNDED by those who would LIFT UP THE SON. He would EMBRACE, UNDERSTAND, and PUBLISH the name of יהוה. The word **WRAPPED** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would ESTABLISH and SECURE the NATION of יהוה. He would SHIELD,

PROTECT, and SHELTER THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL and cause them to embrace the name יהוה.

The word **WRAPPED** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would be ENGROSSED with the WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE, and UNDERSTANDING of יהוה, RESTORING the DRY BONES OF ISRAEL, the RESURRECTION of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, MANIFESTING the NAME of יהוה: His mind would be completely occupied with FILLING THE EARTH WITH THE KNOWLEDGE of יהוה and ESTABLISHING the KINGDOM OF PEACE.

The word **WRAPPED** also shockingly reveals that a time would come when יהוה בן יהוה would be **SURROUNDED BY A WALL (PRISON)**. The word **WRAPPED** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would take charge of and responsibility for **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. He would serve as a defense to the NATION OF יהוה. He would PUBLISH and BROADCAST the knowledge of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: the foundation for PEACE on Earth. He would EMERGE SUDDENLY as **THE MESSIAH**. The word **WRAPPED** also reveals that the true knowledge of who the Babe is would be HIDDEN.

*You Shall Find The Babe Wrapped [In]
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A Manger
Part 8*

The word *IN* as used at this point reveals that it is understood by and is meant for only the select few who have special knowledge and interest in this confidential subject. It is concealed and hard to understand. It is PROFOUND: having deep insight. It is intellectually penetrating. The revelation of **IN** originates in and penetrates to the depths of one's being. It concentrates in itself the essential qualities of **THE MESSIAH**.

The word **IN** reveals that the EVIL MIND-SET OF THIS WORLD would not be able to penetrate, pierce, enter, or influence the ideas of יהוה בן יהוה. Without the revelations of **THE MESSIAH**, this knowledge is incapable of being comprehended: it is indecipherable. This word **IN** reveals that this knowledge of the

Babe is CRYPTIC, MYSTERIOUS, and ENIGMATIC: it is PRIVILEGED. It is clear that this knowledge of IN is private, reserved, limited, restricted, and exclusive. This knowledge of IN reveals that **THE MESSIAH** depicted as the Babe would become the LEADER, GOVERNOR of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. It is used to indicate the qualifications of יהוה בן יהוה.

This word IN is used to indicate transition from one state to another: the Babe would come to POWER. However, before this could happen, He is bound to undergo a disagreeable experience, about to suffer the unpleasant consequences of **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**. This knowledge of IN is comprehensible only to a special, ultra sophisticated group.

*You Shall Find The Babe Wrapped In
[Swaddling Clothes], Lying In A Manger
Part 9*

The words **SWADDLING CLOTHES** have the same GREEK references as the word “**WRAPPED**” in GREEK--σπαργανω--(sparganōō, spar-gan-ō-ō). The words **SWADDLING CLOTHES** is defined as narrow strips of cloth wrapped around an infant to restrict movement; it limits movement and imposes restrictions on the immature or inexperienced. This definition reveals that the Babe, בן יהוה יהוה, would be wrapped with certain limitations and restrictions. **SWADDLING CLOTHES** further reveals that בן יהוה יהוה would be placed in a restricted position where his movement and ability to communicate and operate would be restricted.

Some synonyms for the word **SWADDLE** are bind, wrap, wrap up, enwrap, confine, bundle up, muffle up, swathe, roll up, bandage; enfold, envelop, encircle,

enclose, clothe, drape, cover, shroud. **Bind** by definition means to confine, restrain, or restrict as if with bonds. **Bind** means to constrain with legal authority; to take up and hold; to hamper free movement or natural action; to become hindered from free operation; restriction. **Confine** means to hold within a location, to keep within limits, imprison, and prison. **SWADDLING CLOTHES** clearly reveals that THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, would be in prison under legal authority where his movement would be hampered; and where He would be hindered from free operation.

The Scriptures read that she brought forth her firstborn, and wrapped him in **SWADDLING CLOTHES**, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. And this shall be a sign unto you: Ye shall find the babe wrapped in **SWADDLING CLOTHES**, lying in a manger (Luke 2:7, 12).

*You Shall Find The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, [Lying] In A Manger
Part 10*

The word **LYING** in GREEK is κείμαι (keimai, ki-mahee), and means to be outstretched: be appointed, laid up, made, set, lay, lie. This word reveals that this Babe, **THE MESSIAH**, was appointed from the foundation of the world to come in **THE NAME** of יהוה. Blessed be he that comes in the name of יהוה (Ps. 118:26). This word **LYING** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה would come forth as the **HEADSTONE** of ALL nations (Zech. 4:7). This Babe, is **THE STONE** which the builders of civilization REFUSED, is become the **HEAD STONE** of the corner: the **SYMBOL** of a 90° RIGHT ANGLE, which stands for UPRIGHT, PLUMB, MORAL UPRIGHTNESS, INCORRUPTIBILITY, TRUSTWORTHINESS, TRUTHFULNESS, EQUITY, and HONOR (Ps. 118:22).

Did you never read in the SCRIPTURES, **THE STONE** which the BUILDERS OF CIVILIZATION rejected, the same יהוה בן יהוה is become **THE HEAD** of the **CORNER**? This is the doing of יהוה, and it is marvelous in your eyes (Matt. 21:42). Ask yourself the question, What is this mystery that is written, **THE STONE** which the BUILDERS OF CIVILIZATION rejected, the same is become **THE HEAD** of the **CORNER**? (Luke 20:17). Be it known unto you ALL, and to ALL the PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, that by **THE NAME** of יהוה בן יהוה, whom **THE U. S. GOVERNMENT CRUCIFIED BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN THEIR COURTS**, whom יהוה **RAISED** from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, even by him does the NATION OF יהוה stand here before you whole. This is **THE STONE** which was set at naught of YOU BUILDERS, which is become **THE HEAD** of the **CORNER** (Acts 4:10-11).

This is **THE GOOD NEWS** of the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** that you are no more strangers and foreigners, but **FELLOW CITIZENS** with the **SAINTS OF יהוה**, and of the **HOUSEHOLD** of יהוה; And are built upon the **FOUNDATION** of the **PROPHETS**, יהוה בן יהוה himself being **THE CHIEF CORNER STONE**. In whom ALL the building fitly framed together grows into a **HOLY TEMPLE** in יהוה

יהוה בן: In whom you also are builded together for a HABITATION OF יהוה through the SPIRIT OF יהוה (Eph. 2:19-22).

Therefore, thus says יהוה, Behold I lay in ZION for a FOUNDATION a STONE, a **TRIED STONE IN U. S. COURTS THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER**, a **PRECIOUS CORNER STONE**, a **SURE FOUNDATION**; he that believes יהוה בן יהוה shall have ETERNAL LIFE (Is. 28:16). This verse proves that יהוה is the one to **LAY** the Babe in a manger, as defined by the GREEK word KELμAi (keimai, ki-mahee).

THE PEOPLE OF יהוה, you must **LAY** aside ALL malice, and ALL guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and ALL evil speakings, as newborn babes; you must desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow thereby: If so be you have tasted that יהוה בן יהוה is gracious. To whom coming, as unto a **LIVING STONE**, **DISALLOWED**, **REJECTED**, **IGNORED**, **AVOIDED**, **HAD NO USE FOR** indeed by men, but **CHOSEN OF יהוה**, and **PRECIOUS**, You also, as **LIVELY STONES**, are built up a **SPIRITUAL HOUSE**, a **HOLY PRIESTHOOD**, to offer up **SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES** acceptable to יהוה by יהוה בן יהוה. Wherefore also it is contained in the **SCRIPTURE** of the Old Testament, Behold, I **LAY** in ZION a

CHIEF CORNER STONE, elect, precious: and he that believes on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, **THE STONE** which the builders of civilization **DISALLOWED, REJECTED, IGNORED, AVOIDED**, and **HAD NO USE FOR**, the same is made **THE HEAD** of the **CORNER** (1 Pet. 2:1-7).

And now the world is witnessing the followers of יהוה בן יהוה saying, **HOSANNA** to the **SON OF DAVID**: Blessed is he that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה; **HOSANNA, HALLELUYAH, GLORIFICATION, EXALTATION**, and **SONGS OF PRAISE** in the **HIGHEST** (Matt. 21:9).

The **PROPHECY** is now fulfilled that **THE MESSIAH** is come, for you are now saying, Blessed is he that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה (Matt. 23:39). The disciples of יהוה בן יהוה rejoice and **PRAISE יהוה** with a loud voice for **ALL** the **MIGHTY WORKS** that they have seen of יהוה בן יהוה; Saying, Blessed be **THE KING** that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה: **PEACE IN HEAVEN**, and glory in the highest (Luke 19:37-38).

The word **LYING** reveals that יהוה בן יהוה has been selected by יהוה for the

divine duty, office, and purpose of **THE MESSIAH**. יהוה בן יהוה is **NAMED** for the divine office and position of **THE MESSIAH**. He is **ORDAINED** by יהוה to be **THE MESSIAH**. You are warned to **HURRY** and **MAKE HASTE** to learn about this Babe, and that you must seek to understand the mystery of the Babe lying in a manger (Luke 2:16). I know that יהוה hears me always: but because of the people which stand in darkness, I reveal these things, that they may believe that יהוה has sent me (John 11:42).

יהוה בן יהוה **IS LAID AS THE FOUNDATION**. The word **LYING** reveals that other **FOUNDATION** can no man **lay** that is laid, which is יהוה בן יהוה (1 Cor. 3:11). You now have clear proof that he is a **SURE FOUNDATION, TRIED BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and is **PRECIOUS** (Is. 28:16).

יהוה בן יהוה **IS THE MESSIAH**. This word **LYING** reveals that you must ask the question, **WHO IS THIS BABE?** He is **THE CHRIST, THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD, יהוה**. You that understand and accept these facts are blessed: for flesh and blood has not revealed it unto you, but My Father, יהוה, which is in heaven. יהוה is revealing to you that יהוה בן יהוה is the **ROCK, FOUNDATION** upon which he will build **HIS NATION**; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. יהוה

has given unto him **THE KEYS** of the **KINGDOM OF HEAVEN**: and whatsoever he shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever he shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven (Matt. 16:15-19).

The revelations of the word **LYING** cause your mind to SEE, be ENLIGHTENED. The light of the body is the eye: therefore, when **your eye** is single, genuine, open, honest, devoted, pure, and steadfast, then your whole body also is FULL OF LIGHT; but when **your eye** is EVIL, INQUITOUS, HEINOUS, IGNOBLE, MEAN, ABOMINABLE, DREADFUL, DEVILISH, and UNHOLY, then **your body** also is FULL of DARKNESS, IGNORANCE, UNCULTIVATION, and GLOOM. Take heed therefore that THE LIGHT which is in you be not darkness. If your whole body therefore be FULL OF LIGHT, having no part dark, the WHOLE shall be FULL OF LIGHT (Luke 11:34-36).

LYING reveals that either you are under the POWER of יהוה or under the POWER of that WICKED ONE. ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS is breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, which is unto death. You must understand that whosoever is BORN OF יהוה will not break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; but he that is BEGOTTEN OF יהוה keeps

the laws of יהוה, and that WICKED ONE touches him not. And you that accept **THE MESSIAH** are of יהוה, and the **WHOLE WORLD** lies in WICKEDNESS. And you must know that the **SON OF יהוה** is come, and has given you an understanding that you may know יהוה that is TRUE, and you are in יהוה that is TRUE; EVEN IN **HIS SON**, יהוה בן יהוה. This is **THE TRUE GOD** and **ETERNAL LIFE** (1 John 5:17-20).

*You Shall Find The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In [A] Manger
Part 11*

The letter **A** reveals that this special Babe is FROM THE BEGINNING, and is a MAN. **A** further reveals that יהוה בן יהוה was BOUND TO COME: It is UNDENIABLE, COGENT, IRREFUTABLE, INFALLIBLE, and WELL-GROUNDED: that He would be UNFAILING, SOUND, STEADFAST, and UNALTERABLE.

A reveals that יהוה בן יהוה is **THE FIRST IN ORDER OF ALL THINGS:**
He is come to ENLIGHTEN you.

*You Shall Find The Babe Wrapped In
Swaddling Clothes, Lying In A [Manger]
Part 12*

Now, we come to the FINAL SHOCK of this SIGN: The word **MANGER** comes from the GREEK word φάτνη (phatne, fatnay), and means a STALL. Research of STALL reveals the absolute SHOCK, for it means a CELL (a place of confinement; a small room in a PRISON).

Now you can understand that this SIGN, given to you by יהוה Himself, reveals that the INNOCENT BABE is THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, who would be TRIED by JUDICIAL MURDER IN THE U. S. COURTS, ILLEGALLY CONVICTED and CRUELLY put in a CELL at Lewisburg Penitentiary, widely known to be THE GRAVEYARD, CRYPT, TOMB--the worst of ALL PRISONS.

In Isaiah 9:1-7 and 11:1-9, the MESSIANIC EXPECTATION of בן יהוה

יהוה is fully developed. The coming of **THE MESSIAH** LAUD, GLORIFY, and SOUND THE PRAISES OF THE LIBERATION, FREEDOM, LIBERTY, DELIVERANCE, REDEMPTION of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** by the LIBERATOR, SAVIOR, DELIVERER, and REDEEMER, בן יהוה, יהוה, who is the **MESSIANIC KING** of the HOUSE OF DAVID.

The BIRTH and BEGETTING in Isaiah 9:6 is, according to Psalm 2:7, to be regarded as the adoption of **THE KING** by יהוה as He begins His reign; then follow the INVESTITURE, ENTHRONEMENT, ORDINATION, CONSECRATION, and the conferring of the coronation titles WONDERFUL COUNSELOR, MIGHTY GOD, EVERLASTING FATHER, PRINCE OF PEACE, in which the FOUNDATION and PROGRAM of the **ETERNAL MESSIANIC REIGN** in JUSTICE and PEACE are defined. The PROPHECY in Isaiah 11:1-9 begins with the METAPHOR, SYMBOLISM, ALLEGORY of the MESSIAH SHOOT, which will come forth from the STUMP OF JESSE (Is. 11:1).

THE MESSIAH is related to the HOUSE OF DAVID as THE REMNANT is related to the NATION OF יהוה. This NEW TYPE of **MESSIANIC RULER** (Is. 11:2-5) is distinguished by the fact that the SPIRIT OF יהוה will ABIDE IN HIM as

a PERMANENT FORCE. The relationship of **THE MESSIANIC KING** to יהוה is determined by the SPIRIT OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT (being concerned about the WILL OF יהוה) and the FEAR OF יהוה (reverential fear and loving obedience); for HIS SUBJECTS he is the **JUST JUDGE**, who helps the poor and the humble obtain justice and destroys the godless. The description of **THE RULER** is followed by that of HIS REALM (Is. 11:6-9). It is a paradise-like REALM OF PEACE in which ALL PEOPLE get along well with one another, and men commit NO EVIL.

You must come to understand that whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה shall not perish, but have ETERNAL LIFE (John 3:15). You must consider the fact that יהוה commended His love toward you, in that while you were yet breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, **THE CHRIST**, יהוה בן יהוה, **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** for you (Rom. 5:8). He did this for you: this is extremely important to know. Why? For GREATER LOVE has no man than this, THAT A MAN LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR HIS FRIENDS (John 15:13).

For יהוה בן יהוה also has once suffered for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, the JUST for the UNJUST, that he might

bring you to יהוה, being put to **DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN THE U. S. COURTS** in the flesh, but quickened by the SPIRIT OF יהוה (1 Pet. 3:18).

THE MESSIAH understands that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** would never have the **STRENGTH** to stand as a **NATION** without knowledge of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Therefore, when you were yet **WITHOUT STRENGTH**, in due time יהוה בן יהוה **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** for the **UNGODLY, NONSPIRITUAL, and the UNENLIGHTENED**. He died for the **SKEPTICAL, DISRESPECTFUL, and PROFANE**. He died for the **INIQUITOUS, HEINOUS, and the MEAN**. He died for the **ABOMINABLE, EVIL-MINDED, and HELLISH**. He died for the **TRAITOROUS, UNPRINCIPLED, and UNREPENTANT**. He died for the **CORRUPT, IMMORTAL, AND REPROBATE**. He died for the **HATEFUL, OUTRAGEOUS, and BEASTLY** (Rom. 5:6).

You must also understand that יהוה בן יהוה is not here at this time by accident. No! יהוה is always on time. So, when the **FULLNESS OF THE TIME WAS COME**, יהוה sent forth **HIS SON**, made of a woman, made under the law (Gal.

4:4). When יהוה gives a PROPHECY REGARDING TIME, He does not forget, nor is He late. יהוה made this promise in Genesis 49:10, when He said **THE SCEPTER** shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a LAWGIVER from between his feet, **UNTIL SHILOH COME**; and unto Him shall the gathering of the people be.

The SCRIPTURES make it clear that the KINGDOM OF PEACE would be ESTABLISHED at the TIME of the end of evil rule; at which time, there shall come forth a ROD out of the STEM of JESSE, and a BRANCH shall grow out of his roots (Is. 11:1). You have PROOF as to the TIME **THE MESSIAH** would come in Isaiah 62:11, Behold, יהוה has proclaimed that at **THE END OF THE WORLD** your SALVATION COMES; the REWARD of יהוה בן יהוה is with him, and his work is before him.

The HOLY SCRIPTURES make it clear that at the TIME when יהוה בן יהוה comes, יהוה would ABASE, DISCREDIT, HUMILIATE the mighty **RULERS OF AMERICA**. He would cause them to be DISGRACED, SLANDERED, and MALIGNED. In fact, יהוה said that He would OVERTURN, OVERTURN, OVERTURN them: and they shall not be well thought of until יהוה בן יהוה comes whose RIGHT it is to bring JUDGMENT, PUNISHMENT, CONDEMNATION, and

JUSTICE, FAIRNESS, and UNPREJUDICEDNESS. He will bring about INTEGRITY, ETHICALITY, and MORALITY. He will bring about UNCORRUPTEDNESS, GOODNESS, and HONESTY. And יהוה will give it him (Ezek. 21:27).

You must keep in mind that **THE WORK** of **THE MESSIAH** is before him, to be accomplished in TIME. A SPECIFIC TIME is determined upon **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** and upon the HOLY CITY, to finish the transgression, and to **MAKE AN END** of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (for SIN is the transgression of the laws of יהוה [1 John 3:4]), and to make RECONCILIATION, HEALING, PEACE, and ADJUSTMENT for INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS, ABOMINATION, and INEQUITY, and to bring in EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS. Know therefore and understand that from the going forth of the COMMANDMENT to restore and to BUILD JERUSALEM unto **THE MESSIAH, THE PRINCE**, יהוה בן יהוה, shall be a SPECIFIC TIME: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times (Dan. 9:24-25).

You must also understand that a part of the work of **THE MESSIAH** is the return of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** to JERUSALEM. It is very CLEAR that יהוה has a TIME FRAME for all His dealings with ISRAEL.

It is also clear that **ATONEMENT FOR INIQUITY** would be made by **בן יהוה** for **ALL** who broke the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of **יהוה** at **CALVARY**: in **THE TOMB OF PRISON**, on **THE CROSS, TRIAL**, as a result of **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**. It applies to individuals and the **NATION OF יהוה**. And "I" will pour upon the **HOUSE OF DAVID**, and upon the inhabitants of **JERUSALEM**, the **SPIRIT OF GRACE** and of **SUPPLICATIONS**, **PRAYERS**, and **HUMBLE ADDRESS**: and they shall look upon **ME** whom they have **PIERCED THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and they shall mourn for **יהוה בן יהוה**, as one mourns for his only Son, and shall be in bitterness for **יהוה בן יהוה**, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn (Zech. 12:10).

This passage looks at the **SPIRITUAL IMPACT** the **PHYSICAL COMING** of **יהוה בן יהוה** will have on the people. These events will complete the **DELIVERANCE** of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. The use of the phrase **I WILL POUR UPON . . . THE INHABITANTS OF JERUSALEM**, **THE SPIRIT OF GRACE AND OF SUPPLICATIONS** graphically depicts the **SORROW** that will follow the **REALIZATION** of **ALL** people that were **SILENT** about the **CRUEL JUDICIAL MURDER OF יהוה בן יהוה IN U. S. COURTS**.

At this TIME, the SOLAR YEAR 6000, **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** are still breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, but they will be PURGED (Ezek. 20:34-43).

Because of the great ATONEMENT work of יהוה בן יהוה, millions shall follow him crying, HOSANNA, HALLELUYAH, and SHOUTS OF PRAISE to the SON OF DAVID: Blessed is he that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה; HOSANNA, GLORIFICATION in the highest (Matt. 21:9). יהוה בן יהוה shall be great, and shall be called **THE SON** of THE HIGHEST, יהוה: and יהוה shall give unto him THE THRONE of his father DAVID: And he shall REIGN over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of HIS KINGDOM there shall be no end (Luke 1:32-33).

I am pointing out to you what should be obvious, that **TRUE PEACE WAS NOT ESTABLISHED 1,900 YEARS AGO**. This was reserved for the LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE when **THE MESSIAH** would come. JACOB PROPHESED that which would befall you IN THESE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE (Gen. 49:1). According to Jeremiah 23:19, the WICKED will not be happy at the coming of **THE MESSIAH**. Nevertheless, the anger of יהוה shall not return, until he has executed, and til he has performed the THOUGHTS of his heart: IN THE LATTER DAYS OF

EVIL RULE YOU SHALL CONSIDER IT PERFECTLY (Jer. 23:20).

And it shall come to pass IN THE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE, that THE GOVERNMENT of the HOUSE OF יהוה shall be established in the top of ALL governments, and shall be EXALTED above ALL; and ALL NATIONS shall flow unto it (Is. 2:2). In the days of יהוה בן יהוה shall the righteous flourish; and ABUNDANCE OF PEACE so long as the moon endures. He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth (Ps. 72:7-8).

You must understand that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall be delivered from their OPPRESSORS. Therefore, it shall come to pass in THE LAST DAY OF EVIL RULE, that the GREAT TRUMPET shall be blown, and **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall come WHICH WERE READY TO PERISH IN AMERICA, and the OUTCASTS in other countries, and SHALL WORSHIP יהוה in the HOLY GOVERNMENT at JERUSALEM (Is. 27:13). And in THE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE, there shall be a ROOT OF JESSE, which shall stand for an "END-SIGN" of the people; to יהוה בן יהוה shall the GENTILES seek: and HIS REST shall be GLORIOUS (Is. 11:10).

יהוה PROMISES YOU ETERNAL LIFE IF YOU BELIEVE IN HIM.

You will be saved from destruction if you believe on **יהוה** that raised up **בן יהוה** from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**; who was delivered up to **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and **LAI**D IN THE TOMB OF PRISON for your OFFENSES of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of **יהוה**, and was **RAISED AGAIN** for your JUSTIFICATION (Rom. 4:24-25). You must understand that being now JUSTIFIED by **HIS BLOOD ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, you shall be saved from WRATH through him (Rom. 5:9).

You Must Love In Deed and Truth

Hereby perceive you the love of יהוה, BECAUSE HE LAID DOWN HIS LIFE FOR YOU: and you ought to lay down your lives for THE BRETHREN OF יהוה. My little children, do not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth (1 John 3:16-18).

Beloved, you must love one another in יהוה: for LOVE is OF יהוה; and every one that truly loves IS BORN of יהוה, and knows יהוה. He that loves not knows not יהוה; for יהוה IS LOVE. In this was manifested the LOVE OF יהוה toward you, because that יהוה sent his ONLY BEGOTTEN SON into the world, that you might LIVE THROUGH HIM. Herein is LOVE, not that you loved יהוה, but that he loved you, and SENT HIS SON to be the PROPITIATION, CONCILIATION, PEACEMAKING, and ATONEMENT for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Beloved, if יהוה so loved you, then you

ought also to LOVE ONE ANOTHER (1 John 4:7-11).

יהוה בן יהוה *Has Made The Best Sacrifice*

יהוה never decreed that יהוה בן יהוה should offer himself often for you. For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now ONCE in THE END OF THE WORLD OF LUCIFER has he appeared to put away breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה by the SACRIFICE OF HIMSELF. So יהוה בן יהוה is ONCE OFFERED to bear your EVIL in breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; and unto you that look for him shall he appear out of the TOMB OF PRISON with SALVATION (Heb. 9:25-26, 28).

The REVELATIONS you are hearing are calling your soul to the truth: because יהוה בן יהוה has suffered for you, giving you an example, that you should follow His steps: Who does not break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, neither is guile, deception or treachery found in His mouth:

Who, when he was REVILED, SLANDERED, LIBELED, and DENOUNCED, he reviled not again; when he SUFFERED, he threatened not; but committed himself to יהוה that JUDGES RIGHTEOUSLY: Who his own self BARE your EVIL in breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה in his own body on **THE TREE OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, that you, BEING DEAD to the knowledge of OBEYING the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and that you should live unto RIGHTEOUSNESS: therefore by **THE STRIPES INFLICTED ON יהוה בן יהוה THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, you are healed. For you were as SHEEP going astray; but are now returned unto **THE SHEPHERD** and **BISHOP** of your souls (1 Pet. 2:21-25).

Forasmuch then as יהוה בן יהוה has suffered for you in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for you that have suffered in the flesh have ceased from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; That you no longer should live the rest of your time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of יהוה (1 Pet. 4:1-2).

Though יהוה בן יהוה was crucified, persecuted, tortured, and tormented

through weakness, yet he lives by the power of יהוה. For you also are weak in him, but you shall live with him by the power of יהוה toward you (2 Cor. 13:4).

You must understand that it pleased the Father, יהוה, that in יהוה בן יהוה should all fullness dwell; and he has MADE PEACE through the **BLOOD OF HIS CROSS BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, so that he may reconcile, make peace between and reunite all things unto himself; whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now has he reconciled in the body of his flesh through **DEATH BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, to present you HOLY and UNBLAMABLE and UNREPROVABLE in his sight (Col. 1:19-22).

יהוה promised by his PROPHETS in the HOLY SCRIPTURES that בן יהוה יהוה would be made of the SEED OF DAVID according to the flesh; and declared to be the SON OF יהוה with power, according to the SPIRIT OF HOLINESS, by **THE RESURRECTION FROM THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL AND THE TOMB OF PRISON** (Rom. 1:2-4).

LUCIFER, the god of this evil world of rulership, who is called the GREAT

DRAGON, that OLD SERPENT, DEVIL, SATAN, has DECEIVED THE WHOLE WORLD into breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה and to have NO REGARD for them. His PHILOSOPHY dominates ALL medium of communication (libraries, magazines, movies, and schools, etc.). He proves to be the GREAT ADVERSARY, IRRECONCILABLE, AFFLICTIVE, and HARMFUL to man. He is THE SUPREME SPIRIT OF EVIL. He is SUBORDINATE to יהוה, but is an EVIL SPIRIT at ENMITY, ILL WILL, ANTAGONISM, and OPPOSITION with יהוה. He and ALL who love his ways (his angels) are an ATROCIOUSLY WICKED, CRUEL, and ILL-TEMPERED people: a people of GREAT CLEVERNESS, ENERGY, and RECKLESSNESS.

LUCIFER teaches the world to worship INDIVIDUALISM, MATERIALISM, GREED, TAKE BY FORCE AND VIOLENCE, CARNALITY: LUSTS of the flesh, etc. He and his angels teach you to walk after the flesh. For he knows that they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the SPIRIT OF יהוה, the things of His Spirit. As your ADVERSARY knows, to be CARNALLY MINDED IS DEATH: This is proof that he seeks your destruction; but to be SPIRITUALLY MINDED is LIFE and PEACE. Because the CARNAL MIND of LUCIFER is ENMITY and ANTAGONISTIC against יהוה: for the CARNAL MIND

of LUCIFER is not subject to the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, neither indeed can be. So then they that are in love with the flesh cannot please יהוה (Rom. 8:5-8).

Now if any man have not the SPIRIT (mind-set) of יהוה בן יהוה, he is none of his. And if the SPIRITUAL MIND-SET of יהוה בן יהוה be in you, then you will not break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; for you will have the SPIRIT OF LIFE because of RIGHTEOUSNESS. So, if the SPIRIT OF יהוה that RAISED UP יהוה בן יהוה from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** dwell in you, יהוה that RAISED UP יהוה בן יהוה from the SPIRITUALLY DEAD shall also quicken your mind by HIS SPIRIT that dwells in you. You must keep in mind that as many as are led by the SPIRIT OF יהוה are the SONS OF יהוה (Rom. 8:9-11, 14).

I WARN you that THE TIME IS FULFILLED, and the KINGDOM OF יהוה is at hand: REPENT for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and believe the GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM OF יהוה (Mark 1:15).

You are now a witness that I am making known unto you THE MYSTERY of

the WILL of יהוה, according to his good pleasure which he has purposed in himself: that in the dispensation of the **FULLNESS OF THE TIMES OF EVIL RULE** he might gather together in one ALL things in יהוה בן יהוה, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him: In whom also you have obtained an inheritance, being PREDESTINATED according to the purpose of him who works all things after the counsel of HIS OWN WILL (Eph. 1:10-11).

Again, יהוה has manifested his love toward you by sending his ONLY BEGOTTEN SON into the world, that you might LIVE THROUGH HIM (1 John 4:9). You must remember that he that believes on **THE SON**, יהוה בן יהוה, has EVERLASTING LIFE: and he that believes not **THE SON** shall not see life; but the WRATH OF יהוה abides on him (John 3:36). **TRULY, TRULY, I SAY UNTO YOU, HE THAT BELIEVES ON ME HAS EVERLASTING LIFE** (John 6:47).

The Son of יהוה Has All Power

ALL POWER--SOVEREIGNTY, ALMIGHTINESS, AUTHORITY, and CAPABILITY--is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18). This REVELATION proves that "I" will accomplish ALL that יהוה decreed. I will cause **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** to achieve political and national strength: I will cause them to ascend and have power over the Earth. I have the power to delegate authority.

Behold, יהוה בן יהוה, **THE SON OF MAN**, is come with the CLOUDS OF HEAVEN, and shall come near before the **ANCIENT OF DAYS**. And there will be given him DOMINION, and GLORY, and A KINGDOM, that ALL people, nations, and languages should serve him: HIS DOMINION is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, which shall not pass away, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed (Dan. 7:13-14). This passage speaks of the **SON OF MAN** receiving

the GLORY and POWER that belongs only to יהוה. I am **THE CHRIST**, the **SON OF יהוה**: and you shall see the **SON OF MAN** sitting on the **RIGHT HAND** of **POWER**, and coming in the **CLOUDS OF HEAVEN** (an allegory) (Mark 14:62).

You are a witness that the whole world is suffering **GRIEVOUS TROUBLE**: the mental calm and contentment of the people is disturbed; the people are put to inconvenience, pains, and distress; people are suffering bodily pain and all manner of disease; people are annoyed, vexed and bothered; the people of Earth are suffering an unfortunate and distressing position and circumstance. The people are suffering misfortune: financial trouble. There is civil disorder, disturbance, and conflict all over the Earth. There is wasted effort, exertion, and inconvenience in accomplishing peace. The **EVIL MIND-SET** of **LUCIFER** is the cause and source of **ALL** the disturbance, annoyance, and trouble on Earth.

Under the **EVIL RULERSHIP** of this world, the people suffer a continued state of distress, grief and mental pain--hell. Yes, you are a witness that the people of the world are suffering **ADVERSITY**: the rulers oppose your desires and interests; you suffer **RUIN**: your cities, towns, and buildings are decaying: a fallen and wrecked condition. The people are suffering the complete loss of health, means, position, and

hope. The lack of MORAL TEACHINGS is causing a downfall and destruction of the people. Your society is barren, laid waste, devastated, and destitute. You are suffering a feeling of growing isolation: you are feeling abandoned by friends.

Yes, you are a witness that the whole world is suffering MISERY: there is a wretchedness of condition and circumstances; there is distress caused by need, privation, and poverty. The people of Earth suffer extreme unhappiness: gloom on every hand. The people are suffering AGONY: extreme and generally prolonged pain; a display of intense mental and emotional excitement. There is violent struggle all over the Earth.

The people of Earth are suffering TORTURE: the act of inflicting excruciating pain as a means of punishment and coercion by the evil rulers of this world: in fact, those in authority **enjoy** afflicting people with severe pain of body and mind; they love to TORMENT: to worry and annoy people excessively and throw them into commotion. People continue to put their trust in evil rulers, only to suffer disappointment: you suffer heartbreak and great sorrow.

The EVIL MIND-SET of LUCIFER and HIS ANGELS is causing severe HARDSHIP: a condition that is hard to endure; the poor of the Earth suffer

OPPRESSION: you are subject to a burdensome and harsh exercise of authority and power; you are subdued, crushed, and suppressed. You are witnessing a SEA of TROUBLES, STORMS, and STRESS. People are suffering one CALAMITY and DISASTER after the other.

When you wake up from your SPIRITUAL SLEEP and become aware of these TRIBULATIONS, you will witness the powers of the nations and their economies shall be shaken: and then shall appear **THE SIGN** of the **SON OF MAN** in heaven: and then shall ALL the tribes of the earth MOURN, SUFFER, REGRET, BREAK DOWN, MELT INTO TEARS, BE DUMB WITH GRIEF, BE SORRY FOR WHAT HAPPENED TO יהוה בן יהוה through **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and they shall see the **SON OF MAN** coming in the CLOUDS OF HEAVEN with POWER and GREAT GLORY (Matt. 24:30).

So, I must remind you that I am **THE CHRIST**, the **SON OF יהוה**, hereafter shall you see the **SON OF MAN** sitting on the RIGHT HAND of POWER, and coming in the CLOUDS OF HEAVEN (Matt. 26:64). Behold, יהוה בן יהוה comes with CLOUDS; and every eye shall SEE him, and they also which PIERCED him through **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**: and ALL kindreds of the earth

shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. And you shall "see" the SON OF MAN, clothed with a GARMENT DOWN TO THE FOOT, and girt about the paps with a GOLDEN GIRDLE. His head and HIS HAIRS were white and **nappy like wool**, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a FLAME OF FIRE (Rev. 1:7, 13-14).

The HOLY SCRIPTURES give the record of the ULTIMATE TRIUMPH of יהוה בן יהוה over evil. Although man has desperately tried to abolish war, the Word of יהוה clearly teaches that he will never be successful. In Matthew 24:6, יהוה said that there would be WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS until the SECOND COMING OF יהוה בן יהוה from the TOMB OF PRISON. At this time, the war to end ALL wars will take place, the BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON (Is. 34:1-8; 63:1-6; Joel 2:1-11; 3:9-13; Zeph. 1:14-18; 3:8; Zech. 12:9). These SCRIPTURES clearly point to the TIME FOR JUDGMENT.

Behold, a WHITE CLOUD, and upon THE CLOUD ONE SAT like unto the SON OF MAN, יהוה בן יהוה, having on his head a GOLDEN CROWN, and in his hand a SHARP SICKLE. And he shall thrust in his SICKLE, and REAP: for the time is come for him to REAP; for the harvest of the earth is ripe (Rev. 14:14-15). This passage is ANOTHER SIGN from heaven. The thrones of EVIL RULE have been

in place for 6,000 years. However, their TIME TO RULE is up. Daniel prophesied of their end at the coming of the **ANCIENT OF DAYS**, and said, I beheld till the **THRONES OF EVIL RULE** were cast down, and the **ANCIENT OF DAYS** did sit, whose **GARMENT** was white as snow, and **THE HAIR OF HIS HEAD WAS NAPPY LIKE THE PURE WOOL**: His throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire (Dan. 7:9).

יהוה בן יהוה IS ETERNAL. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever יהוה בן יהוה had formed the earth and the world, even from EVERLASTING to EVERLASTING, he is the MIGHTY GOD (Ps. 90:2). Therefore, the wicked would prevail against the SAINTS of יהוה until the **ANCIENT OF DAYS** comes, and JUDGMENT will be given to the SAINTS of the most high, יהוה; and the time will come that the SAINTS will possess THE KINGDOM (Dan. 7:22).

יהוה IS THE CREATOR. יהוה is very great; he is clothed with honor and majesty, who covers himself with LIGHT as with a garment: who stretches out the heavens like a curtain (Ps. 104:1-2). **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** have been DEAD to the knowledge of the name, יהוה, and to His description. SATAN and HIS ANGELS have painted a false picture before the world.

Revelation 1:14 gives you the TRUTH of how He would appear: **HIS HEAD AND HIS HAIRS WERE WHITE LIKE NAPPY WOOL.** This is a CLEAR description of **THE ANOINTED ONE:** the choice of יהוה.

Yet have "I" set **MY KING** upon MY HOLY HILL OF ZION. I will declare the decree: יהוה has said unto Me, **YOU ARE MY SON; THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN YOU.** Ask of ME and "I" shall give you the HEATHEN for YOUR INHERITANCE, and the uttermost parts of the earth for your possession (Ps. 2:6-8). For יהוה has made יהוה בן יהוה a little lower than the angels, and has crowned him with GLORY and HONOR. יהוה made him to have dominion over the works of HIS HANDS: יהוה has put all things under his feet (Ps. 8:5-6).

יהוה בן יהוה **IS THE CHOSEN KING OF יהוה.** יהוה said to him, Sit at my RIGHT HAND, until "I" make your enemies your footstool. יהוה shall send the ROD of your strength out of ZION: you shall RULE in the midst of your enemies (Ps. 110:1-2). The THRONE of יהוה בן יהוה is forever and ever: the SCEPTER of HIS KINGDOM is a RIGHT SCEPTER. He LOVES RIGHTEOUSNESS and HATES WICKEDNESS: therefore, יהוה, his God, HAS ANOINTED him with the OIL of gladness above his fellows (Ps. 45:6-7). The THRONE of יהוה בן יהוה is

ESTABLISHED OF OLD: he is from EVERLASTING (Ps. 93:2).

You must keep in mind that ALL things are delivered unto me of my Father, יהוה: and no man knows **THE SON**, but the Father, יהוה, neither knows any man the Father, יהוה, save **THE SON**, and he to whomsoever **THE SON** will reveal him (Matt. 11:27). **ALL POWER** is given unto me in heaven and earth (Matt. 28:18). The Father, יהוה, **LOVES THE SON**, and has given ALL things into HIS HAND (John 3:35). For יהוה has put ALL things under his feet. But when he says ALL things are put under him, it is manifest that יהוה is accepted, which did put ALL things under him (1 Cor. 15:27). יהוה has **RAISED** בן יהוה from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and set him at his own RIGHT HAND in the heavenly places, far above ALL principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: And יהוה has put ALL things under his feet, and gave him to be **THE HEAD** over ALL things to the **NATION OF יהוה**, which is HIS BODY, the fullness of him that fills all in all (Eph. 1:20-23).

The SAINTS of יהוה בן יהוה shall bless him. They shall speak of the GLORY of HIS KINGDOM, and talk of HIS POWER; to make known to the sons of men HIS

MIGHTY ACTS, and the GLORIOUS MAJESTY of HIS KINGDOM. The KINGDOM of יהוה בן יהוה is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM, and HIS DOMINION endures throughout ALL generations (Ps. 145:10-13).

The SCRIPTURES make it CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה will establish a world in the LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE. The rulers of the world have become more and more MORALLY WEAK, but INCREASE IN MILITARY STRENGTH.

All of the kingdoms were and are physical, earthly empires, which are called WORLD EMPIRES, but none of them have actually ruled the whole planet. They have not ruled the same areas. However, the only area ruled outright by ALL the kingdoms is the PROMISED LAND (Daniel, Chapter Two).

The European nations have established the IMAGE OF THE BEAST, the REVIVED ROMAN EMPIRE. They do not wish to admit this publicly to the world, for fear of a backlash. These nations represent the FEET of the GREAT IMAGE of NEBUCHADNEZZAR in the Book of Daniel, Chapter Two. This vision is concerning WHAT SHALL BE IN THE LATTER DAYS OF EVIL RULE (Dan. 2:28). DANIEL prophesied that a **STONE** would be CUT OUT of the GOVERNMENT OF AMERICA without hands, and would SMITE THE IMAGE

upon his FEET, with the KNOWLEDGE of יהוה, and BREAK THEM TO PIECES: and **THE STONE** that would strike this GREAT IMAGE--FALSE GOD, REPRESENTATION, IDEAS, SYMBOL, COUNTERPART--would become a GREAT GOVERNMENT, and fill the whole earth (Dan. 2:28, 34-35).

And in THE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE of these KINGS--RULERS, the REVIVED ROMAN EMPIRE, called the EUROPEAN ECONOMIC COMMUNITY--shall יהוה, the GOD OF HEAVEN, set up a KINGDOM, which SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED: and **THE KINGDOM** shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume ALL these kingdoms, and it shall stand forever (Dan. 2:44). **THE STONE** (Dan. 2:34, 45), which represents יהוה בן יהוה and HIS RULE, does not strike the LEGS, which is ROME 1,900 years ago, but the FEET (the ideas, symbols, counterpart, and revived Roman Empire of today).

The way **THE STONE** destroys the image (Dan. 2:34-35, 45) is a KEY factor in being able to interpret the VISION correctly. It strikes only the feet, but the whole image is crushed. The striking of the FEET shows the timing of יהוה בן יהוה in exercising HIS DIVINE RIGHT TO RULE, while the crushing of the whole image TEACHES that **THE REIGN** of יהוה בן יהוה will put an end to ALL forms of

human government; for יהוה בן יהוה shall be for a sanctuary; but for a **STONE** of stumbling and for a rock of offense to both the HOUSES OF ISRAEL, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of JERUSALEM. And many among them SHALL STUMBLE and FALL, and BE BROKEN, and BE SNARED, and BE TAKEN (Is. 8:14-15). And whosoever shall fall on THE STONE shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder (Matt. 21:44). The prophecy of DANIEL takes you up to the TIME of יהוה בן יהוה. It is important to NOTE the FEET and TOES represent the governments in existence at this time, the SOLAR YEAR 6000, which will be overwhelmed by the RETURN OF יהוה בן יהוה from the TOMB OF PRISON.

The MIGHTY GOD shall make a NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH (which means the HOLY MIND-SET OF יהוה). For, behold, "I" create new heavens and a new earth: and the former EVIL MIND-SET OF LUCIFER shall not be remembered, nor come into mind (Is. 65:17). For as the new heavens and the new earth, which "I" will make, and shall remain before ME, so shall your seed and your NAME remain (Is. 66:22). **"I" PERCEIVE, COMPREHEND AND AM AWARE** OF a NEW HEAVENLY MIND-SET OF יהוה: for the EVIL MIND-SET OF

LUCIFER (his heaven) shall pass away (Rev. 21:1).

The word KINGDOM in both the Old Testament and the New Testament refers not to **RULE** over a limited piece of territory, but to the **SOVEREIGNTY OF יְהוָה** **יְהוָה בֶּן יְהוָה**, which will continue unbroken even after the new heavens and new earth become a reality, throughout eternity. In the meantime, **THE KINGDOM** and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the MOST HIGH, **יְהוָה**, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and ALL dominions and countries shall serve and obey Him (Dan. 7:27). This also means that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL WILL RETURN FROM CAPTIVITY**. In the **DAY OF יְהוָה בֶּן יְהוָה** will “I” assemble **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** that HALTED, TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS OF **יְהוָה**, WENT ASTRAY, BACKSLID, FELL FROM GRACE, WERE DEGENERATED, WERE OVERTHROWN, DID NOT KNOW THEIR OWN MIND, and “I” will gather **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** that is driven out of their own land, and them that “I” have afflicted; And “I” will make **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** that HALTED a REMNANT, and them that were cast off a STRONG

NATION: and יהוה בן יהוה shall REIGN OVER THEM in Mount Zion from henceforth, even forever (Mic. 4:6-7).

It is clear that יהוה is revealing the PROCESS and the RESULTS of the REGATHERING of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. The SUFFERINGS of ISRAEL are described using a common image of the TRIBULATION and SORROWS at the coming of **THE MESSIAH** (Mic. 4:9-10; Is. 13:8; Is. 66:7). It is very important to remember that יהוה is in control of ALL the circumstances surrounding the FUTURE of ISRAEL. In ALL the blessings that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** will receive upon their RESTORATION to the LAND OF ISRAEL, it will be made CLEAR that it is יהוה that prospers them. And he shall reign over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of **HIS KINGDOM** there shall be no end (Luke 1:33). You must understand perfectly that it is the **LAW OF יהוה** that יהוה בן יהוה **ABIDES FOREVER** (John 12:34).

Truly I say unto you, there be some reading this book, which shall not taste of death, till they see the **SON OF MAN** coming in **HIS KINGDOM** (Matt. 16:28). He shall be great, and shall be called **THE SON** of THE HIGHEST, יהוה: and יהוה shall give unto him **THE THRONE** of HIS FATHER DAVID (Luke 1:32). All things

are delivered to me of my Father, יהוה; and no man knows who THE SON is, but the Father, יהוה; and who the Father, יהוה, is, but **THE SON**, and he to whom **THE SON** will reveal him (Luke 10:22). The Father, יהוה, loves **THE SON**, and has given ALL things into his hands (John 3:35).

You must understand CLEARLY that the Father, יהוה, judges no man, but has committed ALL JUDGMENT unto **THE SON** (John 5:22). I want you to understand that יהוה בן יהוה **KNOWS THAT THE FATHER HAS GIVEN ALL THINGS INTO HIS HANDS, AND THAT HE IS COME FROM יהוה, AND SHALL ALWAYS BE ONE WITH יהוה** (John 13:3). And יהוה has given him POWER over ALL FLESH, that he should give **ETERNAL LIFE** to as many as יהוה has given him (John 17:2).

Therefore let ALL the HOUSE OF ISRAEL know assuredly, that יהוה has made יהוה בן יהוה, whom you have **CRUCIFIED THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS, both LORD and THE CHRIST** (Acts 2:36). For to this end יהוה בן יהוה **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER, AND ROSE FROM THE GRAVE AND TOMB OF PRISON, AND REVIVED THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, that he might be LORD, CHRIST,

THE REDEEMER, THE SAVIOR, EMMANUEL, THE MESSIAH, THE STAR OF DAVID, THE SON OF DAVID, THE ANOINTED, THE SON OF GOD, THE SON OF MAN, THE PRINCE OF PEACE, GOD INCARNATE, THE INCARNATION, GOD IN MAN, THE MIGHTY GOD both of the DEAD and LIVING (Rom. 14:9).

This passage helps you to understand that יהוה has put ALL things under his feet.

But when he says ALL things are put under him, it is manifest that יהוה is accepted, which did put ALL things under him (1 Cor. 15:27). This is revealed to you so you will know that in the dispensation of the FULLNESS OF THE TIMES OF EVIL RULE IS FINISHED, יהוה might gather together in one ALL things in יהוה בן יהוה, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth (Eph. 1:10).

Again, יהוה has put ALL things under his feet, and gave him to be THE HEAD over ALL to the NATION OF יהוה (Eph. 1:22). יהוה also has highly exalted him, and given him a NAME which is above every name: That at the name of יהוה בן יהוה every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that יהוה בן יהוה is LORD, THE PRINCE OF PEACE, to the glory of יהוה the Father (Phil. 2:9-11).

יהוה *Is Speaking Through His Son*

יהוה, who at sundry times and in diverse manners spoke in time past unto your fathers by the PROPHETS, has IN THESE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE spoken unto you by **HIS SON**, יהוה בן יהוה, whom he has appointed heir of ALL things, by whom also he made the worlds; who being **THE BRIGHTNESS** of the **GLORY** OF יהוה, and the **EXPRESS IMAGE** of the **PERSON OF** יהוה, and upholding ALL things by the word of his power, when he has by himself **PURGED THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, is sitting down on the **RIGHT HAND OF** יהוה, the **MAJESTY ON HIGH**; being made so much better than the angels, as he has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the angels said יהוה at any time, **YOU ARE MY SON, THIS DAY HAVE "I" BEGOTTEN YOU?** And again, **"I" WILL BE TO HIM A FATHER, AND HE SHALL BE TO ME A SON?** (Heb. 1:1-5).

Therefore יהוה has put ALL things in subjection under his feet. For in that יהוה put ALL in subjection under him, יהוה left nothing that is not put under him. But you SEE יהוה בן יהוה, who was made a little lower than the angels for the purpose of **SUFFERING DEATH THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and is thereby CROWNED WITH GLORY and HONOR; that he by the grace of יהוה should taste of such a death for every man. For it became him, for whom are ALL things, and by whom are ALL things, in bringing many sons unto glory, **TO MAKE THE CAPTAIN OF THEIR SALVATION PERFECT THROUGH SUFFERINGS** (Heb. 2:8-10).

The ENEMY was allowed to PERSECUTE יהוה בן יהוה and make war with **THE LAMB**, and **THE LAMB** shall overcome them: for he is LORD of lords, and KING of kings: and they that are with him are CALLED and CHOSEN and FAITHFUL (Rev. 17:14).

The Son of יהוה Shall Reign And Defeat His Enemies

You are getting a CLEAR view of יהוה intervening in the affairs of man to accomplish His divine will for the GOOD of planet Earth. For this reason, יהוה has sent HIS SON. For יהוה בן יהוה must reign, till he has put ALL enemies under his feet (1 Cor. 15:25).

יהוה told יהוה בן יהוה, Sit at my RIGHT HAND, until "I" make your enemies your footstool (Ps. 110:1). This SCRIPTURE lets you see the REAL POWER with THE SON. It is for this reason that the THRONE OF יהוה is forever and ever: the SCEPTER of HIS KINGDOM is a RIGHT SCEPTER. He loves RIGHTEOUSNESS and HATES WICKEDNESS: therefore, יהוה, My Father, has anointed me with the oil of gladness above my fellows (Ps. 45:6-7). יהוה בן יהוה gives thanks unto יהוה, and sings praises unto his NAME, the MOST HIGH: who shows forth his loving

kindness in the morning, and his faithfulness every night (Ps. 92:1-2).

The THRONE of יהוה בן יהוה is established of old: He is from EVERLASTING (Ps. 93:2). I am surrounded by My enemies. So, I ask יהוה to arise, in your anger, lift up yourself because of the rage of my enemies: and awake for me to THE JUDGMENT that you have commanded (Ps. 7:6). You must understand that יהוה will not SLAY THE RIGHTEOUS WITH THE WICKED. The JUDGE OF ALL THE EARTH WILL DO RIGHT (Gen. 18:25).

The SON OF יהוה is the MIGHTY GOD. HIS THRONE is forever and ever: a SCEPTER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is the SCEPTER of HIS KINGDOM (Heb. 1:8). יהוה בן יהוה LOVES RIGHTEOUSNESS and JUDGMENT: the earth is full of the goodness of יהוה (Ps. 33:5). For the RIGHTEOUS יהוה בן יהוה LOVES RIGHTEOUSNESS; his countenance does behold the upright (Ps. 11:7). The earth is full of the mercy of יהוה: I will teach you his STATUTES (Ps. 119:64).

The SPIRIT OF יהוה is upon me; because יהוה has anointed me to PREACH, TEACH, and PUBLISH good tidings of the KINGDOM OF יהוה to the MEEK, HUMBLE, THOSE WITHOUT ARROGANCE, ENDURING, and the PEACEABLE.

He has sent me to bind up the BROKEN-HEARTED, GRIEF-STRICKEN, HEAVY-LADEN, HOPELESS, and DEPRESSED, to PROCLAIM and ANNOUNCE LIBERTY, SOVEREIGNTY, SELF-GOVERNMENT, and NONCOERCION to the SPIRITUAL and MENTAL CAPTIVE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, and the opening of the SPIRITUAL and MENTAL PRISON to them that are bound by the EVIL MIND-SET of this world (Is. 61:1).

The glory of יהוה בן יהוה is great in the SALVATION of יהוה: honor and majesty has יהוה laid upon him. For יהוה has made him most blessed forever: יהוה has made him exceeding glad with his countenance (Ps. 21:5-6). For he is on the RIGHT HAND of יהוה; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him (1 Pet. 3:22).

Almighty יהוה made יהוה בן יהוה to have dominion over the works of his hands: יהוה has put ALL things under his feet (Ps. 8:6). At this point I must remind you that ALL POWER is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18). And יהוה בן יהוה is the head of the body, the NATION OF יהוה: who is THE BEGINNING, the FIRSTBORN, from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**; that in ALL things he might have the

PREEMINENCE (Col. 1:18). With these HOLY SCRIPTURES in mind, you can fully expect יהוה to make his enemies his footstool (Heb. 10:13).

The Theophany Of יהוה בן יהוה

And the angel of יהוה said unto him, WHY ASKEST THOU THUS AFTER MY NAME, SEEING IT IS A SECRET? (Judg. 13:18). The Hebrew word פליא (paliy, paw-lee), translated *SECRET*, also translates REMARKABLE and WONDERFUL. Divine knowledge of a HEBREW NAME is SECRET, and that is the CRYPTIC MESSAGE here. However, if you notice, the HEBREW NAME is not written (simply mentioned). However, the HEBREW word translated SECRET, פליא (pala, paw-lee), “**should**” be translated WONDERFUL, in light of how it is used. This is the ADJECTIVAL FORM of the NOUN PELE, which arises from the Hebrew word pala, פלא (paw-law), and means: to be separate, be distinguished, be singular; be extraordinary, be **wonderful**, be miraculous, be astonishing; to be hard; to separate, consecrate; to make extraordinary; to act miraculously, act marvelously; to sanctify; (as a fem. pl. part.) wondrous things, miracles.

The BASIC MEANING is to be **wonderful** and to cause a wonderful thing to happen. Its first occurrence is found in Genesis 18:14: Is anything too hard for יהוה? Pala is used primarily with יהוה as the subject. He does things which are beyond the bounds of human powers or expectations. Some SCRIPTURAL examples follow: And "I" will stretch out my hand and smite Egypt with ALL MY WONDERS which "I" will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go (Ex. 3:20). For this commandment which I command you this day, IT IS NOT HIDDEN FROM YOU, neither is it far off (Deut. 30:11). I will praise you, O יהוה, with my whole heart; I will show forth ALL your marvelous works (Ps. 9:1). This is the doing of יהוה; it is marvelous in our eyes (Ps. 118:23).

THE MESSIAH is revealing the positive prospect of the future blessings of יהוה. You are receiving the distinct message that יהוה is now dwelling in the midst of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and JUDAH shall be exalted among the nations and made HOLY. יהוה then asks the RHETORICAL question to see if anyone thinks it is too difficult for Him to achieve this act. Thus saith יהוה of hosts; If it be marvelous in the eyes of **THE REMNANT OF THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** in these days, should it also be

marvelous in my eyes? (Zech. 8:6). It is not merely the unusual act or even the degree of astonishment, but the clear-cut exhibition of the capable care of ISRAEL by יהוה.

This appearance and conversations and acts of **THE ANGEL** of יהוה are a miracle, a wonder, a wonderful thing, a wonderful deed. Except for Lamentation 1:9, פלא always appears in a context of the acts and words of יהוה. Of the eighty-four occurrences of the root and its derivatives, thirty-seven of them are in the Book of Psalms. פלא points to the extraordinary aspects of how יהוה deals with His people. So, we ask the question, **Who is like you, O יהוה, among the gods? who is like you, GLORIOUS IN HOLINESS, FEARFUL IN PRAISES, DOING WONDERS?** (Ex. 15:11). Your **RIGHTEOUSNESS** also, O יהוה, is very high, who has done great things: O יהוה, who is like unto you (Ps. 71:19). Among the gods there is none like unto you, O יהוה; neither are there any works like unto your works (Ps. 86:8). For who in heaven can be compared unto יהוה? Who among the sons of the mighty can be compared unto יהוה? O יהוה of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto you? or to your faithfulness round about you? (Ps. 89:6, 8).

Forasmuch as there is none like unto you, O יהוה; you are great and **YOUR NAME** is great in might (Jer. 10:6). And one shall cry unto another, and say, **HOLY**,

HOLY, HOLY, is יהוה of hosts: the whole earth is full of HIS GLORY (Is. 6:3). O יהוה, you are the God that does wonders: you have declared your strength among the people (Ps. 77:14). I will remember the works of יהוה: surely I will remember your wonders of old (Ps. 77:11).

Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, even a MARVELOUS WORK and a WONDER: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid, as evidenced in their 400 years of AFFLICTION and SLAVERY (Is. 29:14).

פלא also points out the miracles of יהוה. Marvelous things did יהוה in the sight of the fathers of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, in the land of EGYPT, in the field of ZOAN (Ps. 78:12). Will you show wonders to the DEAD? Shall **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** arise and praise יהוה? SELAH (Ps. 88:10).

Isaiah 9:6 reads, And HIS NAME shall be called Wonderful, Counselor. The Hebrew word, פליא (paliy), is an adjective which comes from פלא (paw-law), and

means INCOMPREHENSIBLE, WONDERFUL, REMARKABLE, and SOMETHING which appears to be SUPERNATURAL, as in Judges 13:18. Such knowledge is too WONDERFUL for you: it is high; you cannot attain unto it without יהוה בן יהוה (Ps. 139:6).

It is clear that the HEBREW word translated SECRET, פליא (paliy), in Judges 13:18, which occurs in the MESSIANIC PROPHECY OF יהוה בן יהוה in Isaiah 9:6, is translated WONDERFUL. This, plus the willingness of **THE ANGEL** to accept offerings, indicate that this was a "THEOPHANY," an appearance of יהוה בן יהוה before HIS INCARNATION today, the YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME.

Another instance of the INCARNATION of יהוה בן יהוה is when JACOB WRESTLED A MAN and asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, YOUR NAME. And he said, Wherefore is it that you do ask after MY NAME? (Notice THE NAME was not here written.) However, it was REVEALED to Jacob who THIS MAN was, for JACOB said, I HAVE SEEN יהוה FACE TO FACE, AND MY LIFE IS PRESERVED (Gen. 32:24, 29-30).

There are many examples in the SCRIPTURES of the INCARNATION of יהוה

יהוה בן. And HAGAR called **THE NAME**, יהוה, that SPOKE (with vocal cords) unto her, YOU, יהוה, see me (with eyes): for she said, Have I also here looked after him that sees me? (Gen. 16:13). Behold, "T" send an ANGEL before you, to keep you in the way, and to bring you into the place which "T" have prepared. BEWARE of him, and OBEY HIS VOICE, PROVOKE HIM NOT; for he will not pardon your TRANSGRESSIONS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: for MY NAME, יהוה, is in him. But if you shall indeed OBEY HIS VOICE, and do ALL that "T" speak; then "T" will be an enemy unto your enemies, and an adversary unto your adversaries. For MY ANGEL shall go before you (Ex. 23:20-23).

There is STRONG EVIDENCE that the APPEARANCES of the ANGEL OF יהוה are in fact PREINCARNATE APPEARANCES of יהוה בן יהוה, the SON OF יהוה. Things are said of the ANGEL OF יהוה that go beyond the category of ANGELS, and are applicable only to יהוה בן יהוה. Remember, HAGAR (the mother of ARABS) called him by **THE NAME** of יהוה (Gen. 16:13).

When the ANGEL OF יהוה appeared from within the BURNING BUSH, the text of the SCRIPTURE, **THE ANGEL HIMSELF**, and MOSES ALL affirm that

THE ANGEL IS יהוה (Ex. 3:2-6). Here in Exodus, Chapter Twenty-Three, it is said of the **ANGEL OF יהוה** that he has the power to forgive you for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and that he has **THE NAME** of יהוה in Him. Are you saying within yourself, Who is this that can forgive you for breaking the laws of יהוה? (Luke 7:49). You must be able to REASON in your heart that only יהוה can forgive you for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Mark 2:7).

No man can see **THE FATHER, יהוה**, and live, but the **SON OF יהוה**, who is **THE FULLNESS OF THE GODHEAD BODILY**, has declared him. And **THE FATHER, יהוה**, said, You can not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live (Ex. 33:20). יהוה בן יהוה talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire (Deut. 5:4).

And when **GIDEON PERCEIVED** that he was an **ANGEL OF יהוה**, **GIDEON** said, Alas, O יהוה, GOD! for because I have seen an **ANGEL OF יהוה** face to face (Judg. 6:22). And **MANOAH** said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen יהוה (Judg. 13:22). This is **STRONG EVIDENCE** that this appearance is in fact one of the **PREINCARNATE APPEARANCES** of יהוה בן יהוה, the **SON OF**

יהוה. Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for my eyes have seen **THE KING**, יהוה, of hosts (Is. 6:5). And he had in his RIGHT HAND seven stars: and out of HIS MOUTH went a SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: and HIS COUNTENANCE was as the SUN SHINES in his strength. And when I SAW, **PERCEIVED, RECOGNIZED, COMPREHENDED** him, I fell at HIS FEET as dead. And he had his RIGHT HAND upon me, saying unto me, **FEAR NOT; I AM THE FIRST AND THE LAST** (Rev. 1:16-17).

And MOSES, and AARON, NADAB, and ABIHU, and seventy of the elders of ISRAEL, SAW, **PERCEIVED, RECOGNIZED, COMPREHENDED** the GOD OF ISRAEL: and there was under HIS FEET as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were THE BODY of heaven in HIS CLEARNESS. And upon THE NOBLES of the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL he laid not HIS HAND: also, they SAW יהוה בן יהוה, and did EAT and DRINK (Ex. 24:9-11). And you said, Behold, יהוה our God has showed us HIS GLORY and HIS GREATNESS, and we have heard "HIS VOICE" out of the midst of the fire: WE HAVE SEEN this day that יהוה DOES TALK with man, and he LIVES (Deut. 5:24).

In the beginning was THE WORD, and THE WORD was with יהוה and THE WORD was יהוה. **THE WORD IS MADE FLESH, AND DWELLS AMONG YOU TODAY IN THE PERSON OF יהוה בן יהוה, AND YOU CAN BEHOLD HIS GLORY, THE GLORY AS OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN OF THE FATHER, יהוה, FULL OF GRACE AND TRUTH** (John 1:1, 14).

No man has seen THE FATHER, יהוה, at any time; the **ONLY BEGOTTEN SON**, which is in the bosom of THE FATHER, יהוה, he has declared יהוה (John 1:18). This verse refers to THE FATHER, יהוה, in HIS ESSENCE as SPIRIT. For THE FATHER, יהוה, is a SPIRIT: and they that worship him must worship him IN SPIRIT and IN TRUTH (John 4:24).

I am declaring that no created being has ever seen THE FATHER, יהוה, in HIS ESSENCE as SPIRIT, save **THE SON**. This statement is to be connected with John 1:1, 18, which also speaks of יהוה בן יהוה in HIS SELF-EXISTENCE as an ETERNAL and INFINITE SPIRIT. Then, to show the very special relationship of THE SON, He is called *monogenes*, μονογενής in Greek, which translates **ONLY BEGOTTEN** and **FIRST BEGOTTEN**, thus giving the FALSE IDEA that, in HIS ETERNAL STATE, He was generated by THE FATHER, יהוה. The second part of

verse eighteen declares that this UNIQUE SON, or UNIQUE GOD, who has always been in the bosom of THE FATHER, יהוה, MANIFESTED THE GODHEAD and MADE HIM UNDERSTOOD.

This second declaration of verse eighteen agrees with verse fourteen which speaks of THE INCARNATION of the LOGOS, THE WORD. So, keep in mind that יהוה בן יהוה is THE IMAGE of THE INVISIBLE יהוה, the FIRSTBORN of every creature (Col. 1:15). In the first verse of this passage, יהוה בן יהוה is presented as the IMAGE of יהוה, the INVISIBLE ONE (John 1:18). IMAGE always assumes a PROTOTYPE (the original form "from" which it is drawn), not merely a thing it resembles (such as, the reflection of the sun in the water is an image). So, I am telling you here that יהוה בן יהוה has a PROTOTYPE, יהוה, THE FATHER, who is invisible.

The relationship between יהוה בן יהוה and THE FATHER, יהוה, is not an accident. I am dealing with the DEITY OF יהוה בן יהוה which was evidenced prior to HIS INCARNATION and continued through HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS. When you consider John 10:30, you can note that יהוה בן יהוה is EQUAL TO יהוה. In addition to this fact, HE PROVED

in HIS INCARNATION and DEATH BY JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS that HE IS STILL DEITY. In other words, in becoming a Human Being, יהוה בן יהוה did not become less than DEITY.

In speaking of HIS DISCIPLES, יהוה בן יהוה says, My FATHER, יהוה, which gave them to me is GREATER THAN ALL; and no man is able to pluck them out of the hands of THE FATHER, יהוה. I AND MY FATHER, יהוה, ARE ONE (John 10:29-30). Because יהוה בן יהוה is EQUAL WITH יהוה, those who would seek to SNATCH HIS TRUE FOLLOWERS out of His hand would also be able to remove them out of the HAND OF יהוה as well.

Therefore, Philippians 2:6-7 PROPHESED that יהוה בן יהוה does not think it robbery to be EQUAL WITH יהוה: but would make himself of no reputation. What is to be understood here is that יהוה בן יהוה merely RELINQUISHED HIS GLORY which He has due to the fact that HE IS DEITY. Prior to HIS DEATH THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS, he asked THE FATHER, יהוה, to GLORIFY HIM in a position next to יהוה with the GLORY which he had before the world was created (John 17:5). If יהוה בן יהוה had come to the Earth with an emphasis on HIS EQUALITY WITH יהוה and ALL that entailed, the world

would have only wondered at Him, not received Him as SAVIOR.

יהוה בן יהוה lacked recognition and glory by men before **HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, although He is THE INCARNATE GOD. However, as far as THE FATHER, יהוה, was concerned, יהוה בן יהוה never lost HIS POSITION before יהוה.

You must understand that יהוה בן יהוה TOOK UPON HIMSELF THE FORM OF A SERVANT, which denotes that He became as a SERVANT in man's likeness at HIS INCARNATION, and that He did not possess that form before that time. HIS PURPOSE in coming as a Man was in order to **DIE ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** for man breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. THE KEY IDEA TO CONSIDER is that יהוה בן יהוה WAS and IS who He claims to be--יהוה. He appeared in the FORM OF MAN so that **HE COULD DIE ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** in order to satisfy the RIGHTEOUS INDIGNATION of יהוה against man for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (1 John 2:2).

The fact that He came as a HUMAN BEING did not remove HIS POSITION in heaven, but allowed Him to carry out the will of HIS FATHER, יהוה. Again, יהוה בן יהוה was still EQUAL WITH יהוה, even while He was **DYING ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**. In fact, יהוה בן יהוה experienced ALL the feelings that exist in the human body, yet He never allowed those things to BLOCK HIS MIND-SET away from **THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** or even lead to breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Heb. 4:15).

You are bearing witness to the fact that יהוה בן יהוה ILLUSTRATES TRUE HUMILITY IN ACTION. It is said of יהוה בן יהוה that . . . HE HUMBLLED HIMSELF, AND BECAME OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS . . . The OBEDIENCE was a result of THE HUMILITY that יהוה בן יהוה displayed in WILLINGLY going to **THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**. At that time, HE WAS FULLY GOD, yet He set aside that glory in order to accomplish the WILL OF יהוה.

The Divine Appearance Of יהוה בן יהוה

You are hearing SOUND TEACHINGS. For the GRACE of יהוה that brings SALVATION has appeared to ALL men (Titus 2:11). And this is a GIFT BY GRACE, which is by one man, יהוה בן יהוה, has abounded unto ALL men (Rom. 5:15). יהוה בן יהוה is THE SUFFERING SERVANT. Yet it pleased יהוה to **BRUISE HIM THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**; יהוה has put Him to GRIEF: when יהוה made HIS SOUL an offering for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, he shall see his seed, יהוה shall prolong his days, and the PLEASURE of יהוה SHALL PROSPER in his hand.

יהוה shall see of the travail of HIS SOUL, and shall be satisfied: by the KNOWLEDGE of יהוה shall the RIGHTEOUS SERVANT of יהוה justify many; for he shall bear your INIQUITIES, WICKEDNESS, BASENESS, ABOMINATIONS, TREACHERIES, and TRANSGRESSIONS (Is. 53:10-11). For these reasons, the

SON OF MAN came not to be ministered unto, but to **MINISTER**, and to **GIVE HIS LIFE THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** as a ransom for many (Matt. 20:28). For this is MY BLOOD that was PROPHESED of in Exodus 24:8, when MOSES took THE BLOOD, and sprinkled it on the people, and said (PROPHESED), BEHOLD THE BLOOD OF THE COVENANT, which יהוה has made with YOU concerning ALL these words. For THE LIFE of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the ALTAR (as a **SYMBOL and TOKEN**) to make an ATONEMENT for your souls: for it is THE BLOOD that makes an ATONEMENT for the soul (Lev. 17:11).

Truly, truly, **MY SUFFERING OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** is my BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, WHICH IS SHED FOR MANY (Mark 14:24). **THEREFORE יהוה בן יהוה IS THE ONLY WAY OF SALVATION.** For ALL have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and come short of the GLORY of יהוה; Being justified freely by HIS GRACE through the REDEMPTION that is in יהוה בן יהוה: whom יהוה has set forth to be a PROPITIATION, CONCILIATION, PEACEMAKING, and COMPROMISE through FAITH in HIS BLOOD, to declare HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

for the REMISSION, PARDONING, DELIVERANCE, and FORGIVENESS of you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה THAT ARE PAST, through the forbearance of יהוה (Rom. 3:23-25).

You must come to know, understand, and appreciate, being now JUSTIFIED by HIS BLOOD, you shall be saved from WRATH, VIOLENCE, MADNESS, BITTERNESS, ENMITY through him (Rom. 5:9). It is CLEAR that in יהוה בן יהוה you have REDEMPTION through HIS BLOOD, the FORGIVENESS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, according to THE RICHES of HIS GRACE (Eph. 1:7). It is Almighty יהוה that is delivering you from the POWER OF SPIRITUAL DARKNESS, and is translating you into **THE KINGDOM** of HIS DEAR SON, יהוה בן יהוה: IN WHOM YOU HAVE REDEMPTION through **HIS BLOOD THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, even the FORGIVENESS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Col. 1:13-14). Therefore, he HAS SUFFERED in order to SANCTIFY the people with HIS OWN BLOOD (Heb. 13:12).

You who are THE ELECT according to the FOREKNOWLEDGE of יהוה the Father, through SANCTIFICATION of the SPIRIT of יהוה, unto OBEDIENCE and

SPRINKLING of the BLOOD of יהוה בן יהוה: you have GRACE and PEACE multiplied (1 Pet. 1:2). So, if you walk in this light, as יהוה is in the light, you have FELLOWSHIP one with another, and THE BLOOD of יהוה בן יהוה, **HIS SON**, cleans you from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (1 John 1:7).

WHAT IS SIN? From henceforth, now and forever, **KNOW** that **SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAWS OF יהוה** (1 John 3:4). And **TRANSGRESSION** means to BREAK, VIOLATE, DISOBEY, DEFY, DISREGARD, SCORN, FORGET, GO ASTRAY, DEVIATE FROM THE PATH OF VIRTUE (GOODNESS, MORALITY, HONESTY, JUSTNESS) and BLACKSLIDE.

These REVELATIONS are from יהוה בן יהוה who is the FAITHFUL WITNESS, and the **FIRST BEGOTTEN OF THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and THE PRINCE of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loves you, and washed and CLEANED you from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה in **HIS OWN BLOOD THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** (Rev. 1:5).

You may reason in your heart, Why must יהוה בן יהוה suffer like this? **THE BLOOD OF יהוה בן יהוה IS A SYMBOL AND A TOKEN.** יהוה בן יהוה being come a HIGH PRIEST (and superior to MOSES [Heb. 3:1]) of good things to come (for the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which your fathers offered year by year continually make **THE COMERS** of today thereunto perfect [Heb. 10:1]); so these promises come by a greater and MORE PERFECT TABERNACLE, not made with hands, that is to say, not of a building in the past (Heb. 9:11).

You must understand that יהוה בן יהוה SUPERSEDES THE LEVITICAL SYSTEM. You have such a HIGH PRIEST, יהוה בן יהוה, who is set on the RIGHT HAND of THE THRONE of THE MAJESTY in the heavens; a minister of THE SANCTUARY, and of the TRUE TABERNACLE which יהוה pitched, and not man (Heb. 8:1-2).

So, it is not by the blood of goats and calves (which were only a SYMBOL), for it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should stop you from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Heb. 10:4). Thus, יהוה בן יהוה, by HIS OWN BLOOD, He entered into the PERFECT

TABERNACLE. In whom you have redemption through HIS BLOOD, the forgiveness of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, according to the riches of his grace (Eph. 1:7).

You are saved today with the PRECIOUS BLOOD of יהוה בן יהוה, as of a LAMB without blemish and without spot: Who TRULY was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but **WAS MANIFEST IN THESE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE FOR YOU**, who by him do believe in יהוה, that RAISED HIM UP FROM **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in יהוה (1 Pet. 1:19-21). Clearly, יהוה בן יהוה is the faithful witness, and the PRINCE of the kings of the earth (Rev. 1:5).

Behold, **THE BRANCH**, the servant of יהוה, will enter **ONCE** into the HOLY PLACE, and will remove the INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS, EVIL, VICE, INEQUITY and DEVILTRY of the land in one day (Zech. 3:8-9). It is not intended that יהוה בן יהוה should offer himself "often," as in the days of MOSES, when the high priest entered into the HOLY PLACE every year with blood of others; For then **must he often** have SUFFERED since the foundation of the world: but now **ONCE**

IN THE END OF THE WORLD OF EVIL RULE has he appeared to put away breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה by the **SACRIFICE OF HIMSELF** (Heb. 9:24-26).

So יהוה בן יהוה is **once offered** to SUFFER FOR MANY who broke the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; and unto them that look for him shall he appear with SALVATION (Heb. 9:28). By the which WILL you are sanctified through the offering of the body of יהוה בן יהוה ONCE FOR ALL (Heb. 10:10). He will make an end of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and make reconciliation for INIQUITY, and bring in EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS (Dan. 9:24).

Now took MOSES the blood of a bullock, and sprinkled it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat he sprinkled of the blood with his finger seven times (Lev. 16:14). This is the ordinance of the law which יהוה had commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of ISRAEL, that they bring you a RED heifer without spot (a **SYMBOL of THE MESSIAH**), wherein is no blemish (a **SIGN of THE MESSIAH**), and upon which never came yoke (Num. 19:2). For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unclean,

sanctifies to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of בן יהוה who through the ETERNAL SPIRIT offered himself without spot to יהוה, purge your conscience from dead works TO SERVE the LIVING GOD יהוה? (Heb. 9:13-14).

The blood of בן יהוה יהוה is indeed precious, for He is **THE LAMB** without spot and without blemish. The blood of בן יהוה יהוה, **THE SON, THE MESSIAH**, cleans you ALL from the excuse of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. He proved He loves you by cleaning you in HIS OWN BLOOD. He is declared to be the **SON OF יהוה** with POWER, according to the SPIRIT OF HOLINESS, by the **RESURRECTION FROM THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL AND FROM THE TOMB OF PRISON** (Rom. 1:4). For בן יהוה יהוה has ONCE SUFFERED for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, the JUST for the UNJUST, that he might bring you to יהוה, being put to death in the flesh through **JUDICIAL MURDER IN THE U. S. COURTS**, but quickened by the SPIRIT of יהוה: By which also he went and PREACHED UNTO THE SPIRITS IN PRISON (1 Pet. 3:18-19).

The SUFFERING of יהוה בן יהוה is also designed to teach you to WALK IN LOVE, as he has loved you, and has given himself for you an offering and a sacrifice to יהוה for a sweet-smelling savor (Eph. 5:2). WHY DID HE GIVE HIMSELF FOR YOU? That he might redeem you from all INIQUITY--ABOMINATIONS and EVIL-- and PURIFY unto himself a **PECULIAR PEOPLE**, zealous of GOOD works (Titus 2:14).

יהוה בן יהוה sets the example for you to follow: He is the HIGH PRIEST, who is HOLY, HARMLESS, UNDEFILED, separate from those who break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and made higher than the heavens; who needs not daily, as those high priests in the days of MOSES, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own defiance of the laws of יהוה, and then for the people's: for this HE DID ONCE, when he offered up himself (Heb. 7:26-27).

You can now bear witness that IN THESE LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE, יהוה is speaking unto you by **HIS SON**, whom he **has appointed heir** of ALL things, by whom also he made the worlds; Who being the brightness of the GLORY of יהוה, and the **EXPRESS IMAGE** of **HIS PERSON**, and upholding ALL things by the word of HIS POWER, when he had by himself purged you from breaking the laws,

statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, is sitting on the RIGHT HAND of THE MAJESTY on high (Heb. 1:2-3).

The GOAL of the believer in יהוה is to be PERFECT. The LAW OF יהוה is PERFECT, converting the soul: the testimony of יהוה is sure, making wise the simple, the statutes of יהוה are RIGHT, JUST, MORAL, PRINCIPLED, UNERRING, INFALLIBLE, EXACT, FACTUAL, SOUND, and ADVANTAGEOUS, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of יהוה is PURE, FLAWLESS, UNCORRUPTED, FULL OF INTEGRITY, ETHICAL, DIVINE, enlightening the mind.

The FEAR of יהוה is CLEAN, enduring forever: the JUDGMENTS of יהוה are TRUE and RIGHTEOUS altogether. More to be desired are they than gold, yes, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them are the servants of יהוה WARNED: and in keeping of them THERE IS A GREAT REWARD (Ps. 19:7-11). Therefore, **THE MESSIAH** teaches you to BE PERFECT as your father ABRAHAM. יהוה appeared to ABRAHAM, and said unto him, "I am יהוה the Almighty God; WALK BEFORE ME, AND BE PERFECT (Gen. 17:1). If you are ABRAHAM's children, you will do the works of ABRAHAM (John 8:39).

He that is of יהוה hears the words of יהוה (John 8:47). Therefore, you must be PERFECT, CHASTE, and RIGHT, even as your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven (Matt. 5:48).

It is TIME for you to draw near to יהוה with a TRUE HEART in assurance of faith, having your hearts sprinkled from an EVIL CONSCIENCE, and your MIND washed with the PURE WATER of TRUTH from יהוה (Heb. 10:22).

Blessed be יהוה, God of Israel; for he has visited and REDEEMED his people, and has RAISED UP יהוה בן יהוה out of the HOUSE OF DAVID: who will save you from your enemies, and from the hand of ALL that hate you. You will be able to serve יהוה without fear, in HOLINESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS before Him, ALL the days of your life.

You must not yield your minds as instruments of unrighteousness unto breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: but yield yourselves unto יהוה, as those that **are alive from THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and your minds as instruments of righteousness unto יהוה (Rom. 6:13). יהוה בן יהוה is come to set you free from

breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, so that you may become servants to יהוה, and have your fruit unto HOLINESS, and the end EVERLASTING LIFE. For the WAGES and REWARD of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה is DEATH. Think not that "I" am come to destroy the laws of יהוה, or the words of the PROPHETS: "I" am not come to destroy, but to FULFILL (Matt. 5:17). The message is CLEAR, the GIFT OF יהוה is ETERNAL LIFE through יהוה בן יהוה (Rom. 6:22-23).

It is very important to the process of PEACE, that you are being taught HOW to lead a QUIET, PEACEABLE LIFE in all GODLINESS and HONESTY. You must lead a life in INTEGRITY, JUSTICE, SQUARE DEALING, FREEDOM FROM PREJUDICE, TRUTHFULNESS, and UNDECEPTIVENESS. For this is GOOD and acceptable in the sight of יהוה your SAVIOR; who will have ALL men to be saved, and to come unto the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH. For there is ONE GOD, יהוה, and ONE mediator between יהוה and men, the man יהוה בן יהוה (1 Tim. 2:2-5).

יהוה בן יהוה is made a SURETY of a better TESTAMENT than ALL the priests before him, and he is THE HIGH PRIEST FOREVER after the ORDER of

MELCHIZEDEC (Heb. 7:21-22). Therefore, he has obtained a more excellent ministry and he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises (Heb. 8:6).

I am come teaching TRUE HOLINESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS so that you may QUALIFY to come unto MOUNT ZION, and unto the CITY OF יהוה, THE LIVING GOD, the HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, and to an innumerable company of ANGELS, to the GENERAL ASSEMBLY and the NATION OF יהוה made of the FIRSTBORN, which are written in heaven, and to יהוה, THE JUDGE of ALL, and to the SPIRITS OF JUST MEN MADE PERFECT, and to יהוה בן יהוה, THE MEDIATOR of the NEW COVENANT, and to the BLOOD OF SPRINKLING, that speaks better things than that of ABEL (Heb. 12:22-24). Whom יהוה has set forth to be a PROPITIATION through faith in the blood of יהוה בן יהוה, to declare his RIGHTEOUSNESS for the REMISSION of you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה that are past, through the forbearance of יהוה (Rom. 3:25). For when you were without strength, in due time יהוה בן יהוה **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** for the ungodly (Rom. 5:6). But I remind you that יהוה בן יהוה will SUFFER ONLY ONCE for

you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, that he might bring you to יהוה (1 Pet. 3:18).

So, dearly beloved, I invite you to be HOLY, partakers of the HEAVENLY CALLING, **CONSIDER THE APOSTLE and HIGH PRIEST, יהוה בן יהוה** (Heb. 3:1). While it is said, Today if you will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the PROVOCATION during the days of MOSES (Heb. 3:15-16). And for this cause He is THE MEDIATOR of the NEW TESTAMENT, that by means of **DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, for the REDEMPTION of the TRANSGRESSIONS that were under the **First Testament**, they which are called might receive the promise of ETERNAL INHERITANCE (Heb. 9:15). For where a TESTAMENT is, there must also of necessity be (or be brought in) the DEATH OF THE TESTATOR. For a TESTAMENT is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while THE TESTATOR lives (Heb. 9:16-17).

διαθήκη (diathēkē, dee-ath-ay-kay) is the GREEK word for *TESTAMENT*, *COVENANT*. In classical GREEK, it always meant the disposition which a person makes of his property in prospect of death, that is, "HIS TESTAMENT." This is the

meaning when used either in the singular or plural. The plural also means the TESTAMENTARY ARRANGEMENTS of a person. It should be understood that the DISPOSITION OF יהוה becomes an INSTITUTION OF יהוה. In the New Testament it means a SOLEMN INSTITUTION of יהוה to man (Heb. 9:16-18), for the RELIGIOUS INSTITUTION which יהוה appointed to ABRAHAM and the PATRIARCHS.

YOU, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, are the children of the PROPHETS, and of the COVENANT (agreement) which יהוה made with your fathers, saying unto ABRAHAM, and in your seed shall ALL the kindreds of the earth be blessed (Acts 3:25); for **THE INSTITUTION, ORGANIZATION, ERECTION, FOUNDATION, ORDAINMENT, AUTHORIZATION, PRINCIPLE, LAWS, RATIONALE, BROTHERHOOD, and FRATERNITY** began with ADAM and SINAI.

If that first COVENANT had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for THE SECOND. For finding fault with them, יהוה said, Behold, the days come when "I" will make a NEW COVENANT with the HOUSE OF ISRAEL and JUDAH: Not according to the COVENANT that "I" made with their fathers in the

day when "I" took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of EGYPT; because they continued not in my covenant, and "I" regarded them not. For this is THE COVENANT that "I" will make with the HOUSE OF ISRAEL after those days; "I" will PUT MY LAWS into their mind, and WRITE them in their hearts: and "I" will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people (Heb. 8:7-10). For the **INSTITUTION OF FAITH** and free justification, of which יהוה בן יהוה is THE MEDIATOR (Heb. 7:22; 8:6), and which is called NEW, in that it is an **INSTITUTION OF FAITH** in respect of the old, the old being the one at SINAI (Heb. 9:15).

It is very important to clearly understand that יהוה made an UNCONDITIONAL COVENANT with ABRAHAM in regard to ISRAEL as a NATION. And יהוה said unto ABRAHAM, after that LOT was separated from him, LIFT UP now your eyes, and look from the place where you are northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward 360°: For ALL the land which you SEE, **PERCEIVE, DISCERN, SCRUTINIZE, TAKE NOTE OF, IDENTIFY, BE COGNIZANT OF, ENVISION** to you will "I" give it, and to your SEED forever. Here, the GIFT OF יהוה was not given to ABRAHAM personally (Acts 7:5), but to

him as THE FOUNDER and REPRESENTATIVE of THE NATION. The land was given to him in TRUST. ABRAHAM was the FIDUCIARY, DEPOSITARY, ADMINISTRATOR, EXECUTRIX, GUARDIAN, and DIRECTOR. ABRAHAM was given TRUSTEESHIP, TUTELAGE, SUPERINTENDENCE, and CONTROL. He established an INSTITUTION to GUARD and PROTECT the land. He also established an INSTITUTION to GUIDE, INSTRUCT, TUTOR, and TEACH HIS SEED how to GUARD, PROTECT and MAKE THE BEST USE OF THE LAND, forever.

יהוה went on to say, and "I" will make your SEED as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall YOUR SEED be numbered. ARISE, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it (lay claim to it); for "I" will give it to you (Gen. 13:14-17). In the same day יהוה made a COVENANT with ABRAHAM, saying, Unto YOUR SEED have "I" given this land, from the RIVER OF EGYPT unto the GREAT RIVER, the river EUPHRATES (Gen. 15:18). And "I" will establish my COVENANT between me and YOUR SEED after you in their generations for an **EVERLASTING COVENANT**, to be a God unto you, and to YOUR SEED after you. And "I" will give unto you, and to YOUR SEED after you, the LAND wherein you are a stranger, and ALL the LAND of CANAAN,

for an **EVERLASTING POSSESSION**; and "I" will be their God (Gen. 17:7-8).

ABRAHAM had sons by two women, HAGAR, the EGYPTIAN, and mother of ISHMAEL; and SARAH, the mother of ISAAC. You must also understand that ISHMAEL is the father of ARABS.

And יהוה said, SARAH your wife shall bear you a son indeed; and you shall call his name ISAAC: and "I" will establish **MY COVENANT with him** for an **EVERLASTING COVENANT**, and WITH HIS SEED after him (Gen. 17:19). And as for ISHMAEL, "I" have heard you: Behold, "I" have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve PRINCES shall he beget, and "I" will make him a great nation. But **MY COVENANT** will "I" establish with ISAAC, which SARAH shall bear unto you at this set time in the next year (Gen. 17:20-21).

And יהוה said unto ABRAHAM, Let it not be grievous in your sight because of ISHMAEL, and because of your bondwoman HAGAR; in ALL that SARAH has said unto you, hearken unto her voice; for **IN ISAAC SHALL YOUR SEED BE CALLED** (Gen. 21:12).

יהוה *Tests Abraham's Faith*

And יהוה said, take now your son, your only son ISAAC, whom you love, and go into the land of MORIAH; and **OFFER** him there for a burnt offering upon one of THE MOUNTAINS which "I" will tell you of (Gen. 22:2). An ANGEL OF יהוה cried out of heaven, saying **lay not your hand upon ISAAC, neither do anything unto him:** for now "I" know that you fear יהוה, seeing you have not withheld your son, YOUR ONLY SON, from me (Gen. 22:12).

Since יהוה is ALL-KNOWING, you may question how He could say, For now "I" know that you fear יהוה. You cannot profitably discuss the FORE-KNOWLEDGE of יהוה, because it is clearly a part of the thoughts of יהוה that are higher than man's (Is. 55:9). In one sense, this use of KNOW means that יהוה **EXPERIENCED ABRAHAM's** fear of Him. The TEST of ABRAHAM's faith was a valid one, truly reflecting HIS ABSOLUTE TRUST in יהוה. It is important to

understand that ABRAHAM was not imitating IDOLATROUS neighbors who practiced **child sacrifice** (Lev. 18:21; Deut. 18:10). יהוה commanded ABRAHAM to sacrifice his son. ABRAHAM did not have to give up his beloved son, but he was fully prepared to OBEY יהוה and kill ISAAC, when suddenly the ANGEL of יהוה intervened. The **provision of a substitute** animal by יהוה showed that He did not want human sacrifices. **THE ONLY HUMAN SACRIFICE APPROVED BY יהוה IS THAT OF HIS SON, יהוה בן יהוה, THE LAMB OF יהוה**. Behold, בן יהוה, יהוה, the LAMB of יהוה, which takes away the breaking of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (John 1:29).

It is now CLEAR that יהוה is bringing about **HIS PREARRANGED INSTITUTION** in regard to ISRAEL in spite of the fact that ISRAEL has not yet believed in **THE MESSIAH**. Today, you are without excuse, for יהוה has provided **HIS SON, יהוה בן יהוה**, in the execution of His DIVINE PLAN of SALVATION for ALL men. Therefore, the giving of **ETERNAL LIFE** to individuals is presupposed on the acceptance of the SACRIFICE of יהוה בן יהוה, the SON OF יהוה.

You must understand that the term **THE COVENANT** of the NEW

TESTAMENT is PERSONALLY referring to יהוה בן יהוה. For this is MY BLOOD (SHED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS) of the NEW TESTAMENT, which is SHED for THE REMISSION of you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (Matt. 26:28).

The same meaning would pertain to THE BLOOD of HIS COVENANT which would be THE BLOOD of HIS PROMISE, THE BLOOD of HIS OWN BODY (Heb. 9:20; 10:29).

You must keep in mind that the FIRST TESTAMENT was dedicated with blood. For when MOSES had spoken every precept to ALL the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, and said, Behold the blood of THE COVENANT (a SYMBOL), which יהוה has made with you concerning ALL these words; and he made an ATONEMENT for himself, and for his household, and for ALL the congregation of ISRAEL; and SPRINKLED both the HOLY BOOK, and ALL the people, saying, This is THE BLOOD of THE TESTAMENT which יהוה has enjoined unto you (Heb. 9:18-20; Ex. 24:5-6, 8; Lev. 16:14-15, 18; 14:4, 6-7, 49, 51-52). Moreover MOSES sprinkled with blood both THE TABERNACLE and ALL the VESSELS of THE MINISTRY. And almost ALL things are by the law PURGED

WITH BLOOD and **WITHOUT SHEDDING OF BLOOD** is no REMISSION, PARDON, LIBERATION, DELIVERANCE, FREEDOM, and FORGIVENESS (Heb. 9:21-22).

It is now revealed that the GRACE of יהוה that brings SALVATION has APPEARED to ALL men (Titus 2:11). By **ONE MAN** (ADAM), **DEATH** passed upon ALL men by ADAM'S TRANSGRESSION, DISOBEYING the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. ADAM is the FIGURE of יהוה בן יהוה that was to come. You must consider the fact that if through the **OFFENSE OF ONE many be dead**, how much more the GRACE OF יהוה, and the GIFT BY GRACE, WHICH is **BY ONE MAN**, יהוה בן יהוה, SALVATION is abounded unto many. For if **BY ONE MAN's offense** DEATH HAS REIGNED FOR 6,000 YEARS BY ONE; by contrast, a much greater reward for you which receive ABUNDANCE OF GRACE and of the GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS shall REIGN IN LIFE ETERNAL **BY ONE**, יהוה בן יהוה. Therefore, as by the **OFFENSE OF ONE JUDGMENT** CAME upon ALL men to CONDEMNATION; even so by the **RIGHTEOUSNESS OF ONE** THE FREE GIFT CAME upon ALL men unto JUSTIFICATION. For as by **ONE MAN'S DISOBEDIENCE** many broke the laws, statutes, judgments, and

commandments of יהוה, so by the **OBEDIENCE OF ONE** shall many be made **RIGHTEOUS** (Rom. 5:12-19).

You must admit that you yourself also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving diverse lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. Yet, after living such a life, the kindness and **LOVE** of יהוה YOUR SAVIOR toward man has appeared, not by works of righteousness which you have done, but according to the **MERCY OF יהוה** he saved you, by the **WASHING OF REGENERATION**, and **RENEWING** through the knowledge of the **HOLY GHOST REVEALED** by יהוה בן יהוה your SAVIOR (Titus 3:3-6). "I" am bearing witness that this is the **TRUE GRACE** of יהוה wherein you stand. The time is come when **ALL** flesh shall see the **SALVATION OF יהוה** (Luke 3:6).

יהוה בן יהוה is the Word become flesh and is **THE TRUE LIGHT**, which lighteth every man that comes into the world (John 1:9-14). Who will have **ALL** men **TO BE SAVED**, and to come unto the knowledge of **THE TRUTH** (1 Tim. 2:4). יהוה בן יהוה is teaching you that you should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and that you should live **SOBERLY, RIGHTEOUSLY, and GODLY** in this world (Titus 2:12). Although you have been a servant to uncleanness and to iniquity, even so now

submit yourselves to יהוה as SERVANTS TO RIGHTEOUSNESS unto HOLINESS. For what is the result of breaking the laws of יהוה? For the end of these things is DEATH and DESTRUCTION. But now you are being taught to stop breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and become servants to יהוה, you have your fruit unto HOLINESS, the end of which is EVERLASTING LIFE: the GIFT of יהוה is ETERNAL LIFE through יהוה בן יהוה (Rom. 6:19-23).

It is extremely important for you to note that יהוה בן יהוה has chosen you in Him before the foundation of the world, that you should be HOLY, SANCTIFIED, CONSECRATED; you should be DIVINE, GODLIKE, PIOUS; you should be RIGHT-MINDED, JUST, VIRTUOUS; you should be UNWORLDLY, CHILDLIKE, LAMB-LIKE; you should be PERFECT, PURE, CHASTE; you should be UNDEFILED, UNCORRUPTED, and without blame before him in love: having predestinated you unto the ADOPTION OF CHILDREN by יהוה בן יהוה to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, to the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he has made you ACCEPTED in the beloved. Although you have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and come short of the glory of יהוה; you are being justified freely by HIS GRACE through the REDEMPTION

that is in יהוה בן יהוה. For he is the **BELOVED SON** of יהוה, in whom he is well pleased. In whom you have **REDEMPTION** through **HIS BLOOD ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, the **FORGIVENESS** of you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, according to the riches of **HIS GRACE** (Eph. 1:4-7; Rom. 3:24; Matt. 3:17).

יהוה בן יהוה is the **HEAD** of the **NATION OF יהוה**: **who is the beginning, THE FIRSTBORN**, from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**; that in **ALL** things he might have the **PREEMINENCE**. For it pleased the Father, יהוה, that in him should **ALL fullness dwell**; and, **HAVING MADE PEACE** through the **BLOOD OF HIS CROSS THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, by him to reconcile **ALL** things unto himself; whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. And you, that were sometimes **ALIENATED** and enemies in your mind by **WICKED WORKS**, yet now has he reconciled in the body of his flesh through **DEATH ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, to present you **HOLY** and **UNBLAMABLE** and **UNREPROVABLE** in his sight (Col. 1:18-22). For יהוה has not called you unto **UNCLEANNES**S, but unto **HOLINESS** (1 Thess. 4:7). יהוה בן יהוה

SUFFERED in the flesh; that **you** no longer should live the rest of **your time** in the flesh to the LUSTS OF MEN, but to the will of יהוה (1 Pet. 4:1-2).

Again, "I" am revealing that you should live SOBERLY, RIGHTEOUSLY, and GODLY, in this present world; and SEEK for that blessed hope and GLORIOUS GREAT GOD, יהוה, and your SAVIOR יהוה בן יהוה; who gave himself for you, that he might redeem you from ALL INIQUITY, and PURIFY unto himself a **PECULIAR PEOPLE, ZEALOUS of GOOD WORKS** (Titus 2:12-14).

You are now a witness to the coming of יהוה בן יהוה: who shall also confirm you unto the end, that you may be blameless in the DAY of יהוה בן יהוה (1 Cor. 1:7-8).

You must worship יהוה, the God of your fathers, believing ALL things which are written in the laws of יהוה and in the PROPHETS: and have HOPE toward יהוה, that there shall be a **RESURRECTION OF THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, both of the just and unjust (Acts 24:14-15). So, you must have HOPE, which is available to you through יהוה בן יהוה, whereof you heard before in THE HOLY WORD of the TRUTH of the HOLY SCRIPTURES

(Col. 1:5).

If you continue in the FAITH OF יהוה, grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the HOPE of the **GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM OF יהוה**, which you are hearing, and which is being preached and published to every creature which is under heaven (Col. 1:23). You must trust in the HOPE of ETERNAL LIFE, which יהוה, that cannot lie, PROMISED before the world began (Titus 1:2). You are being JUSTIFIED by the grace of יהוה בן יהוה, that you should be made HEIRS according to the HOPE of ETERNAL LIFE (Titus 3:7). You are being RENEWED IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF יהוה, through יהוה בן יהוה, WHO IS YOUR LIFE (Col. 3:3-4).

You must be willing to ENDURE HARDSHIP, as a GOOD soldier of יהוה בן יהוה. You must not entangle yourself with the affairs of this world of LUCIFER, that you may please יהוה בן יהוה who has chosen you to be a soldier (2 Tim. 2:3-4). Therefore, be strong in the grace that is in יהוה בן יהוה and remember that יהוה בן יהוה, who is of the SEED OF DAVID, was **RAISED UP** from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** as PROMISED through the HOLY SCRIPTURES of יהוה (2 Tim. 2:1, 8).

So יהוה בן יהוה is ONCE OFFERED to SUFFER for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; and unto you that look for him shall he appear with SALVATION (Heb. 9:28). Beloved, now you have the opportunity to become sons of יהוה, although you may not fully understand what you shall be: but be assured, **now that he has appeared**, you can be like him; for you have the opportunity to **SEE, DISCERN, RECOGNIZE, and UNDERSTAND** him as he is (1 John 3:2).

יהוה בן יהוה *Is Your Peace*

You must come to understand that יהוה בן יהוה is your peace. He alone is able to bring the GENTILES in the flesh, and all being ALIENS from the COMMONWEALTH of ISRAEL, and strangers from the COVENANTS OF PROMISE, having no hope, who makes ALL families of the earth ONE, and has broken down the MIDDLE WALL OF PARTITION between you. He shall ABOLISH ALL ENMITY, ANIMOSITY, and HATRED between the families of earth. He will abolish UNFRIENDLINESS, SPITE, ILL WILL. He will abolish BITTERNESS, ANTAGONISM, ALIENATION. He will abolish OPPOSITION and REPUGNANCE between the families of earth; for to make in himself of many families ONE NEW FAMILY, so making PEACE; and that he might RECONCILE all families unto יהוה IN ONE BODY by THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS, having SLAIN THE ENMITY of 6,000 years, that resulted from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה in the GARDEN

OF EDEN--HEAVEN: and יהוה בן יהוה is come **PREACHING PEACE TO THE WORLD.** For through him ALL families of earth have access by **ONE SPIRIT** unto the Father, יהוה. Now therefore you are no more strangers and foreigners, but **FELLOW CITIZENS** with the **SAINTS OF יהוה**, and of **THE HOUSEHOLD** of יהוה; and are built upon **THE FOUNDATION** of the **PROPHETS** of יהוה, בן יהוה, יהוה himself being the **CHIEF CORNER STONE** (Eph. 2:11-20; Gen. 3:15).

Although **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** are counted as nothing, yet out of **JUDAH** shall יהוה בן יהוה come forth unto יהוה that is to be **RULER IN ISRAEL**; whose goings forth have been from **OF OLD**, from **EVERLASTING**.

This is the **PROPHESED TIME** that **THE TRIBE OF JUDAH**, which **SUFFERED SLAVERY, TORMENT, TORTURE, SORROW, PAIN, HARDSHIP,** and **POVERTY** has brought forth יהוה בן יהוה, **THE MESSIAH:** and now **THE REMNANT** of his brethren **SHALL RETURN** unto the **CHILDREN OF ISRAEL**. And he shall stand and feed in the strength of יהוה, in **THE MAJESTY** of **THE NAME** of יהוה **HIS GOD**; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth. And יהוה בן יהוה shall be **THE PEACE**. He shall **TEACH** the

WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE, and UNDERSTANDING of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: thus shall he DELIVER you from the MIND-SET of this EVIL WORLD of LUCIFER, and ALL your enemies shall be cut off (Mic. 5:2-9). This passage describes the vindication of the **LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** at the end of the TRIBULATION, AFFLICTION, TORTURE, TRIALS, BURDEN, HARDSHIP, and POVERTY. And it also reveals that **THE MESSIAH** is יהוה בן יהוה, who is FROM EVERLASTING, an ETERNAL BEING, THE SON OF יהוה.

These things "I" have spoken unto you, that **IN ME** you might have **PEACE**. In the EVIL WORLD OF LUCIFER you shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; "I" have overcome the WORLD OF LUCIFER (John 16:33). Keep in mind that SUFFERING and TRIBULATION may also come as a result of PERSECUTION from the WORLD OF LUCIFER because the RIGHTEOUS does not conform to its WICKEDNESS.

It is CLEAR that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** is at the TIME of the end of their TRIALS, TRIBULATION, TORTURE, AFFLICTION, and POVERTY; For unto them a CHILD IS BORN, unto them a SON IS GIVEN:

and the GOVERNMENT OF יהוה is upon his shoulder: and HIS NAME is called יהוה בן יהוה, COUNSELOR, WONDERFUL, THE MIGHTY GOD, THE EVERLASTING FATHER, the **PRINCE OF PEACE** (Is. 9:6).

The whole world is a witness that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** is a BLIND, DEAF, DUMB, IGNORANT, LAME, RUINED, and DEAD people, without HOPE: no one has helped them or RESTORED them. So, יהוה Himself has given the world a **SIGN**: Behold, a **VIRGIN**, UNCONSCIOUS, UNANTICIPATIVE, IGNORANT, BLINDFOLDED, UNINFORMED, UNENLIGHTENED, UNINITIATED, and UNVERSED people have conceived, and brought forth a SON, and call **HIS NAME, IMMANUEL, GOD WITH US, THE SON OF יהוה, THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה** (Is. 7:14). And He is fulfilling ALL that is written of Him in the HOLY SCRIPTURES, THE VOLUME OF THE BOOKS.

It is a JOY to ALL people to know that THIS DAY **THE SON OF יהוה** is born unto YOU of the HOUSE OF DAVID, **THE SAVIOR**, which is יהוה בן יהוה, **THE ONE PROMISED** (Luke 2:11).

Why is this happening TODAY, the YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME? Because this is the **TIME** of **THE GREAT JUDGMENT**. Almighty יהוה wants you to know that whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה **should not perish**, but have **ETERNAL LIFE**. For יהוה so loves the world, that he has given his **ONLY BEGOTTEN SON** that whosoever believes in him should not perish, but have EVERLASTING LIFE. For יהוה sent not HIS SON into the world to CONDEMN the world; but that the world through him MIGHT BE SAVED. He that believes on יהוה בן יהוה is not condemned: but he that believes not is condemned already, because he has not believed in **THE NAME**, יהוה בן יהוה, **THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF יהוה** (John 3:15-18).

There is a fact that you must understand about **THE MESSIAH**, and that is **ALL POWER** is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18). It was PROPHESED in Daniel 7:13-14 that you would see **ONE** like the **SON OF MAN** come with the **CLOUDS** of heaven, and would come to the **ANCIENT OF DAYS**, and be brought near before Him. And he would be given **DOMINION**, and **GLORY**, and a **KINGDOM** that **ALL** people, nations, and languages, **SHOULD SERVE** Him: **HIS DOMINION** is an **EVERLASTING DOMINION**, which shall not pass away, and

HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed. Why is this so? For it seems good in the sight of My Father, יהוה. ALL things are delivered unto me of My Father, יהוה: and no man knows the Son but the Father, יהוה; neither knows any man the Father, יהוה, save THE SON, יהוה בן יהוה, and he to whomsoever THE SON will reveal him (Matt. 11:26-27).

Keep in mind that the SON OF MAN shall come in the GLORY of HIS FATHER, יהוה, with HIS ANGELS; and then he shall reward every man according to his WORKS. Truly "I" say unto you, There be some of you reading these words in the YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME, which shall not taste of death till you SEE, PERCEIVE the SON OF MAN coming in HIS KINGDOM (Matt. 16:27-28).

יהוה בן יהוה shall be great, and shall be called THE SON of THE HIGHEST: and יהוה shall give unto him THE THRONE of HIS FATHER DAVID (Luke 1:32). Why has the Father, יהוה, given ALL things into the hands of יהוה בן יהוה? Because he loves THE SON (John 3:35). You must understand that יהוה בן יהוה is **THE JUDGE**. For the Father, יהוה, judges no man, but has committed ALL judgment unto **THE SON**: That ALL men should HONOR THE SON, even as they HONOR THE FATHER, יהוה. He that honors not **THE SON** honors not THE

FATHER, יהוה, which has sent him (John 5:22-23)

I want you to know that "I" am CONSCIOUS of the fact that THE FATHER, יהוה has given ALL things into my hands, and that "I" am come from יהוה (John 13:3). "I" am fully AWARE of the fact that יהוה has given me POWER over ALL flesh, that "I" should give **ETERNAL LIFE** to as many as he has given me. And this is **LIFE ETERNAL**, that you might know יהוה, **THE ONLY TRUE GOD**, and יהוה בן יהוה, whom he has sent (John 17:2-3). Therefore, let ALL the HOUSE OF ISRAEL know assuredly, that יהוה has made that same יהוה בן יהוה, whom you have **CRUCIFIED THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, LORD, CHRIST, SAVIOR, REDEEMER, DELIVERER, and **THE MESSIAH** (Acts 2:36). For to this end יהוה בן יהוה both **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, and **ROSE FROM THE TOMB OF PRISON**, and **REVIVED**, that He might be MASTER, HEAD OF STATE, SOVEREIGN, both of the SPIRITUALLY DEAD and LIVING (Rom. 14:9). He shall reign, till he has put ALL enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is DEATH. For יהוה has put ALL things under his feet. But when he says ALL things are put under him, **IT IS MANIFEST** that יהוה is accepted, which did put ALL things under him

(1 Cor. 15:25-27).

Almighty יהוה is making known unto you the MYSTERY of HIS WILL, according to HIS GOOD PLEASURE which he purposed in himself: that in THE FULLNESS OF THE TIMES OF EVIL RULE he might gather together in one ALL things in יהוה בן יהוה (Eph. 1:9-10).

It is very clear that יהוה has highly exalted יהוה בן יהוה, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the NAME OF יהוה בן יהוה every knee should bow, and that every tongue should confess that יהוה בן יהוה is MASTER, SOVEREIGN, to the GLORY of יהוה (Phil. 2:9-11).

The HOLY SCRIPTURES reveal that יהוה speaks through HIS SON, who is SUPERIOR to angels and is PREEMINENT. For angels and authorities and powers are made subject unto him (1 Pet. 3:22). יהוה בן יהוה is **THE LAMB** which shall overcome the EVIL RULERS OF THIS WORLD (Rev. 17:14). You are truly blessed to witness the GLORIOUS APPEARING of the GREAT GOD and your SAVIOR, יהוה בן יהוה (Titus 2:13). For he is your **PEACE**, who has made the families of earth **ONE**, having broken down the middle wall of partition between the families of

earth (Eph. 2:14).

THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH is come; whom the EVIL WORLD OF LUCIFER cannot receive, because it does not SEE, PERCEIVE, RECOGNIZE, or UNDERSTAND יהוה בן יהוה, neither knows him: but you know him; for he dwells with you that love **PEACE**, and his HOLY MIND-SET shall be in you. My **PEACE** "I" give unto you: not the EVIL, FALSE PEACE the EVIL WORLD OF LUCIFER gives you (John 14:17, 27).

Therefore being justified by FAITH in יהוה בן יהוה, you have **PEACE** with יהוה through יהוה בן יהוה (Rom. 5:1). For He has made **PEACE** through **THE BLOOD OF HIS CROSS THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, by him to reconcile ALL things unto himself (Col. 1:20).

It is very important for you to understand that יהוה is no respecter of persons: But in **EVERY NATION**, he that fears יהוה, and WORKS RIGHTEOUSNESS, HOLINESS, FAITHFULNESS, HONESTY, MORALITY, INCORRUPTIBILITY, GODLINESS, and JUSTICE is accepted with him. This is **THE WORD** which יהוה has sent unto the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, PREACHING and PUBLISHING

PEACE by יהוה בן יהוה: (He is **THE MIGHTY GOD, LORD OF ALL:**) (Acts 10:34-36).

You must come to understand that **other sheep "I" have** which are **not of this fold**: them also "I" must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and **THERE SHALL BE ONE FOLD** and **ONE SHEPHERD** (John 10:16). You must give up your **NATIONALISM** and **RACISM**, for you are **ALL** the **CHILDREN OF יהוה** by faith in יהוה בן יהוה. For as many of you as have been **B-APT-IZED** into the **KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM, and UNDERSTANDING** of יהוה בן יהוה have put on the **HOLY MIND-SET** of יהוה בן יהוה. For you are **ALL ONE** IN יהוה בן יהוה. And if you **OBEY** and **SUBMIT** to יהוה בן יהוה, then are you **ABRAHAM'S SEED**, and **HEIRS** according to **THE PROMISE** (Gal. 3:26-29). **THE MESSIAH REVEALS THE FOUNDATION FOR PEACE FOREVER.**

The Rule of יהוה בן יהוה Revealed

The nations of Earth shall bear witness that יהוה בן יהוה reigns. So, let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, יהוה בן יהוה reigns (1 Chr. 16:31).

The majesty of יהוה בן יהוה is glorious. He reigns. He is clothed with MAJESTY, ROYALTY, and DIGNITY. He is clothed with SUBLIMITY, GLORY, AWESOMENESS; He is clothed with SOVEREIGNTY, POWER, and DIVINE RIGHT. יהוה בן יהוה is clothed with STRENGTH, COURAGE, WILL POWER. He is clothed with PERSEVERANCE, DETERMINATION, BOLDNESS, and SERIOUSNESS. He is clothed with EFFECTIVENESS, SUBSTANCE, and SOUNDNESS. He is clothed with COGENCY, RELIABILITY, and TRUST-WORTHINESS, wherewith he has girded himself: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved. **HIS THRONE** is established of old: He is from everlasting (Ps. 93:1-2).

יהוה בן יהוה is **THE CREATOR**. Let your soul bless יהוה. The **MIGHTY GOD**, יהוה, is very great; he is clothed with HONOR, a GOOD NAME, TRUTH, RIGHTEOUSNESS, and MAJESTY (Ps. 104:1). Let your soul bless יהוה: and ALL that is within you, **BLESS HIS HOLY NAME** (Ps. 103:1). Let your soul PRAISE יהוה. PRAISE יהוה (Ps. 146:1). Rejoice in יהוה, all of you that are righteous: for PRAISE is comely for the UPRIGHT (Ps. 33:1). Let those who break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Let your soul bless יהוה. PRAISE יהוה (Ps. 104:35).

You must keep in mind that **THE THRONE** of יהוה is forever and ever: the SCEPTER of **HIS KINGDOM** is a RIGHT SCEPTER (Ps. 45:6).

It is important for you to realize that יהוה possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. "I" was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was (Pro. 8:22-23).

It is CLEAR from this passage that יהוה בן יהוה existed before creation (Col. 1:16; Rev. 3:14). He was with יהוה at creation (John 1:1), and his delights are with the sons of men (John 1:14; 13:1).

יהוה *Is The True King*

For יהוה בן יהוה is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared above ALL gods (Ps. 96:4). Great is יהוה בן יהוה, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable (Ps. 145:3). You must call upon יהוה בן יהוה, who is worthy to be praised: so shall you be saved from your enemies (Ps. 18:3). For יהוה בן יהוה is a **GREAT GOD**, and a **GREAT KING** above ALL gods (Ps. 95:3).

You must understand CLEARLY that ALL the gods of the nations ARE IDOLS: but יהוה בן יהוה made the heavens (Ps. 96:5). Therefore, יהוה בן יהוה is THE TRUE GOD. He is the **LIVING GOD**, and an **EVERLASTING KING**: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. "I" must say unto you, the gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens. בן יהוה יהוה has made the earth by HIS POWER, he has established the world by **HIS**

WISDOM, and has stretched out the heavens by **HIS DISCRETION** (Jer. 10:10-12).

You are blessed that fear יהוה, both small and great. You are blessed of יהוה בן יהוה which made heaven and earth (Ps. 115:13, 15). Yes, he created the heavens and stretched them out; he spread forth the earth, and that which comes out of it; he gives breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein (Is. 42:5).

HONOR and MAJESTY is before יהוה בן יהוה: STRENGTH and BEAUTY, PULCHRITUDE, CHARM, and BLESSING are in his SANCTUARY (Ps. 96:6). It is now TIME for you to give unto יהוה בן יהוה the glory due unto **HIS NAME**; worship יהוה in the beauty of HOLINESS, SAINTLINESS, SACREDNESS, DIVINENESS. Worship יהוה in DEVOUTNESS, PIETY, and REVERENCE. Worship יהוה in RIGHTEOUSNESS, PURITY, and CHASTITY (Ps. 29:2).

You must give unto יהוה, O you kindreds of the people, give unto יהוה בן יהוה GLORY, TRIBUTE, APPRECIATION, RESPECT, and STRENGTH (Ps. 96:7). Yes, give unto יהוה, ALL you that are mighty (Ps. 29:1).

Give unto יהוה בן יהוה the GLORY due unto **HIS NAME**: bring an offering, and come into his courts. O worship יהוה in the BEAUTY of HOLINESS: fear

before him, ALL the earth (Ps. 96:8-9). Almighty יהוה has sent **THE ROD** of his strength out of ZION to RULE in the midst of his enemies. The people shall be willing in the day of **HIS POWER**, in the BEAUTIES of HOLINESS. יהוה has sworn, and will not repent, that יהוה בן יהוה is a **PRIEST FOREVER** after the ORDER of MELCHIZEDEK, for he is **THE CHOSEN KING OF יהוה** (Ps. 110:2-4).

The TIME is come for you to PUBLISH among the HEATHEN that יהוה בן יהוה reigns: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: He shall judge the people RIGHTEOUSLY (Ps. 96:10). יהוה בן יהוה reigns; let the earth REJOICE; let the multitudes of ISLES be glad thereof (Ps. 97:1). For the kingdoms of this world are become **THE KINGDOMS** of יהוה, and of **HIS CHRIST**, יהוה בן יהוה (Rev. 11:15). You are bearing witness to **THE TESTIMONY OF יהוה בן יהוה**. And a great multitude of people in heaven are saying, ALLELUYAH; SALVATION, and GLORY, and HONOR, and POWER unto יהוה בן יהוה: For TRUE and RIGHTEOUS are **HIS JUDGMENTS**. ALLELUYAH: for יהוה בן יהוה OMNIPOTENT REIGNS (Rev. 19:1-2, 6).

LET ALL NATIONS PRAISE יהוה. Almighty יהוה is showing HIS

MERCY unto you by sending **HIS SON** unto you; and causing HIS FACE to shine upon you. The way of יהוה is becoming known upon earth, HIS SAVING HEALTH among ALL nations. Let the people praise יהוה. O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for יהוה בן יהוה shall judge the people RIGHTEOUSLY, and govern the nations upon earth (Ps. 67:1-4). So, let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad before יהוה בן יהוה: for he comes to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with RIGHTEOUSNESS, and the people with **HIS TRUTH** (Ps. 96:11-13). For יהוה בן יהוה is high above ALL the earth: he is exalted far above ALL gods (Ps. 97:9).

יהוה *Is Faithful*

Yes, יהוה בן יהוה reigns; let the people tremble: he sits between the CHERUBIMS; let the earth be moved (Ps. 99:1). And "I" will meet with you between the CHERUBIMS, and "I" will commune with you from above the MERCY SEAT, from between the TWO CHERUBIMS which are upon THE ARK of the testimony, of ALL things which "I" will give you in COMMANDMENT unto the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (Ex. 25:22). Does יהוה have ALL POWER? Yes! Did not He make ALL creatures that FLY? **Is it not LOGICAL to realize He reserved flight for Himself?** So, you **must** accept the REALITY that יהוה **rides upon a CHERUB**, and **does FLY** upon the wings of the wind (Ps. 18:10).

יהוה is great in ZION; and he is high above ALL the people (Ps. 99:2). Yes, יהוה is high above ALL the earth: he is exalted far above ALL gods (Ps. 97:9). Let the earth PRAISE his GREAT and TERRIBLE NAME, יהוה; for it is HOLY (Ps. 99:3).

Remember, "I" am teaching you to OBEY the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. If you will not observe to do ALL the words of this LAW that are written in the HOLY SCRIPTURES of יהוה, that **YOU MAY FEAR THIS GLORIOUS AND FEARFUL NAME, יהוה, YOUR GOD; then יהוה will make your PLAGUES wonderful, miraculous, astonishing.** Therefore, he does things which are beyond the bounds of human powers or expectations. Moreover, יהוה will bring upon you ALL manner of DIS-EASES (Deut. 28:58-60). Who shall not fear **THE LAMB, יהוה בן יהוה**, and glorify his name? **for he only is holy:** for ALL nations shall come and worship before him; for **HIS JUDGMENTS** are made manifest (Rev. 15:4). **THE KING'S STRENGTH** also LOVES JUDGMENT: he does establish EQUITY, he EXECUTES JUDGMENT and RIGHTEOUSNESS in the NATION OF יהוה (Ps. 99:4).

Behold, יהוה is mighty, and despises not any: he is mighty in STRENGTH and WISDOM. He preserves not the life of the wicked: but gives right to the poor. He withdraws not his eyes from the RIGHTEOUS (Job 36:5-7).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL are spiritually blind, deaf, dumb, ignorant and dead to the knowledge of יהוה, and **THEY THAT RULE**

over them make them to HOWL; and MY NAME continually every day is blasphemed. Therefore, MY PEOPLE shall know MY NAME: Therefore they shall know in **THE DAY OF** יהוה בן יהוה that “I” AM יהוה that doth speak: behold, it is I. How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of יהוה בן יהוה that bring GOOD TIDINGS of the **KINGDOM OF** יהוה, that **PUBLISH PEACE**; that bring GOOD TIDINGS of GOOD, MORALITY, RIGHTEOUSNESS, that **PUBLISH SALVATION**; that say unto ZION, YOUR GOD, יהוה, **REIGNS** (Is. 52:5-7).

Behold upon the mountains the feet of יהוה בן יהוה that bring good tidings, that **PUBLISH PEACE**! O JUDAH, keep your SOLEMN FEASTS, perform your VOWS: for the wicked shall no more pass through you; he shall utterly be cut off (Nah. 1:15). How beautiful are the feet of them THAT PUBLISH THE GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM of יהוה, PEACE, and bring glad tidings of GOOD THINGS (Rom. 10:15).

This is evidence of the MAJESTY of יהוה and that יהוה בן יהוה reigns: He is ALL POWERFUL.

You Must Understand That The Kingdom Belongs To יהוה בן יהוה

Blessed be יהוה בן יהוה, GOD OF ISRAEL your father, forever and ever. To him belongs the GREATNESS, and the POWER, and the GLORY, and the VICTORY, and the MAJESTY: for ALL that is in the heaven and in the earth is his, and he is EXALTED as HEAD above ALL (1 Chr. 29:10-11).

I have already pointed out to you the POWER OF PRAYER and ENLIGHTENMENT about the meaning of ASK. When you pray, use not vain repetitions, as the HEATHEN do: for they think they shall be heard for their much speaking (Matt. 6:7).

However, you should ask יהוה to DELIVER from TEMPTATION and EVIL (Matt. 6:13). You must understand that יהוה does not TEMPT people. When יהוה allows one of HIS CHILDREN to be tempted, it is for the purpose of proving to HIS

CHILD that He can rely on the wisdom and strength of יהוה. It is the desire of יהוה to give you victory over the TEMPTATION and at the same time make you more experienced in the TACTICS of SPIRITUAL WARFARE against the DEVIL. It is CRUCIAL to remember, however, that the actual enticement to break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה is never generated by יהוה; hence, no one can truthfully say that יהוה has TEMPTED him to break His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments.

This is a faithful saying, and worthy of ALL acception, that יהוה בן יהוה came into the world to save ALL who break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Now unto יהוה, the **KING ETERNAL, IMMORTAL, INVISIBLE, THE ONLY WISE GOD**, be **HONOR** and **GLORY** forever and ever (1 Tim. 1:15, 17). **WORTHY** is **THE LAMB** that was **SLAIN THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** to receive **POWER**, and **RICHERS**, and **WISDOM**, and **STRENGTH**, and **HONOR**, and **GLORY**, and **BLESSING**. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea shall say, **BLESSING**, and **HONOR**, and **GLORY**, and **POWER** be unto יהוה that sits upon **THE THRONE**, and unto **THE LAMB** forever and ever (Rev.

5:12-13).

You may rest assured that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall win, because **THE KINGDOM** belongs to יהוה בן יהוה. However, you must be brought into a RIGHT relationship with יהוה by REPENTING for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. In the meantime, **THE SAVIOR** is come up on MOUNT ZION to JUDGE THE WORLD (Obad. 21).

You must take heed unto yourself, and unto the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; continue in them: for in doing this, you shall save yourself (1 Tim. 4:16). You that convert a person to follow and OBEY the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, shall save a soul from death (James 5:20).

When you OBEY the will of יהוה, He will hear you when you cry unto Him. So, let your praise of יהוה be heard throughout the earth. And then ALL the ends of the world SHALL REMEMBER and TURN unto יהוה: and ALL the kindreds of the nations shall worship before יהוה בן יהוה. For **THE KINGDOM** belongs to יהוה בן יהוה: and he is **THE GOVERNOR** among the nations (Ps. 22:27-28).

The MIGHTY GOD of heaven is come to SET UP a KINGDOM, WHICH

SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED: and **THE KINGDOM** shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume ALL kingdoms, and it shall stand forever (Dan. 2:44). And יהוה בן יהוה shall be given DOMINION, and GLORY, and a KINGDOM that ALL people, nations, and languages SHOULD SERVE HIM: HIS DOMINION is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, which shall not pass away, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed. And **THE KINGDOM** and DOMINION, and the GREATNESS of the KINGDOM under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of THE SAINTS of THE MOST HIGH, יהוה, whose KINGDOM is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM, and ALL DOMINIONS shall serve and obey him (Dan. 7:14, 27). And יהוה בן יהוה shall be KING over ALL the earth: in that day shall there be **ONE LORD, ONE FAITH, ONE B-APT-ISM, ONE GOD, יהוה, ONE NAME, יהוה, and ONE FATHER of ALL**, who is above ALL, and through ALL, and in you ALL (Zech. 14:9, Eph. 4:5-6). And he shall reign over the house of JACOB forever; and of **HIS KINGDOM** there shall be no end (Luke 1:33).

You must CLEARLY understand that now is come SALVATION, and STRENGTH, and **THE KINGDOM** of our God, יהוה, and THE POWER of HIS

CHRIST: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. It is a fact that יהוה בן יהוה **SHALL RULE FOREVER**. The KINGDOMS of this world are become **THE KINGDOMS** of יהוה, and of **HIS CHRIST**; and HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER and EVER (Rev. 11:15; 12:10).

And out of his mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and יהוה בן יהוה SHALL RULE them with a rod of iron. So PRAISE OUR GOD, all you HIS SERVANTS, and you that fear him, both small and great, and say ALLELUYAH: for יהוה OMNIPOTENT reigns (Rev. 19:6, 15).

יהוה בן יהוה *Sits Enthroned*

The mercy of יהוה is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS unto children's children (Ps. 103:17). And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love יהוה, and keep his COMMANDMENTS (Ex. 20:6). The mercy of יהוה is always directed to such as keep HIS COVENANT, and to those that remember his COMMANDMENTS to do them (Ps. 103:18). Know therefore that יהוה your God, he is the FAITHFUL God, which keeps covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his COMMANDMENTS to a thousand generations (Deut. 7:9).

Almighty יהוה has prepared **HIS THRONE** in the heavens; and **HIS KINGDOM** rules over ALL (Ps. 103:19). You must learn to put your trust in יהוה. Almighty יהוה is in HIS HOLY TEMPLE, **THE THRONE** of יהוה is in heaven: HIS EYES behold, HIS EYELIDS try, the children of men (Ps. 11:4). For יהוה most

high is terrible; he is a GREAT KING over ALL the earth (Ps. 47:2). יהוה has chosen יהוה בן יהוה to be king over ALL the earth. And you shall continue to SUFFER until you REALIZE that THE MOST HIGH, יהוה, RULES IN THE KINGDOM OF MEN, and GIVES IT TO WHOMSOEVER HE WILL (Dan. 4:25).

When you come to understand the TRUTH of יהוה, you will bless the MOST HIGH, יהוה, and praise and honor him that lives forever, whose dominion, and HIS KINGDOM is from generation to generation: and ALL the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he does according to his will in the ARMY OF HEAVEN, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, what doest thou? (Dan. 4:34-35).

ISAIAH PROPHESED that יהוה בן יהוה would sit upon a THRONE, high and lifted up, and HIS TRAIN would fill THE TEMPLE (Is. 6:1). MICAIAH PROPHESED that יהוה בן יהוה would sit on HIS THRONE, and ALL the HOST OF HEAVEN standing by him on his right hand and on his left (1 Kgs. 22:19). It is CLEAR that **HIS THRONE** is SET IN HEAVEN (Rev. 4:2).

Have you not known? have you not heard? has it not been told you from the

beginning? have you not understood from the foundations of the earth? (Is. 40:21). The heavens declare the glory of יהוה; and the firmament shows his handiwork (Ps. 19:17). It is יהוה that **SITS UPON THE CIRCLE OF THE EARTH**, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretched out the heavens as a curtain, and spread them out as a tent to dwell in (Is. 40:22). יהוה alone spread out the heavens, and tread upon the waves of the sea (Job 9:8). יהוה IS THE CREATOR, who covers HIMSELF with LIGHT as with a garment: who stretched out the heavens like a curtain (Ps. 104:2). יהוה IS THE ONLY GOD! Thus says יהוה, YOUR REDEEMER, and he that FORMED YOU FROM THE WOMB, "I" am יהוה that make ALL things; that stretched forth the heavens ALONE; that spread abroad the earth BY MYSELF (Is. 44:24).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL SUFFER OPPRESSION BECAUSE YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN YOUR GOD, יהוה. I, even I, am he that comforts you: who are you, that you should be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass; And forget יהוה YOUR MAKER, that has stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and has feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as

if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor? For “I” am יהוה
YOUR GOD, that divided the sea, whose waves roared (Is. 51:12-13, 15). It is
CLEAR that יהוה IS THE TRUE GOD, for he has made the earth by HIS POWER,
he has established the world by HIS WISDOM, and has stretched out the heavens by
HIS DISCRETION (Jer. 10:12).

יהוה בן יהוה *Is Enthroned* *Above The Cherubim*

יהוה, the GOD OF ISRAEL, dwells between the CHERUBIMS. יהוה is **THE** GOD, even יהוה ALONE, of all the kingdoms of the earth; יהוה has made heaven and earth (2 Kgs. 19:15).

When the physical REPRESENTATION of the **ARK OF THE COVENANT** was among the HEBREW ISRAELITES, it had two CHERUBIMS, ALL of which was a **SIGN** and a **SYMBOL** of **THE MESSIAH** and HIS WORK among **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** during the **YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME**. Since the ISRAELITES did not understand the **SPIRITUAL MEANING** of the **ARK** in the days of SAMUEL, they treated the **PHYSICAL ARK** as a kind of **MAGIC CHARM** instead of **THE TESTIMONY** of the **POWER** and **PRESENCE** of יהוה. The mere **PHYSICAL PRESENCE** of the **ARK** would not bring **VICTORY**

in battle. It is a fact that יהוה בן יהוה is **THE ARK OF THE COVENANT** of יהוה. However, his mere **PHYSICAL PRESENCE** will not bring you **VICTORY** in your **SPIRITUAL WARFARE** against the **EVIL MIND-SET** of this world of **LUCIFER**. Instead of focusing on **HIS BODY**, you must **UNDERSTAND** that he is **THE TESTIMONY** of the **POWER** and **PRESENCE** of יהוה as **HIS SON**; and he can give you the power to become sons of יהוה, if you believe, accept, and obey him (1 Sam. 4:1-11; John 1:12).

Give ear, O **SHEPHERDS** of **ISRAEL**, you that lead **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** like a flock; יהוה בן יהוה that dwells between the **CHERUBIMS** (angels of יהוה) is shining forth. יהוה has stirred up **HIS STRENGTH**, and is come to **SAVE** you (Ps. 80:1-2). Your prayers for **RESTORATION** are heard this day.

I say to **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, How long halt you between two opinions? If יהוה be God, **FOLLOW HIM**: but if **ALL** the gods of this world, then follow them. And why do you not answer? I, even "I" only, remain **THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF יהוה**; but the preachers of this world's **RELIGIONS** are millions. You have called on the names of your gods for hundreds

of years: yet you remain oppressed; you fear for your life daily; there is NO PEACE ON EARTH. You cry to your gods day and night, saying, HEAR US. BUT THERE IS NO VOICE, NOR ANY THAT ANSWER YOU. Why don't you cry ALOUD: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he is sleeping, and must be awaked (1 Kgs. 18:20-27).

As you cry ALOUD to your god, the oppressors beat you till your blood flows out upon you. Yet there is no voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regard you. The whole world witnesses you crying to your god about your many problems and suffering. Yet there is NO LASTING SOLUTION. IT IS TIME FOR ALL THE PEOPLE OF EARTH TO COME NEAR UNTO ME. "I" have repaired the ALTAR OF יהוה that was broken down for 6,000 years. "I" am taking the TWELVE TRIBES of the SONS OF JACOB, unto whom the word of יהוה came, saying, ISRAEL SHALL BE YOUR NAME: and with the TWELVE TRIBES, "I" am building a SPIRITUAL ALTER in the NAME OF יהוה. O יהוה, God of ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and of ISRAEL, let it be known this day that you are God in ISRAEL, and THAT "I" AM YOUR SERVANT, and that "I" HAVE DONE ALL THESE WORKS AT YOUR WORD. HEAR ME, O יהוה, HEAR ME, THAT

**THIS PEOPLE MAY KNOW THAT YOU ARE GOD, AND THAT YOU HAVE
TURNED THEIR HEART BACK AGAIN.** You shall bear witness that the **FIRE
OF יהוה** shall fall and consume ALL false ideas, false doctrines and teachings of this
world of LUCIFER. And when ALL the people see it, they shall fall on their faces:
and they shall say, יהוה, **HE IS THE GOD**; יהוה, **HE IS THE GOD** (1 Kgs. 18:28-
39).

יהוה *Is The Only God*

Yet now hear, **O LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, my servant, whom “I” have chosen: Thus says יהוה that made you, and formed you from the womb, which will help you; Fear not, my servant whom “I” have chosen. For “I” will pour water upon you that are thirsty: “I” will pour my HOLY SPIRIT upon your children, and MY BLESSING upon your offspring. One shall say, I belong to יהוה; and another shall call himself by the NAME OF JACOB; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto יהוה, and **SURNAME HIMSELF BY THE NAME OF ISRAEL**. Thus says יהוה, the KING OF ISRAEL, and HIS REDEEMER, בן יהוה, יהוה, of hosts; **“I” AM THE FIRST, AND “I” AM THE LAST; AND BESIDE ME THERE IS NO GOD** (Is. 44:1-6).

So, understand CLEARLY that יהוה is **THE TRUE GOD**, he is **THE LIVING GOD**, and an **EVERLASTING KING**: at HIS WRATH the earth shall

tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. Thus "I" must say unto you, **the gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.** For יהוה has made the earth by HIS POWER, he has established the world by HIS WISDOM, and has STRETCHED OUT the heavens by HIS DISCRETION (Jer. 10:10-12).

יהוה בן יהוה *Is Enthroned In The Heavens*

When you make a prayer for mercy, lift up your eyes to יהוה that dwells in the heavens (Ps. 123:1). **HELP COMES FROM יהוה**. So lift up your eyes unto the hills, from whence comes your help. Your help comes from יהוה, which made heaven and earth. Behold, he that keeps ISRAEL shall neither slumber nor sleep (Ps. 121:1-3). Let your eyes be unto יהוה: Put your trust in him; he will not leave your soul destitute (Ps. 141:8).

יהוה sits in the heavens and laughs at the kings and rulers of the earth that take counsel together, against יהוה, and against HIS ANOINTED: יהוה shall have them in derision (Ps. 2:2, 4). יהוה IS THE ONE TRUE GOD. It is CLEAR that OUR GOD is in the heavens: he has done whatsoever he has pleased (Ps. 115:3).

יהוה בן יהוה *Will Rule Over You*

People have gone against the will of יהוה for 6,000 years: the result is HELL. The TIME of the 6,000-year rule of LUCIFER, SATAN, that old SERPENT called the DEVIL, is fulfilled. Now you must come to know that יהוה shall rule over you (Judg. 8:23). Hereafter, you will have no excuse for the choices you make. For you have not rejected יהוה בן יהוה, but you have rejected יהוה, that "I" should not reign over you (1 Sam. 8:7).

You must come to know that יהוה hears your murmurings which you murmur against him: and what are you? Your murmurings are not against יהוה בן יהוה, but against יהוה, who sent him (Ex. 16:8). And you have this day rejected YOUR GOD, who himself SAVED you out of ALL your ADVERSITIES and your TRIBULATIONS many, many times; he stands READY, WILLING, and ABLE to SAVE YOU TODAY, and you have said unto him, NO, you choose to MARCH

before your oppressor, register and vote for an OPPRESSOR. The END OF SUCH CHOICE IS DISAPPOINTMENT. Do you not consider יהוה בן יהוה whom יהוה has chosen, that there is none like him among ALL the people? (1 Sam. 10:18-19, 24).

Is it not time for **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** to be DELIVERED from the EVIL MIND-SET OF THIS WORLD OF LUCIFER? "T" will call unto יהוה, and he shall trouble you greatly; that you may perceive and SEE, DISCERN, and RECOGNIZE that your wickedness is great, which you have done in the sight of יהוה, in asking for an OPPRESSOR TO LOOK OUT FOR YOUR INTERESTS.

If you will fear יהוה, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments, he will raise you high above ALL nations. But if you will not obey the voice of יהוה, but rebel against the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, then shall the hand of יהוה be against you, as it was against your fathers (1 Sam. 12:14-15, 17, 19).

Yet "P" AM יהוה, your God, from the land of Egypt, and you shall know no

god but me: for **THERE IS NO SAVIOR BESIDE ME.** O ISRAEL, you have destroyed yourself; **BUT IN ME IS YOUR HELP. "T" WILL BE YOUR KING:** where is any other that may save you in ALL your cities? The criminal justice system? You are an unwise people. You are facing great plagues of destruction because of your rejection of יהוה (Hos. 13:4, 9-10).

יהוה בן יהוה *Rules Over Jacob*

I am making you aware that יהוה rules in JACOB unto the ends of the earth (Ps. 59:13). יהוה has the POWER and RIGHT of GOVERNING and CONTROLLING JACOB unto the ends of the earth: that is, its inhabitants. יהוה is the SOVEREIGN AUTHORITY in JACOB, wherever he is on planet earth. Therefore, it is יהוה that gives JACOB INDEPENDENT and SELF-GOVERNING POWER, STATUS, and AUTHORITY.

It is יהוה ALONE who will make you a SOVEREIGN STATE, COMMUNITY, and POLITICAL UNIT. יהוה teaches you how to be a LEADER, ORGANIZER, and MASTER. He teaches you how to be a GOVERNOR, TOWN PLANNER, and ADMINISTRATOR. He teaches you how to be a SUPERINTENDENT and COMPTROLLER. יהוה gave you a mighty SPIRITUAL example of rulership from the beginning, when He SET the Sun (Son) to **RULE** over

the day and over the night (Gen. 1:18). This indicates the prominence of the SON OF יהוה over ALL creation.

The JEALOUS brothers of יהוה בן יהוה cannot entertain the thought of ever submitting themselves to **THE RULE** of יהוה בן יהוה (Gen. 37:8), but יהוה בן יהוה shall **RULE OVER JACOB** (Gen. 45:8, 26). You will suffer **OPPRESSIVE RULERS** until you submit to יהוה. Your faces are filled with shame; that you may seek **THE NAME** יהוה. Your rejection of יהוה causes you to be confounded and troubled always; yes, you are put to shame, and perish: that men may know **THE SOVEREIGN ONE**, whose **NAME ALONE** is יהוה, who is **THE MOST HIGH** over ALL the earth (Ps. 83:16-18).

And "I" appeared unto ABRAHAM, unto ISAAC, and unto JACOB, by **THE NAME** of יהוה (Ex. 6:3). This is **CLEAR proof** that **THE NAME** of יהוה was known among the PATRIARCHS. It is also **CLEAR** that MOSES had **PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE** of **THE NAME** of יהוה. You can come to know of יהוה through **INSTRUCTION** and **EXPERIENCE**. Your forefathers, ISRAEL, were about to **WITNESS** the events of their **EXODUS** from EGYPT, a more **GRAPHIC** demonstration of the **POWER** of יהוה than their forefathers had ever seen. **It was**

by **THIS NAME**, יהוה, that the **POWERFUL WORKS** of **SALVATION** would be done. Your forefathers, **ISRAEL**, would know by **EXPERIENCE** the full meaning of **THE NAME** of יהוה. The **PATRIARCHS** had not seen such a demonstration of **POWER**. Therefore, they had not known **ALL** the implications of **THE NAME**, יהוה.

When "T" appeared unto **ABRAHAM**, unto **ISAAC**, and unto **JACOB** by **THE NAME** of יהוה, they were able to **SEE** יהוה, not only with the eyes, but to **PERCEIVE MENTALLY**: to apprehend, envision, and understand the wisdom, knowledge, and commandments of יהוה; they began to construct a mental image of יהוה; they were able to recognize his traits; they were able to ascertain, learn, and find out hidden secrets; they were given knowledge by experience; they were blessed to understand intellectually and spiritually; they were given insight. יהוה taught them to **CONSIDER, THINK, OBSERVE, INVESTIGATE, and DELIBERATE**. They learned the value of **SUBMITTING** to the **WILL** of יהוה: devote themselves to, give oneself up to. יהוה caused them to enjoy great blessings; to have a position of trust. יהוה blessed them to **SEE THOUSANDS OF YEARS INTO THE FUTURE**, and you are able to **VERIFY** the **accuracy** today.

When "I" appeared unto ABRAHAM, unto ISAAC, and unto JACOB by **THE NAME** of יהוה, "I" came as ALMIGHTY GOD. "I" came with the POWER and ABILITY to accomplish my will; they were able to PERCEIVE superior power of mind; they apprehended the unlimited vigor, force, and energy of יהוה. The PATRIARCHS recognized the EFFICACIOUS POWER of יהוה: the capacity for producing a desired result and effect. They were able to SEE the power of יהוה to influence, affect, and control ALL circumstances. They were able to ENVISION the mental and MORAL STRENGTH of יהוה. They understood that יהוה was **THE RULER** of ALL things, seen and unseen, known and unknown: an influence on a body or system, and is able to produce a change in movement, or in shape or other effects AT WILL. The PATRIARCHS were able to DISCERN that יהוה had the possession of control and command over ALL things.

The PATRIARCHS perceived that יהוה had many wonderful ATTRIBUTES: יהוה is **HOLY**: He is exalted, HONORABLE, and EMINENT. He is RENOWNED, STATELY, and MAJESTIC. He is SUBLIME, TRANSCENDENT, and CELESTIAL. יהוה is exalted in JUDGMENT, and God that is HOLY, MORALLY SACRED, and PURE. He is SANCTIFIED in RIGHTEOUSNESS (Is. 5:16).

יהוה is **COMPASSIONATE: LOVING and GENTLE**. He is **MERCIFUL, CONSOLING, and HUMANE**. He is **FORGIVING, BENEVOLENT, and UNDERSTANDING**. Almighty יהוה is **MERCIFUL and GRACIOUS, LONG-SUFFERING, and abundant in GOODNESS and TRUTH** (Ex. 34:6). The **PATRIARCHS** perceived that יהוה is **jealous**: He is **MINDFUL, CIRCUMSPECT, and PRUDENT**. He is **VIGILANT, WATCHFUL, and ON GUARD**.

You shall not bow down yourself to any other gods by any other names beside יהוה. You shall not bow down to any **GRAVEN IMAGE**: you shall not serve them: for I, יהוה, your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me (Ex. 20:5). The **PATRIARCHS** perceived that יהוה is **THE EVERLASTING GOD**: He lives forever; He sustains life. He teaches you how to live prosperously. He teaches you how to live forever. יהוה teaches you how to revive yourself from sickness, discouragement, and even death. יהוה is vigorous. יהוה makes it **CLEAR** that death ensued because you broke the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Man was no longer allowed to partake of **THE TREE OF LIFE** (Gen. 3:22). יהוה **IS THE SOURCE OF LIFE** (Ps. 36:9). יהוה **IS THE LORD OF LIFE AND**

DEATH (Job 12:10). O My people, hear the words of יהוה your God. Hereby, you shall know that **THE LIVING GOD**, יהוה, is among you, and that he will without fail drive your enemies out from before you and cut off your oppressor (Josh. 3:10).

The PATRIARCHS perceived that יהוה is **GREAT**: of high noble character with extraordinary powers; he is BOUNDLESS, DOMINANT, and ILLUSTRIOUS. יהוה is PREEMINENT, SUPREME, and MATCHLESS. He is HIGH-MINDED, JUST, and HONORABLE. He is POSITIVE, PERFECT, and THE FATHER OF ALL. The way of יהוה is in the sanctuary: **who is so great a God** as our God, יהוה? (Ps. 77:13).

The PATRIARCHS perceived that יהוה was revealing his MIGHTY POWER as being something like a volcanic eruption and like the EVERLASTING HILLS (Gen. 49:26). In other words, יהוה is STRONG and UNCHANGEABLE. The TETRAGRAMMATON, יהוה, is the correct Hebrew name of God in Exodus 3:15; 6:3. יהוה is the **ONE WHO IS SELF-SUFFICIENT**. The COVENANT OF יהוה is MORAL and ETHICAL in character, not ritualistic or orgiastic.

יהוה is the most high over ALL the earth: This means that יהוה is

ELEVATED, HIGH, EXALTED; the MOST HIGH, the SUPREME BEING, **THE TRUE GOD**. It is CLEAR that יהוה reflects OMNIPOTENCE (Ps. 18:13; Lam. 3:38); יהוה reflects UNIVERSALITY (Ps. 83:18). יהוה reflects CONSTANCY (Ps. 21:7). The RULERS OF AMERICA have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה in that they want to be like יהוה; the HIGHEST GOD (Is. 14:14). But you must understand that יהוה **IS MOST HIGH FOREVERMORE** (Ps. 92:8).

This wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of יהוה is HIDDEN and CONCEALED. יהוה בן יהוה is from TIME IMMEMORIAL, TIME PAST, ANTIQUITY, FROM THE MOST ANCIENT TIMES (Gen. 6:4; 1 Sam. 27:8; Ps. 25:6; Is. 63:16; Jer. 2:20; 5:15); He is PERPETUAL, WITHOUT END, ALWAYS, EVERLASTING. יהוה בן יהוה is from before creation until now (Ps. 25:6). He lives into the indefinite future (Deut. 23:3); He is without beginning, without end, and ever-continuing (Is. 26:4). He is the **GOD OF ETERNITY, THE EVERLASTING GOD, and GOD FOREVER**. ALL temporal categories are inadequate to describe the nature of the existence of יהוה; He is **FROM EVERLASTING TO EVERLASTING** (Ps. 90:2). יהוה **IS INDEPENDENT OF**

TIME CONSIDERATIONS.

יהוה בן יהוה *Will Reign On Mount Zion*

And it shall come to pass in this day, that יהוה shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the **KINGS** and **RULERS** of the earth upon the earth. And they **shall be gathered together**, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and **shall be shut up in the prison**, and after many days **shall they be punished**: rebuked for destroying the AIR, WATER, FOOD CHAIN, and LAND. They will be admonished for destroying the MORALS of the earth. They will be chastened for CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY. Then shall the nations of earth be CONFOUNDED, ASHAMED, DISGRACED, and EMBARRASSED for failure to OBEY the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, when יהוה בן יהוה **OF HOSTS shall reign** in Mount ZION, and in JERUSALEM, and before HIS ANCIENTS gloriously (Is. 24:21-23).

יהוה בן יהוה of HOSTS shall be in charge of the MASSES of people of earth.

He has with him the HOST OF HEAVEN, the ANGELS OF HEAVEN, the HEAVENLY MIND-SET. For unto ALL people is born this day in the HOUSE OF DAVID a SAVIOR, which is THE CHRIST, יהוה בן יהוה. And when the people understand the REVELATION of **THE SIGN** of **THE BABE** wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger, SUDDENLY they will AWAKE from their SPIRITUAL SLEEP and STAND with the ANGELS OF יהוה, a MULTITUDE of the HEAVENLY HOST PRAISING יהוה, and saying, GLORY TO יהוה בן יהוה in the HIGHEST, and on earth PEACE, GOOD WILL toward men (Luke 2:11-13).

There is a future glory for **you that accept** יהוה בן יהוה. Violence shall no more be heard in your land, wasting nor destruction within your borders; but you shall call your walls SALVATION, and your gates PRAISE. The sun shall be no more your light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto you: but יהוה בן יהוה shall be unto you an EVERLASTING LIGHT, and your God, יהוה, your GLORY (Is. 60:18-19). And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on **THE NAME** of יהוה בן יהוה shall be delivered (Joel 2:32).

It is very CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה shall become KING, SOVEREIGN, and POTENTATE. He is a MORAL RULER, and **CONSTITUTED BY DIVINE**

AUTHORITY rather than human authority. He shall reign in MOUNT ZION, and in the city of the LIVING GOD, יהוה, the HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, over an innumerable company of ANGELS, and before HIS ANCIENTS gloriously (Heb. 12:22).

I must remind you that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** will return from captivity. In this day of יהוה בן יהוה will I assemble those that halt between two opinions (whether to follow יהוה or LUCIFER), and I will gather **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** that was driven out of their land and scattered in ALL countries, and those that have been afflicted by יהוה; and I will make them that halted between two opinions a REMNANT, and them that were cast off a STRONG NATION: and יהוה בן יהוה shall REIGN over them in MOUNT ZION from henceforth, even forever (Mic. 4:6-7).

יהוה בן יהוה *Is The True Shepherd*

Behold, “I,” even “I,” will both search MY SHEEP, and seek them out. As a SHEPHERD seeks out HIS FLOCK in THE DAY he is among HIS SHEEP that are scattered; so will “I” seek out MY SHEEP, and will deliver them out of ALL places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. And “I” will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land. “I” will seek that which was LOST from the knowledge of their God, יהוה, Hebrew nationality, Hebrew history, Hebrew culture, Hebrew language, Hebrew name, land and destiny, and bring again that which was driven away, and “I” will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was spiritually sick: but “I” will destroy the fat leaders and the strong leaders; “I” will feed them with JUDGMENT (Ezek. 34:11-13, 16).

Behold, at that TIME, “I” will undo ALL that afflict you: and “I” will save

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL that halted (between two opinions: to serve יהוה or LUCIFER), and gather them that were driven out of their land; and "I" will get them praise and fame in EVERY land where they have been put to shame (Zeph. 3:19).

You must praise the Almighty יהוה: for it is good to sing praises unto your God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely. יהוה בן יהוה will build up Jerusalem: he will gather together the OUTCASTS OF ISRAEL (Ps. 147:1-2).

It must be made CLEAR, Behold, "I" will take the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL from among the HEATHEN, where they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land: and "I" will make them **ONE NATION** in the land in **THE GOVERNMENT OF יהוה**; and **ONE KING** shall be KING to them ALL: and they shall be NO MORE TWO NATIONS, neither shall they be divided into TWO KINGDOMS any more at all. Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their TRANSGRESSIONS: but "I" will save them from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and will cleanse them: so shall they be MY PEOPLE, and "I" will be their God (Ezek. 37:21-23).

“T” will surely assemble, O LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, ALL of you; “T” will surely gather the REMNANT OF ISRAEL; “T” will put them together as the sheep of BOZRAH, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of THE MULTITUDE of men (Mic. 2:12).

Who is a god like unto יהוה, that pardons iniquity, and passes by the transgressions of THE REMNANT of HIS HERITAGE? He retains not HIS ANGER forever, because he DELIGHTS IN MERCY. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon you; he will subdue your iniquities; and you will cease to break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה and you will throw ALL evil thoughts into the depths of the sea. יהוה will perform THE TRUTH to JACOB, and THE MERCY to ABRAHAM, which he has sworn unto your fathers from the DAYS OF OLD (Mic. 7:18-20).

You can have TOTAL TRUST and CONFIDENCE in יהוה. Despite THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, he indeed pardons iniquities and delights in MERCY. Not only does יהוה forgive you for breaking his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments, but he casts your EVIL MIND-SET far away INTO THE

DEPTHS OF THE SEA. All this is based on the unchanging promises of יהוה to ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB (Gen. 12:1-3). This PROMISE TO ABRAHAM is ONE of the most SIGNIFICANT passages in the ENTIRE BIBLE. It points ultimately to **THE REDEMPTION OF THE WHOLE WORLD**. ABRAHAM'S FAMILY became a DIVINELY APPOINTED CHANNEL through which BLESSING would come to ALL men. It is clearly stated in Acts 3:25 that the HEATHEN and GENTILES who were FAR OFF and STRANGERS TO THE COVENANT OF PROMISE have been brought to it by יהוה בן יהוה **SHEDDING HIS BLOOD ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS.**

יהוה Rules Over All The Kingdoms

יהוה is THE GOD of your fathers, and is in heaven, and RULES over ALL the KINGDOMS of the HEATHEN, and in HIS HAND is POWER and MIGHT, so that none is able to withstand him (2 Chr. 20:6).

“I” exhort you to keep the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Know therefore THIS DAY, and consider it in your heart, that יהוה, “HE IS GOD” in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. You shall keep therefore his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments, which “I” command you THIS DAY, that it may go well with you, and with your children after you, and that you may prolong your days upon the earth, which יהוה your God gives you, forever (Deut. 4:39-40).

The people of earth have heard how יהוה dried up the water of the RED SEA for you, when you came out of EGYPT; and what you did unto the two KINGS of the

AMORITES, that were on the other side of JORDAN, SIHON and OG, whom you utterly destroyed. And ISRAEL sent messengers unto **SIHON** king of the Amorites, saying, Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's HIGH WAY, until we be past thy borders. And **SIHON** would not suffer ISRAEL to pass through his border: but **SIHON** gathered all his people together, and went out against ISRAEL into the wilderness: and he came to JAHAZ, and fought against ISRAEL. AND ISRAEL **SMOTE** him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from ARNON unto JABBOK, even unto the children of AMMON: for the border of the children of AMMON was strong (Num. 21:21-24).

And ISRAEL took all these cities: and ISRAEL dwelt in all the cities of the AMORITES, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof. For Heshbon was the city of **SIHON** the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of **SIHON** be built and prepared: For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of **SIHON**: it hath consumed AR of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon (Num.

21:25-28).

Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto **SIHON** king of the Amorites. We have **SHOT** at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto Medeba. Thus **ISRAEL** dwelt in the land of the Amorites. And **MOSES** sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there (Num. 21:29-32).

THIS DAY WILL "I" BEGIN TO PUT THE DREAD OF THEE AND THE FEAR OF THEE UPON THE NATIONS THAT ARE UNDER THE WHOLE HEAVEN, WHO SHALL HEAR REPORT OF THEE, AND SHALL TREMBLE, AND BE IN ANGUISH BECAUSE OF THEE (Deut. 2:25).

ISRAEL DEFEATS SIHON. And "I" sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto **SIHON** king of Heshbon with **WORDS OF PEACE**, saying, Let me pass through thy land: "I" will go along by the high way, "I" will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Thou shalt **SELL ME MEAT FOR MONEY**,

that "T" may eat; and give **ME WATER FOR MONEY**, that "T" may drink: only "T" will pass through on my feet; (As the children of ESAU which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until "T" shall pass over JORDAN into the land which יהוה our God giveth us. But **SIHON** king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for יהוה thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. And יהוה said unto me, Behold, "T" have begun to give **SIHON** and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. Then **SIHON** came out against us, he and all his people, to fight Jahaz (Deut. 2:26-32).

AND יהוה OUR GOD DELIVERED HIM BEFORE US; AND WE SMOTE HIM, AND HIS SONS, AND ALL HIS PEOPLE. AND WE TOOK ALL HIS CITIES AT THAT TIME, AND UTTERLY DESTROYED THE MEN, AND THE WOMEN, AND THE LITTLE ONES OF EVERY CITY, WE LEFT NONE TO REMAIN (Deut. 2:33-34).

Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took . . . **THERE WAS NOT ONE CITY TOO STRONG FOR US: יהוה OUR GOD DELIVERED ALL UNTO US** (Deut. 2:35-36). **ISRAEL**

DEFEATS OG. Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and **OG** the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei. And יהוה said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto **SIHON** king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. So יהוה our God delivered into our hands **OG** also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left of him remaining. And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, **threescore (60) cities**, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of **OG** in Bashan. All these **cities** were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled **towns a great many** (Deut. 3:1-5).

AND WE UTTERLY DESTROYED THEM, AS WE DID UNTO SIHON KING OF HESHBON, UTTERLY DESTROYING THE MEN, WOMEN, AND CHILDREN, OF EVERY CITY (Deut. 3:6).

And as soon as the people hear these things, their hearts melt, neither does there remain any more courage in any man, because of you that return to יהוה: For יהוה, your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth (Josh. 2:10-11).

And "I" say to ALL people of the earth, There is NO God like the GOD OF ISRAEL, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keeps COVENANT and MERCY with his servants that walk before him with ALL their heart (1 Kgs. 8:23).

Keep in mind that when you PRAY to יהוה, use not VAIN REPETITIONS as the HEATHEN do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not therefore like unto them: for your Father, יהוה, **KNOWS WHAT THINGS YOU HAVE NEED OF, BEFORE YOU ASK HIM.** Therefore when you pray to יהוה, consider these things, Know that He knows your needs: understand that your Father, יהוה, is in HEAVEN, SO BLESS HIS HOLY NAME (Matt. 6:7-9).

יהוה is KING. O clap your hands, ALL you people; shout unto יהוה with the voice of triumph. For יהוה most high is terrible; he is a GREAT KING over ALL the earth (Ps. 47:1-2). יהוה reigns over the HEATHEN: יהוה sits upon the throne of HIS HOLINESS (Ps. 47:8).

This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by THE WORD of the HOLY ONES: to the intent that the living may know that the MOST HIGH יהוה rules in the KINGDOM OF MEN, and gives it to whomsoever he will, and sets

up over it the BASEST OF MEN (Dan. 4:17).

You must also come to know that both RICHES and HONOR come of יהוה, and he reigns over ALL; and in his hand is POWER and MIGHT; and in his hand it is to make GREAT, and to give STRENGTH unto all (1 Chr. 29:12). "I" have made it CLEAR that POWER BELONGS UNTO יהוה (Ps. 62:11). For his is THE KINGDOM, and THE POWER, and THE GLORY, forever (Matt. 6:13).

יהוה בן יהוה *Rules Over The Nations*

It is very important that you understand the SCOPE of the RULERSHIP of יהוה בן יהוה. For **THE KINGDOM** belongs to יהוה בן יהוה: and he is GOVERNOR among the nations (Ps. 22:28). This means that the nations of Earth shall prostrate themselves in HOMAGE to יהוה בן יהוה as ROYALTY and THE MIGHTY GOD. The nations of Earth shall HUMBLY BESEECH יהוה בן יהוה to teach them the ways of יהוה. They shall bow down themselves as an act of respect before יהוה בן יהוה as THE SUPERIOR BEING.

JOSEPH saw sheaves representing his brothers, bowing down before his sheaf (Gen. 37:5, 9-10). RUTH bowed before BOAZ (Ruth 2:10). DAVID bowed before SAUL (1 Sam. 24:8). This HONOR was shown not only to SUPERIORS, such as KINGS and PRINCES (2 Sam. 9:8), or to equals (Gen. 23:7), but especially in worshipping **THE DEITY**, יהוה. The nations, when making SALUTATION to יהוה

יהוה בן, shall fall upon their knees and touch the ground with their foreheads (Gen. 19:1; 48:12). In short, it is a way of showing SUBMISSION (Ps. 45:11).

All nations must SING PRAISES to יהוה, SING PRAISES: SING PRAISES unto OUR KING, SING PRAISES. For יהוה is THE KING of ALL the earth: SING PRAISES WITH UNDERSTANDING. יהוה REIGNS over the HEATHEN: יהוה sits upon THE THRONE of HIS HOLINESS (Ps. 47:6-8).

Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say AMONG THE NATIONS, יהוה REIGNS (1 Chr. 16:31). יהוה REIGNS, he is clothed with majesty; יהוה is clothed with strength, WHEREWITH he has girded himself: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved (Ps. 93:1). Say among the HEATHEN that יהוה REIGNS: the world of PEACE shall be established that it shall not be moved: he SHALL JUDGE the people RIGHTEOUSLY (Ps. 96:10). יהוה REIGNS; let the earth rejoice; let the MULTITUDE OF ISLANDS be glad thereof (Ps. 97:1).

יהוה REIGNS; let the people TREMBLE: he sits between the CHERUBIMS; let the earth be moved with joy (Ps. 99:1). There will be a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying,

ALLELUYAH: for יהוה God OMNIPOTENT **REIGNS** (Rev. 19:6). And יהוה shall be **KING** over **ALL** the earth: in that day shall there be **ONE**, יהוה, and **HIS** **NAME ONE** (Zech. 14:9).

I am come to make **ABSOLUTELY CLEAR**, and **MANIFEST THE REALITY** that יהוה is **THE COVENANT NAME** of God, who is most prominently known in connection with **HIS RELATIONSHIP** with the **NATION OF ISRAEL**. יהוה is **THE COVENANT NAME** in which **ALL** the **CONDITIONAL PROMISES** were made to man, as **REVEALED** in the **HOLY SCRIPTURES** of יהוה. Therefore, יהוה is **THE COVENANT NAME** by **FORMAL AGREEMENT** of **LEGAL VALIDITY**, and is under **SEAL** in the **HOLY BIBLE**. **All COMMITMENT, OBLIGATION, and UNDERSTANDING** between God and man is in **THE COVENANT NAME**, יהוה. יהוה, **THE COVENANT NAME**, is also known as the "**TETRAGRAMMATON**": a **GREEK** word used to hide **THE COVENANT NAME**, יהוה. **THE COVENANT NAME**, יהוה, is **ETERNAL**, and is found with reference to יהוה dealing with men before the flood (Gen. 2:4-5; 6:3), during the **PATRIARCHAL** period (Gen. 15:1; 27:7; 49:18), as well as during the **DAYS OF MOSES** (Ex. 20:2; Deut. 6:4). It is **CLEAR** that **THE KINGDOM**, and the **POWER**, and the **GLORY** belong to יהוה בן יהוה, forever: thus **HE RULES OVER ALL THE**

NATIONS (Matt. 6:13).

MEN ARE IN THE HAND OF יהוה בן יהוה. "I" declare to you, that THE RIGHTEOUS, and THE WISE, and their WORKS, **are in the HAND OF יהוה**: no man knows either LOVE or HATRED by all that is before them (Eccl. 9:1).

It can be very perplexing to many, that there be JUST MEN, who are SMITTEN, BEATEN, and PUNISHED according to the work of the WICKED; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happens according to the work of THE RIGHTEOUS (Eccl. 8:14). The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walks in darkness: and you yourself perceive also that one event happens to them all: they die (Eccl. 2:14).

When you set your mind on CARNALITY, MATERIALISM, WORLDLINESS, SECULARITY, PROFANENESS, UNSPIRITUALITY, and SENSUALITY, the result of ALL this is EMPTINESS, and it becomes UNPROFITABLE. You experience the feelings of VANITY and VEXATION of SPIRIT. In ALL of the supposed PLEASURES of life, you will find NO lasting satisfaction.

It is MOST PROFITABLE when you choose rather to suffer affliction with the

people of יהוה, than to enjoy the pleasures of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה **FOR A SEASON**; esteeming the reproach of בן יהוה **greater riches** than the **TREASURES IN THE WORLD**: for you must have respect unto the **recompense of the reward** (eternal life in perfect peace). You must forsake the world by FAITH, not fearing the WRATH of rulers: for you must endure, as seeing יהוה. Through FAITH, you must OBEY the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Those that love יהוה have set a great example for you (Heb. 11:17-40).

The cause of ALL your VANITY and VEXATION is that you have not learned how to RESTRAIN YOUR DESIRES. There are many who have SET THEMSELVES UP AS LEADERS that have not learned this lesson well enough. In the end, however, ALL will see that the fulfillment of FLESHLY DESIRES will be UNPROFITABLE. Your accomplishments for יהוה are a testimony of him to the world, but the times when the flesh is not restrained will result in a REPROACH ON YOU.

It is a fact that LIFE SHOULD BE LIVED TO THE FULLEST. However, I am not suggesting **HEDONISM** (Luke 12:19); rather, I am suggesting that man

should keep the pleasures that he enjoys in life in perspective with his responsibility to יהוה in RIGHTEOUSNESS and TRUE HOLINESS. It should be UNDERSTOOD that ALL good things that come about as a result of the fulfillment of FLESHLY DESIRES are VANITY. However, if a man works diligently acknowledging that the hand of יהוה is on his life, he will be blessed. He must exhibit a PURE HEART in ALL his actions. The **KEY** is to **DO ALL TO THE GLORY OF יהוה** (1 Cor. 10:31).

יהוה *Rules Over Mankind*

This matter is by the decree of the WATCHERS, and the demand by the word of the holy ones. The RULE of יהוה בן יהוה over mankind is a MATTER of DIVINE LAW, ORDER, REQUIREMENT. It is a matter of divine COMMANDMENT, WILL, and ORDAINMENT. It is a matter of divine RULE, STATUTE, and MANDATE. It is a matter of divine DETERMINATION, EXHORTATION, and AUTHORIZATION.

You must pay close attention to the FACT that this *DEMAND* that בן יהוה יהוה RULE over mankind comes from the HEBREW word, שאלא (Sheela, sheh-ay-law), and it means a question AT LAW, that is, a JUDICIAL DECISION or MANDATE, a PETITION and anything which has been asked of יהוה and GRANTED BY HIM (Matt. 28:18).

This matter of יהוה בן יהוה RULING over mankind is by the *DECREE* of the

watchers, and the demand by the WORD, which comes from the HEBREW מאמר (me'mar, may-mar), and means he is DIVINELY APPOINTED BY יהוה. This is a divine EDICT, COMMANDMENT, DECREE, which is said in an AUTHORITATIVE MANNER by the Father, יהוה.

This matter that יהוה בן יהוה RULES over mankind is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the Word of the *HOLY ONES*, which comes from the HEBREW, קדש (qadosh, kaw-doshe), and is important to understand. It means the HOLY ONES are MORALLY SACRED; they are SELECTED, PURE, HOLY, CONSECRATED, and PIOUS. The HOLY ONES that made this decree that יהוה בן יהוה RULE over mankind is **THE HOLY ONE**, יהוה (that is, יהוה, His angels, His saints).

It is important to take an IN-DEPTH look at the HEBREW word, קדש (qadosh). The first appearance of קדש (qadosh) is in Exodus 19:6: AND YOU SHALL BE UNTO ME A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS, AND A HOLY NATION. All ISRAEL was HOLY, a NATION SEPARATED for the SERVICE of יהוה. In other words, יהוה had dedicated ISRAEL as HIS SPECIAL PEOPLE. They were considered HOLY by their relationship to the HOLY GOD, יהוה. Therefore, they

were urged to keep themselves SEPARATE from other nations and unholy things to please יהוה (Lev. 20:26).

ISRAEL was to ABSTAIN from every kind of IMPURITY (Deut. 7:5-6; 14:2, 21; 26:19). The PRIESTS were HOLY before יהוה (Lev. 21:6-7). AARON consecrated them (Ps. 106:16). They officiated at the HOLY PLACE of the TABERNACLE or THE TEMPLE, acting as intermediaries between יהוה and ISRAEL. They were completely dedicated to his service. They wore SACRED priestly garments (Ex. 28:2). Some things were to be used only in the sanctuary by the PRIESTS (Ex. 28:38). Certain HOLY things were for the PRIESTS and the LEVITES (Ex. 29:32-33), but some could be given to others (Deut. 26:13). There were HOLY SACRIFICES (Ex. 30:25; Lev. 27:10). The SANCTUARY OF יהוה was a HOLY place (Ex. 36:1). The outer part was THE HOLY PLACE and the inner part was **THE HOLY OF HOLIES** (Ex. 26:33). The ALTAR was A MOST HOLY PLACE. All these locations were varying distances away from the HOLY יהוה (2 Sam. 6:10-11). יהוה is SEPARATE from IDOLATRY, DEATH, and ALL who break His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments (Ezek. 39:25). His MAJESTIC HOLINESS is without equal and is completely PERFECT (Ex. 15:11).

יהוה is THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL (Is. 1:4), the HOLY GOD (Is. 5:16), and THE HOLY ONE (Is. 40:25). HIS NAME IS HOLY (Is. 57:15), **none** is as HOLY as יהוה (1 Sam. 2:2). Isaiah 6:3 says: **HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, IS יהוה OF HOSTS.** He is THE JUDGE of what is RIGHT and PURE (Ps. 22:2-4). Because יהוה is HOLY, he is FREE from the MORAL IMPERFECTIONS and FAILURES associated with mankind (Hos. 11:9). You can depend on him to be faithful to his promises (Ps. 22:3-5).

יהוה is absolutely separated from evil (Is. 17:7). **He cannot tolerate** you breaking his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. The ANGELS, who are closely associated with יהוה, are called THE HOLY ONES (Job 15:15; Dan. 8:13). PIOUS WORSHIPERS of יהוה (saints) are also called HOLY ONES (Deut. 33:3; Ps. 16:3; 34:9). NAZARITES were PURE from the DEFILEMENTS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and were completely set apart for the purposes of יהוה (Num. 6:5).

This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the Word of the holy ones. Why is this so important to understand? It is to the intent that the LIVING may know that **THE MOST HIGH יהוה RULES IN THE KINGDOM**

OF MEN, and gives it to whomsoever he will, and sets up over it the BASEST of men (Dan. 4:17).

יהוה is known by the JUDGMENT which he executes: the wicked is snared in his own hands. The WICKED shall be turned into hell, and ALL the nations that forget יהוה (Ps. 9:16-17).

It is יהוה that changes the TIMES and the SEASONS: he removes KINGS, and sets up KINGS: he gives WISDOM unto the WISE, and KNOWLEDGE to them that know UNDERSTANDING: He reveals the deep and secret things: he knows what is in the darkness, and THE LIGHT dwells with him (Dan. 2:21-22).

Behold, יהוה chose **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** to be the KINGS of earth, yet you chose to DISOBEY his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. Therefore, you were driven from your land, and your dwelling is with THE BEASTS OF THE FIELD (EVIL MIND-SET OF THIS WORLD), and they shall AFFLICT, PUNISH, WOUND, OPPRESS, and WEAKEN you, **TILL YOU KNOW** that **THE MOST HIGH יהוה RULES IN THE KINGDOM OF MEN**, and gives it to whomsoever he will (Dan. 4:25, 32). Through your SUFFERING, you shall come to know that **THE HEAVENS DO RULE** (Dan. 4:26).

*The Father, יהוה,
Has Fixed Times By His Own Authority*

There are some of you who wish to know the year, month, day, and hour that **THE KINGDOM OF יהוה** will be RESTORED again to ISRAEL, **THE SPIRITUALLY LOST SHEEP**. But I must say unto you, IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW THE TIMES OR THE SEASONS, WHICH THE FATHER, יהוה, HAS PUT IN HIS OWN POWER (Acts 1:7). The MYSTERY of this Scripture is revealed through the GREEK word καιρός (kairos, kahee-ros): It means SEASON, TIME, but not merely as a succession of moments which is chronos. *Kairos* implies that which TIME gives you an **OPPORTUNITY**: to hear, believe, and accept the TRUTH OF יהוה; REPENT and ATONE for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; believe the GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM OF יהוה; give up the EVIL MIND-SET of this world of LUCIFER; and STAND ON THE SQUARE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, living a LIFE OF TRUE HOLINESS.

Kairos, however, implies not the convenience of the SEASON OF OPPORTUNITY for you to change your life, but the NECESSITY of the task at hand (humble yourselves, and pray to יהוה, seek his face, and turn from your wicked ways, [2 Chr. 7:14]), whether the time provides a good, convenient opportunity or not (Mark 1:15; Col. 4:5). The revelations here also include the fact that these are NOW the TIMES at which certain FOREORDAINED events take place and NECESSARY ACCOMPLISHMENTS BY YOU NEED TO TAKE PLACE. This is the MERCY of יהוה.

The TIME of יהוה בן יהוה coming to POWER is unknown: Of that day and hour knows no man, NO, not the ANGELS OF HEAVEN, but my father, יהוה, only (Matt. 24:36). But of THAT DAY and that hour knows no man, NO, not the angels which are in heaven, **NEITHER THE SON**, but the Father, יהוה (Mark 13:32).

You must come to understand PERFECTLY that THE DAY THAT בן יהוה COMES TO POWER SO COMES AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT (1 Thess. 5:2). The DAY OF יהוה בן יהוה holds an important place in PROPHECY, for it signifies JUDGMENT for ISRAEL and the world. For the DAY OF יהוה בן יהוה of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up.

And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and יהוה בן יהוה ALONE shall be exalted in that DAY. And the IDOLS he shall UTTERLY ABOLISH. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of יהוה בן יהוה, and for the GLORY of HIS MAJESTY, when he **ARISES** to shake terribly the earth (Is. 2:12-22). Then you shall know TRUE PEACE.

O ISRAEL, the FALSE PROPHETS of ISRAEL PROPHECY out of their own hearts, Hear the word of יהוה; **WOE** unto the FOOLISH PROPHETS, **THAT FOLLOW THEIR OWN SPIRIT, AND HAVE SEEN NOTHING!** O ISRAEL, your PROPHETS are like the foxes in the deserts. They have not gone up into the gaps of destruction, neither made up THE HEDGE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS for the HOUSE OF ISRAEL to STAND in the BATTLE in the DAY of יהוה בן יהוה. Your FALSE PROPHETS have seen VANITY and LYING DIVINATION, saying, THE LORD SAYS: and יהוה has not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word (Ezek. 13:1-6).

Have they not seen a VAIN VISION, and have they not spoken a LYING DIVINATION, whereas they say, THE LORD SAYS IT; **ALBEIT I HAVE NOT**

SPOKEN? Therefore, because you FALSE PROPHETS have spoken VANITY, and seen LIES, therefore, behold, "I" AM AGAINST YOU. And MY HAND shall be upon the PROPHETS that see VANITY, and that DIVINE LIES: **THEY SHALL NOT BE IN THE ASSEMBLY OF MY PEOPLE**, neither shall they be WRITTEN in the WRITING of the HOUSE OF ISRAEL, **NEITHER SHALL THEY ENTER INTO THE LAND OF ISRAEL**; and you shall know that "I" am the MIGHTY GOD. Because, even because they have SEDUCED my people, saying, peace; and there was no peace (Ezek. 13:7-10).

It is CLEAR that not every one will be glad to see the TIME of יהוה בן יהוה coming to POWER. **ALAS** expresses **SORROW, GRIEF, PITY, CONCERN, APPREHENSION OF EVIL** for the day (world news will be reporting wars, rumors of wars, hatred, distrust, greed, kingdom against kingdom, rape, drugged society, crime, murder, violence, blood in the streets, children against parents, etc.)! for THE DAY of יהוה בן יהוה is at hand, and as a DESTRUCTION from the ALMIGHTY, יהוה, shall it come (Joel 1:15). You must UNDERSTAND that the highlight of THAT DAY is the **JUDGMENT** of יהוה against those who break His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. This is CLEAR EVIDENCE that יהוה will actively intervene to PUNISH the WICKED of the whole world. During the TIME PERIOD

of THE DAY of יהוה בן יהוה, there will be those who take advantage of the OPPORTUNITY to truly repent and be SAVED FROM DESTRUCTION, but those who choose to remain ENEMIES of יהוה, regardless of your nationality, will be PUNISHED, IMPRISONED, REBUKED, HAVE PRIVILEGES WITHDRAWN.

In the NEW TESTAMENT, the DAY OF יהוה בן יהוה is PUBLISHED as the SECOND COMING, when in FACT it is THE COMING of THE CHRIST, THE MESSIAH, יהוה בן יהוה, as the FULFILLMENT of PROPHECIES in the OLD TESTAMENT. The DAY OF THE LORD and the DAY OF CHRIST refer to TIME PERIODS of JUDGMENT by יהוה בן יהוה. The DAY of יהוה בן יהוה will include THE TIME of the GREAT TRIBULATION (Revelation, Chapters 6-20). It also refers to the LIBERATION, LIBERTY, DELIVERANCE, REDEMPTION, REDEEMING, SALVATION, and RELEASE of HIS NATION, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, the NATION OF יהוה. For the NATION OF יהוה, it is EXALTATION, EXHILARATION, ECSTATIC JOY, SEVENTH HEAVEN, HEAVEN ON EARTH; and for the UNBELIEVING WORLD, it is the beginning of JUDGMENT and THE TRIBULATION.

The COMING OF יהוה בן יהוה is as a THIEF IN THE NIGHT,

UNEXPECTED, and UNHERALDED with THICK CLOUDS OF DARKNESS: EVIL, WICKEDNESS, VILENESS, SINISTER behavior is the open practice in society. The DAY OF יהוה בן יהוה, therefore, is that extended PERIOD OF TIME when יהוה begins to CLEANSE THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL from breaking His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments and continues with יהוה בן יהוה CREATING the NEW HEAVEN and the NEW EARTH.

I warn you, watch therefore: for you know not what hour YOUR LORD, MASTER, POTENTATE, **THE MESSIAH** does come to POWER. But know this, that if the GOODMAN OF THE HOUSE had known in what WATCH the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore, be ready by REPENTING of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה and believe the GOOD NEWS of THE KINGDOM of יהוה, which is at hand: for in such an hour as you think not the SON OF MAN will come to POWER (Matt. 24:42-44). It is best to work and QUALIFY yourself to STAND ON THE SQUARE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS and TRUE HOLINESS and be WATCHFUL SERVANTS (2 Pet. 3:10-11).

I warn you with PURE LOVE to remember therefore how you have received and heard My Words, and hold fast to the TRUTH of יהוה, and repent for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. If therefore you shall not watch, "I" will COME TO POWER upon you as a thief, and you shall not know what hour "I" will come upon you. He that overcomes the EVIL MIND-SET of the world of Lucifer, the same shall be CLOTHED IN WHITE RAIMENT; and "I" will not blot out his name out of the BOOK OF LIFE, but "I" will confess his name before my Father, יהוה, and before HIS ANGELS (Ex. 32:32; Ps. 69:28; Rev. 3:3-5).

Behold, "I" come as a thief. Blessed is he that watches (qualifies himself by studying from "THE WONDERFUL WORLD OF יהוה"), and keeps his garments WHITE in RIGHTEOUSNESS, lest he walk naked, and the world see his shame (Rev. 16:15).

יהוה בן יהוה *Reigns Forever*

The HOLY SCRIPTURES reveal that יהוה בן יהוה shall reign forever and ever (Ex. 15:18). His reign will end ALL suffering of the righteous. JUSTICE shall reign throughout the earth. יהוה is KING forever and ever: the HEATHEN shall perish out of his land (Ps. 10:16).

יהוה uses CREATION to destroy the wicked. יהוה sits upon the FLOOD; yes, יהוה sits as KING forever (Ps. 29:10). You are not alone, for יהוה is an abundant help. It is assured that יהוה בן יהוה shall reign forever, even your God, O ZION, unto ALL generations. Praise ye יהוה (Ps. 146:10).

It is TIME for you to RETURN to יהוה. I am preparing the way for you: taking up the stumbling block out of the way of my people. For thus says יהוה, the high and LOFTY ONE that inhabits ETERNITY, whose NAME IS HOLY; "I" dwell in the high and HOLY PLACE, and with those also that are of a CONTRITE and

HUMBLE SPIRIT, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the CONTRITE ONES: those who are overcome by a sense of guilt and desirous of ATONEMENT for breaking My laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments (Is. 57:15).

There is no justice at the hand of the wicked. It is TIME to give thanks to יהוה for JUSTICE; for He is REBUKING THE HEATHEN and DESTROYING THE WICKED. And the great joy is יהוה shall endure forever: he has prepared HIS THRONE for JUDGMENT. And יהוה בן יהוה shall judge the world in RIGHTEOUSNESS, he SHALL MINISTER JUDGMENT to the people in UPRIGHTNESS (Ps. 9:7-8). יהוה also will be a refuge for the OPPRESSED, OVER TAXED, PERSECUTED, SUPPRESSED, CRUSHED: those who are subject to an UNJUST, BURDENSOME, and HARSH exercise of authority and power, a refuge in TIMES OF TROUBLE (Ps. 9:9).

Although you may be AFFLICTED, you can pray to יהוה for help, and He will answer the righteous: those who turn from their wicked ways. You will always be able to depend on יהוה, for He shall ENDURE FOREVER; and be REMEMBERED unto ALL generations (Ps. 102:12). The wicked shall perish, but THE THRONE of יהוה בן יהוה is forever (Heb. 1:8).

Make a joyful noise unto יהוה, ALL nations of earth: Sing forth the HONOUR of HIS NAME: make his praise GLORIOUS. He RULES by HIS POWER forever; his EYES behold the nations: he will not allow the rebellious to exalt themselves (Ps. 100:1; 66:1-2, 7).

It is TIME for you to make a plea for mercy. For your inheritance is turned to strangers, your houses to aliens. You are orphans and fatherless, your mothers are as widows. Your necks are under persecution: you labor, and have no rest. Your fathers have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; and you have borne their INIQUITIES: you are suffering for their WICKEDNESS, VICE, and UNGODLINESS; you are suffering for their HEINOUSNESS, VICIOUSNESS, and BADNESS. You are suffering for your fathers' MEANNESS, ABOMINATION, and CRIMES. You are suffering for their WRONGDOING, LAWLESSNESS, and TREACHERY. You are suffering for their CLOSED-MINDEDNESS, INTOLERANCE, and TRANSGRESSION. Low-class servants have ruled over you: there is none that does deliver you out of their hand.

You get your money with the peril of your lives because of the WARS against you by your OPPRESSORS. Your mothers, sisters, wives, and daughters are RAPED and RAVISHED by your OPPRESSORS. You ARE HANGED in the CRIMINAL

INJUSTICE SYSTEM of your **OPPRESSORS**. The joy of your heart is ceased. The **CROWN OF INDEPENDENT RULERSHIP** is fallen from your head: **WOE** unto you that you have broken the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה! For this reason, your heart is faint; for this reason, your **UNITY** and **BROTHERHOOD** is dead; for this reason, your eyes of **ENLIGHTENMENT** are dim; for this reason you suffer poverty, lack and want; for this reason, you suffer as **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**; a **SPIRITUALLY** blind, deaf, dumb, lame, ignorant and dead people: led by blind leaders. **YOUR ONLY SOLUTION** IS יהוה בן יהוה, **WHO REMAINS FOREVER; HIS THRONE IS FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION**. Return to יהוה and be blessed forever (Lam. 5:1-19).

You must keep in mind that יהוה בן יהוה shall endure forever: He has prepared HIS THRONE for **JUDGMENT** (Ps. 9:7). Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever יהוה בן יהוה had formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, **HE IS GOD**. יהוה turns man to destruction; and SAYS, **RETURN TO** יהוה, you children of men (Ps. 90:2-3).

The **SAINTS** of יהוה speak of the **GLORY** of HIS KINGDOM, and talk of HIS

POWER; to make known to the sons of men HIS MIGHTY ACTS, and the GLORIOUS MAJESTY of HIS KINGDOM. The KINGDOM of יהוה בן יהוה is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM, and HIS DOMINION endures throughout ALL generations (Ps. 145:11-13). He is the same always, and his years shall not fail (Heb. 1:12).

It is CLEAR that THE THRONE of יהוה is forever and ever: the SCEPTER of HIS KINGDOM is a RIGHT SCEPTER, and he loves RIGHTEOUSNESS (Ps. 45:6).

All of heaven bears witness that the kingdoms of this world of LUCIFER shall become **THE KINGDOMS** of יהוה, and of **HIS CHRIST**, יהוה בן יהוה; and He SHALL REIGN FOREVER and EVER (Rev. 11:15).

You are now a witness that the MYSTERY of יהוה is being REVEALED, as he has declared to HIS SERVANTS the PROPHETS (Rev. 10:7). Now is come SALVATION, and STRENGTH, and THE KINGDOM of your God, יהוה, and the POWER of HIS CHRIST (Rev. 12:10). For He is THE GOD OF HEAVEN and is setting up a KINGDOM, which shall never be destroyed: and it shall break in pieces and consume ALL kingdoms, and it shall stand forever (Dan. 2:44). And the

ANCIENT OF DAYS shall give יהוה בן יהוה DOMINION, and GLORY, and a KINGDOM, that ALL people, nations, and languages should serve him: HIS DOMINION is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, which shall not pass away, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed (Dan. 7:14).

The Kingdom of יהוה בן יהוה Is An Everlasting Kingdom

How great are the SIGNS of יהוה! and how mighty are HIS WONDERS! HIS KINGDOM is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM. In other words, His DOMINION--EMPIRE, KINGDOM, REALM, REIGN, ROYAL RULE, and SOVEREIGN POWER--is from generation to generation (Dan. 4:3).

יהוה DELIVERS and RESCUES, and he works SIGNS and WONDERS in heaven and in earth, who has delivered יהוה בן יהוה from the POWER of the BEAST (Dan. 6:27). יהוה has thereby set up a KINGDOM which shall never be destroyed (Dan. 2:44).

It is by divine decree, That in every dominion of the world of LUCIFER men TREMBLE and FEAR before יהוה: for he is THE LIVING GOD, and steadfast forever, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed (Dan. 6:26).

The Dominion of יהוה בן יהוה Is An Eternal Dominion

At the end of the days of evil rule under LUCIFER, you must lift up your eyes unto THE KINGDOM OF יהוה--HEAVEN, and your understanding will return unto you, and you shall bless the MOST HIGH, יהוה, and you will praise and honor יהוה בן יהוה that lives forever, whose dominion is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, and HIS KINGDOM is from generation to generation (Dan. 4:34).

The kingdom of יהוה בן יהוה shall be sure unto you, after that you shall have known that the heavens do RULE (Dan. 4:26). Your destruction as **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** was foretold: that it would be accomplished to **scatter THE POWER OF THE HOLY PEOPLE** (Dan. 12:7). And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and **SHALL BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS:** and JERUSALEM shall be CONQUERED and

INHABITED and TRODDEN DOWN by the GENTILES, until THE TIMES OF EVIL RULE of the GENTILES be fulfilled (Luke 21:24). This is more of the MYSTERY of יהוה revealed, as he has declared to HIS SERVANTS the PROPHETS (Rev. 10:7).

The heavenly hosts, and the four and twenty elders shall FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM THAT SITS ON THE THRONE IN HEAVEN, and worship him that LIVES FOREVER and EVER, and cast their crowns before THE THRONE, saying, YOU ARE WORTHY, O יהוה בן יהוה, TO RECEIVE “GLORY” and “HONOR” and “POWER”: FOR YOU HAVE CREATED ALL THINGS, AND FOR YOUR PLEASURE THEY ARE AND WERE CREATED (Rev. 4:10-11).

It is CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה is KING FOREVER and EVER (Ps. 10:16). He sits as KING FOREVER (Ps. 29:10). His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion endures throughout ALL generations (Ps. 145:13). He shall reign forever as your God unto ALL generations (Ps. 146:10). But יהוה בן יהוה is THE TRUE GOD, he is THE LIVING GOD, and an EVERLASTING KING: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation (Jer. 10:10). He remains forever; HIS THRONE from generation to generation (Lam.

5:19). He LIVES FOREVER, whose SUPREMACY, PREEMINENCE, and SOVEREIGNTY is EVERLASTING; His AUTHORITY, JURISDICTION, POWER, and LEADERSHIP is EVERLASTING (Dan. 4:34). For he is **THE LIVING GOD**, and STEADFAST FOREVER, and HIS KINGDOM that which shall not be destroyed (Dan. 6:26).

Now יהוה בן יהוה is **THE KING ETERNAL, IMMORTAL, INVISIBLE** (to the spiritually blind), **THE ONLY WISE GOD** (1 Tim. 1:17). יהוה בן יהוה is **THE GOD OF HEAVEN** (Dan. 2:44); HIS DOMINION is an EVERLASTING DOMINION, which shall not pass away (Dan. 7:14). He shall REIGN OVER ISRAEL, THE REMNANT, in MOUNT ZION from henceforth even forever (Mic. 4:7). And he SHALL REIGN over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of HIS KINGDOM there shall be no end (Luke 1:33).

יהוה בן יהוה *Is Enthroned Forever*

Behold, he sits as KING forever (Ps. 29:10). This means that יהוה בן יהוה is SOVEREIGN: this means that He is the SUPREME RULER over ALL creation forever.

He has SOVEREIGN POWER: political and national strength. He has possession of control--command over ALL things. He has UNIVERSAL AUTHORITY over ALL things. He has INDEPENDENT and SELF-GOVERNING POWER, STATUS, and AUTHORITY.

יהוה בן יהוה is the SOLE and ABSOLUTE RULER of heaven and earth; He is REGAL, LOFTY with stately dignity; He is SUPREME GREATNESS. He IS THE BLESSED AND ONLY POTENTATE (1 Tim. 6:15)

The Kingdom of יהוה בן יהוה Is Heaven

People are taught to believe heaven is MATERIALISM, CARNALITY, etc. But the KINGDOM OF יהוה is not meat and drink; but RIGHTEOUSNESS, and PEACE, and JOY in the HOLY GHOST REVEALED BY יהוה בן יהוה (Rom. 14:17).

Since the KINGDOM OF יהוה is RIGHTEOUSNESS, we must take a careful look at this reality. Human society has certain standards that its people are expected to conform to, and if not kept, can bring judgment from men. Thus, it can be said that society has expected behavior conformity, not according to one's own standard, but according to an imposed standard with prescribed punishment for non-conformity. Thus, RIGHTEOUSNESS means to render JUDGMENT and JUSTICE, and refers to those who SUFFER PUNISHMENT in order that the acceptable behavior VIOLATED by them might be REESTABLISHED. The acceptable behavior in the

sight of יהוה is OBEDIENCE of His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. According to the RULE OF MAN, the person adhering to the expectation of his society has certain legitimate claims of which a stranger or one violating the standard or expectation is deprived. The enjoyment of one's right in a society presupposes the acceptance of duties by that citizen.

In the HOLY SCRIPTURES, יהוה is presented as the ONE who expects a certain conformity of man to HIS PRINCIPLES (His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments). When they are accepted and conformed to, then יהוה gives man certain rights which do not belong to those who do not recognize HIS AUTHORITY or their duties to Him.

The EVIL RULERS OF THIS WORLD OF LUCIFER (human society) are famous for INJUSTICE and UNRIGHTEOUSNESS. They ACT UNJUSTLY toward the poor and innocent. They use their authority to OPPRESS the poverty-stricken, humble, and unsuccessful.

The essence of THE KINGDOM OF יהוה is RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is JUSTICE: you will experience fairness, where **THE JUDGE**, יהוה בן יהוה, is UNBIASED, EQUITABLE, JUST, HONEST, UNPREJUDICED; He will treat ALL

sides alike, justly, and equitably. He is impartial, showing no more favor to one side than another. You will experience tolerance, a fair, and objective attitude toward those whose race and nationality differ (**THERE SHALL BE ONE LAW FOR ALL**) (Lev. 24:22). RIGHTEOUSNESS in the KINGDOM OF יהוה is thus conformity with the claims of HIGHER AUTHORITY and stands as an OPPOSITE to the DOUBLE STANDARD LAWLESSNESS of human society.

In both the OLD TESTAMENT and NEW TESTAMENT, RIGHTEOUSNESS is the state COMMANDED by יהוה and standing the test of HIS JUDGMENT. You that love RIGHTEOUSNESS and JUSTICE must separate yourself from the EVIL MIND-SET of the UNJUST JUDGES of this world of LUCIFER. Be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship has RIGHTEOUSNESS with unrighteousness? and what communion has LIGHT with DARKNESS? (2 Cor. 6:14). And you that put on **THE NEW MIND-SET OF יהוה ARE CREATED IN RIGHTEOUSNESS AND TRUE HOLINESS** (Eph. 4:24). This NEW way of THINKING is heaven.

The KINGDOM OF יהוה is conformity to ALL that יהוה commands or appoints. Since יהוה HIMSELF is THE STANDARD for the believer (Matt. 5:48),

the RIGHTEOUSNESS OF יהוה means the RIGHTEOUSNESS which belongs to יהוה. Therefore, "I" teach you to seek first the KINGDOM of יהוה, and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS; and ALL things of good will be added unto you (Matt. 6:33).

יהוה בן יהוה *Will Rule In Righteousness*

יהוה בן יהוה will rule in righteousness means that יהוה בן יהוה is THE RIGHTEOUS KING. Behold, a KING SHALL REIGN in RIGHTEOUSNESS, BLAMELESSNESS, and VIRTUOUSNESS. He shall reign in HOLINESS, HONOR, and FAITHFULNESS. He shall reign in PURITY, HONESTY, and INTEGRITY. He shall reign in MORALITY, INCORRUPTIBILITY, and DECENCY. He shall reign in IMPECCABILITY, REVERENCE, and DEVOTION. He shall reign IN CONSECRATION, PIETY, and GODLINESS. He shall reign in JUSTNESS, FAIRNESS, and EQUITY (Is. 32:1).

It is CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה will exercise the functions of a MONARCH. יהוה has ANOINTED Him KING forever. It is יהוה that has EXALTED Him to the office of KING OF ISRAEL.

Isaiah 32:1 points out that יהוה בן יהוה will do the right thing

NATIONALLY, MORALLY, and LEGALLY. He will apply the principles of natural justice to the settlement of controversies. His reign will bring about the GOLDEN AGE, WEALTH, and PROSPERITY forever. He will bring about STRAIGHTNESS. He shall restore your soul: He will lead you in the paths of RIGHTEOUSNESS for HIS NAME's sake (Ps. 23:3). His reign shall be RECTITUDINAL (in an ethical sense, i.e., what ought to be, does יהוה pervert judgment? or does the Almighty pervert justice? [Job 8:3]; with knowledge, you will ascribe righteousness to your maker [Job 36:3]; you that walk uprightly, and work righteousness, and speak the truth in your heart, shall dwell in the HOLY HILL of יהוה [Ps. 15:2]); יהוה בן יהוה shall reign in JUSTICE: He shall do no unrighteousness in JUDGMENT: he shall not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shall he judge ALL PEOPLE (Lev. 19:15).

יהוה בן יהוה is establishing THE KINGDOM OF PEACE. Therefore, with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins (Is. 11:4-5). And in MERCY shall the

THRONE BE ESTABLISHED: and he shall sit upon it in TRUTH in the tabernacle of DAVID, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness (Is. 16:5). And he SHALL JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness (Ps. 9:8). And the heavens SHALL DECLARE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS: for יהוה is judge HIMSELF (Ps. 50:6).

He shall judge the people with righteousness, and the poor with judgment (Ps. 72:2). Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad, for יהוה בן יהוה comes, for he comes to JUDGE THE EARTH: he shall judge the WORLD with RIGHTEOUSNESS, and the people with HIS TRUTH (Ps. 96:13). He shall reign with JUSTNESS, EVEN-HANDEDNESS, and WHAT IS RIGHT. He shall reign with LAWFULNESS, CORRECTNESS, and FAULTLESSNESS. He shall rule in HONESTY, INGENUOUSNESS, and SINCERENESS. He shall rule in UNDECEPTIVENESS, TRUTH LOVING, and SQUARE DEALING. יהוה בן יהוה shall reign with INTEGRITY: adherence to moral and ethical principles.

You that accept and obey the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה will behold his face in RIGHTEOUSNESS: you shall be satisfied when you AWAKE from your SPIRITUAL SLEEP, with his likeness (Ps. 17:15). All those whose names are written in the LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE will experience THE

BLISS of being with **THE CHRIST, THE MESSIAH** (John 12:26), **BEHOLDING** HIS GLORY (John 17:24), and **BEING GLORIFIED WITH HIM** (Rom. 8:17-18; Col. 3:4).

Hearken unto me, you that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is the LAW of יהוה; fear not the reproach of men, neither be afraid of their revilings (Is. 51:7).

Why are you suffering? Because you do not call for JUSTICE from your God, יהוה, nor do you plead for the TRUTH of יהוה: you trust in vanity, and speak lies; you conceive mischief, and bring forth INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS, BADNESS, and CRIME. Your feet run to EVIL, and you make haste to shed innocent blood: your thoughts are thoughts of INIQUITY; **WASTING AND DESTRUCTION** are in your paths. The **WAY OF PEACE YOU KNOW NOT** (Is. 59:4, 7-8).

If you shall humble yourselves, and pray to יהוה and seek the face of יהוה, and turn from your wicked ways; then will יהוה hear from heaven, and will forgive you for breaking his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments, and will heal your total condition. And "I" will betroth you unto me forever; yes, "I" will betroth you unto me in RIGHTEOUSNESS, and in JUDGMENT, and in LOVINGKINDNESS,

and in MERCIES (2 Chr. 7:14; Hos. 2:19).

You are now a witness that "I" have called you in RIGHTEOUSNESS, and will hold your hand, and will keep you, and give you for a COVENANT of the people, for a LIGHT of the GENTILES (Is. 42:6).

We live in a world of unjust rule of evil men. There is a double standard of justice: white vs. black, rich vs. poor, powerful vs. weak, educated vs. ignorant. The result is destruction for the world. On the other hand, under the divine rule of יהוה בן יהוה, the decisions of a JUDGE are to be made according to the TRUTH and without partiality (Lev. 19:15). The reality will be unswerving adherence to the standard of FAIRNESS. It is impossible to have FAIRNESS under the EVIL MIND-SET of the TREE of GOOD and EVIL. RIGHTEOUS CONDUCT issues from a NEW HEART (Ezek. 36:25-27). A person who possesses this attribute will live his daily life by the same principle (Hab. 2:4).

Almighty יהוה promised to raise יהוה בן יהוה to rule in righteousness. יהוה said, Behold, the days come, that "I" will RAISE unto DAVID a RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, and a KING shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In HIS DAYS, JUDAH shall be saved, and THE LOST SHEEP

OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL shall dwell safely: and this is HIS NAME whereby he shall be called, יהוה **OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS** (Jer. 23:5-6).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL have abided many centuries without a KING, and **without** a PRINCE, and **without the knowledge** of their God, יהוה, nationality, history, culture, language, name, land, destiny, and **without the knowledge** of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: the days have come wherein the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL shall return, and **SEEK** יהוה, their God, and **DAVID THEIR KING** (יהוה בן יהוה); and shall fear יהוה and **HIS GOODNESS** in the latter days of evil rule (Hos. 3:4-5).

יהוה בן יהוה Is The Son Who Is To Rule The Nations

You now have evidence that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** has brought forth a MAN CHILD, who is to **RULE ALL NATIONS** with a **ROD OF IRON**: and he is caught up unto **יהוה**; and to **HIS THRONE** (Rev. 12:5). **יהוה בן יהוה** will **SHEPHERD, TEND, and FEED** all nations. He has the responsibility of the **WHOLE OFFICE** of the **SHEPHERD**: **GUIDING, GUARDING, FOLDING** of the **FLOCK** as well as leading them to nourishment.

All religious scholars have known that **יהוה בן יהוה** would come out of **JUDAH** as a **GOVERNOR**, that shall **RULE ISRAEL** (Matt. 2:6).

If you love **יהוה**, you will feed his sheep (**THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**) (John 21:16). Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to **ALL** the flock, to feed the **NATION OF יהוה**, which **יהוה בן יהוה** **has purchased**

with **HIS OWN BLOOD ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** (Acts 20:28). He is the **CHIEF SHEPHERD** feeding the flock of יהוה which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind, being a **PERFECT EXAMPLE** (1 Pet. 5:2). And he shall **RULE** the nations with a **ROD OF IRON** (Rev. 2:27).

יהוה בן יהוה is **THE ANOINTED ONE** that shall break the nations with a **ROD OF IRON**. He shall dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel (Ps. 2:9). The **ROD** which יהוה בן יהוה has is not a physical scepter, an emblem of **HIS ROYAL OFFICE**, but is in actuality a **ROD OF CORRECTION**. The fact that the **ROD** is made of iron indicates the severity and harshness of **THE JUDGMENT** meted out by him (Rev. 19:15). This **HARSH JUDGMENT** is not inconsistent with the **MEEKNESS** and **GENTLENESS** of יהוה בן יהוה. **MEEKNESS** does not exclude **ANGER**, but simply means that one is angry for the right reasons and at the right time (John 2:13-17). He can **TRUTHFULLY** claim to be **GENTLE** without contradicting his claim to be **THE JUDGE** (Matt. 11:28-30; 23:2-39).

יהוה בן יהוה **WILL RULE IN THE MIDST OF YOUR ENEMIES**. He is the **CHOSEN KING OF יהוה**. Almighty יהוה has sent the **ROD** of your strength out

of ZION: he shall RULE in the midst of your enemies (Ps. 110:2). This Scripture reveals that יהוה בן יהוה comes to you out of the TRIBE OF JUDAH, to RULE with a ROD OF CORRECTION and CHASTISEMENT for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. JUDAH is an offshoot of the NATION OF ISRAEL, and is chosen to RULE (1 Chr. 28:4). You are to trust in the LEADERSHIP and AUTHORITY of יהוה בן יהוה, for He will break the ROD of your OPPRESSOR.

יהוה בן יהוה shall tread down your OPPRESSORS (as a winepress with the feet). He is come to SUBJUGATE and SUBDUE your oppressor. יהוה commands you to BE FRUITFUL, and MULTIPLY, and REPLENISH the earth, and SUBDUE it: and **HAVE DOMINION OVER EVERY LIVING THING THAT MOVES UPON THE EARTH** (Gen. 1:28).

I must warn you there is severe PUNISHMENT for DISOBEDIENCE. If you will not hearken unto me, and will not do ALL these COMMANDMENTS; and if you shall despise my STATUTES, or if your soul abhor my JUDGMENTS, so that you will not do ALL my COMMANDMENTS, but that you break my COVENANT: I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you TERROR, and cause you

sorrow of heart: and you shall have children in vain, for your enemies shall destroy them. And I will set my face against you, and you shall be slain before your enemies: They that hate you shall reign over you; and you shall flee when none pursues you (Lev. 26:14-17).

Out of JACOB shall come יהוה בן יהוה that shall have dominion, and shall destroy your enemies (Num. 24:19). This is good news for the OPPRESSED.

יהוה בן יהוה has DOMINION over ALL the earth: and he shall have PEACE on ALL sides round about him (1 Kgs. 4:24). He will be the One you come to for LEGAL decisions (Is. 41:1). Come near unto me, hear this; "I" have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now יהוה, God, and HIS SPIRIT has sent me. Thus says יהוה בן יהוה, your REDEEMER, the HOLY ONE of ISRAEL; "I" am יהוה your God which teaches you to profit, which leads you by the way that you should go (Is. 48:16-17).

Your basic enemy is the **EVIL MIND-SET** of this world of LUCIFER, and resides in the heart and the mind as the seat of thought and desire. As for your enemies, there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part (mind) is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulcher; they flatter with their tongue (Ps. 5:9).

They **continue** their "EVIL" from generation to generation through GROUPS OF PEOPLE, and **their** SOCIAL STRUCTURES and INSTITUTIONS. You must understand this FACT well.

**יהוה בן יהוה, *A Descendant of David,*
*Will Reign In Love And Faithfulness***

You are getting a good introduction to the KINGDOM of THE SON, **THE MESSIAH, THE REDEEMER, THE DELIVERER.** And in MERCY shall THE THRONE be established: and יהוה בן יהוה shall sit upon it in TRUTH in the TABERNACLE OF DAVID, JUDGING, and seeking JUDGMENT, and hasting RIGHTEOUSNESS (Is. 16:5).

It is of utmost importance to NOTE the MERCY of יהוה בן יהוה. **MERCY** comes from the HEBREW word חסד (cheched, kheh-sed); and means KINDNESS, PIETY, REPROOF, BEAUTY: favour, good deed, kindly, loving kindness, merciful (kindness), mercy, pity. Other definitions of חסד (cheched) are LOVE, BENEVOLENCE, GOOD WILL, BENEFIT, GRACE, LOYALTY, UNFAILING LOVE. This is one of the most important words in the HEBREW OLD

TESTAMENT. It is a fact that the TENETS of the COVENANT of יהוה with ISRAEL are stipulations of an AGREEMENT, which was restricted to ISRAEL, to which יהוה "REMAINS TRUE" and to which He "DEMANDS LOYALTY." Israel is an example of what יהוה demands of the whole of creation. Thus, the TENETS of the COVENANT of יהוה with ISRAEL are **ETERNAL PRINCIPLES** which stem from the NATURE of יהוה and HIS CREATION to which ALL men are OBLIGATED and ACCOUNTABLE through **THE BLOOD OF יהוה בן יהוה SHED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS.**

חסד (cheched) reveals the mercy and loving kindness of יהוה through HIS COVENANTS and proves HIS EVERLASTING LOVE. LOVE is a COVENANT word, and יהוה is LOVE. LOVE is of יהוה; and every one that loves יהוה בן יהוה is born of יהוה, and knows יהוה. He that loves not **THE MESSIAH** knows not יהוה; for יהוה **IS LOVE**; and he that dwells in LOVE dwells in יהוה, and יהוה in him (1 John 4:8,16).

The term חסד (cheched) is closely related to יהוה forgiving you for breaking His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments. יהוה is obviously in a COVENANT relationship with **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF**

ISRAEL and expressed this relationship through חסך (cheched) which is ETERNAL (Ps. 136:1-26). It is CLEAR that the FIDELITY of יהוה to HIS COVENANT demonstrates the attitude of LOVE which contains MERCY and REPROOF.

You can rely on the fact that יהוה בן יהוה will RULE in LOVE and FAITHFULNESS. You can look for him to stand firm, be established, be firm, be steadfast, be faithful, be sure, be reliable, be fixed, be certain; you can count on him to be ready, be prepared; to be determined; to set up, build; make ready; to direct. You can rely on יהוה בן יהוה to be formed; to aim; to attend to; to be set in order; to make himself ready in ESTABLISHING THE THRONE of יהוה forever. He shall bring THE THRONE of יהוה into an INCONTROVERTIBLE EXISTENCE forever. This PROCESS passes through five phases: (A) formation (Judg. 12:6; Job 31:15; Ps. 119:73; Ezek. 16:7) without firmness. It is the initial preparation (2 Chr. 1:4; Job 38:41; Ps. 65:9; 78:20; Pro. 6:8); (B) **actual preparation for the future** (Gen. 43:16; Josh. 1:11; Neh. 8:10), a military campaign (Josh. 8:4; Ezek. 7:14; 38:7; Amos 4:12), **spiritual preparation** (1 Chr. 29:18; 2 Chr. 12:14; Ps. 57:7). יהוה is ready (Job 28:27; Ps. 7:13; 9:7; 147:8; Pro. 8:27; 19:29; Zeph. 1:7). (C) Although Proverbs 8:27 says that יהוה PREPARED the heavens, Proverbs 3:19 shows that He has also ESTABLISHED (fixed) the heavens. You can be sure that יהוה CREATED

the world and has it under control (Ps. 119:90; Jer. 33:2). The heavens have been established as **HIS THRONE** (Ps. 103:19), and the earth as **HIS DOMINION** (1 Chr. 16:30; Ps. 93:1; Is. 45:18). **HE REIGNS** through **WISDOM** and **UNDERSTANDING** (Pro. 3:19; Jer. 10:12; 51:15). (D) He shall **ESTABLISH** an **ETERNAL DYNASTY**. Without יהוה, "NO HUMAN LINE" can be perpetuated forever (Ps. 89:37; Is. 9:7). A **KING** cannot remain on the throne without the "principles" of "righteousness" (Pro. 16:12). יהוה guarantees HIS KINGSHIP by **ESTABLISHING HIS SANCTUARY** among HIS PEOPLE (Ex. 15:17; Is. 2:2). (E) The deep satisfaction and sense of well-being comes from the certainty that your hearts are fixed upon יהוה (Ps. 112:7). You can be confident that יהוה will direct your paths (Ps. 37:23; 90:17; Pro. 16:9; Jer. 10:23).

The **ROYAL THRONE** of יהוה is truly a SEAT OF HONOR. יהוה is the **TRUE KING** of ISRAEL, and **THE MESSIAH**, יהוה בן יהוה, was **PROPHESED** to come through the **LINEAGE** of DAVID.

There is a striking contrast between the KINGSHIP of יהוה and that of MAN (1 Kings, Chapter 22). **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** and the world yearn to have a **RIGHTEOUS KING**, like **THE MESSIAH** (Is. 9:7; 16:5; Jer.

22:11; 23:6; Zech. 6:13). The world has been told that יהוה בן יהוה SHALL BE GREAT, AND SHALL BE CALLED THE SON OF THE HIGHEST; AND יהוה SHALL GIVE UNTO HIM THE THRONE of HIS FATHER DAVID; AND HE SHALL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF JACOB FOREVER; AND OF HIS KINGDOM THERE SHALL BE NO END (Luke 1:32-33). יהוה בן יהוה has proclaimed, ALL POWER IS GIVEN TO ME IN HEAVEN AND IN EARTH (Matt. 28:18).

You must give CAREFUL CONSIDERATION of the FACT that יהוה בן יהוה shall sit upon HIS ROYAL THRONE in TRUTH. The HEBREW word for TRUTH is אמת (emeth eh-meth); and means STABILITY, CERTAINTY, TRUTH, TRUST-WORTHINESS: ASSURED (-ly), ESTABLISHMENT, FAITHFUL, RIGHT, SURE, TRUE, VERITY. The Word of יהוה בן יהוה is FIRM. GOOD IS THE WORD OF יהוה בן יהוה which he has spoken. For he reveals there shall be PEACE and TRUTH in HIS DAYS (Is. 39:8). Behold "T" will bring HEALTH and CURE, and "T" will cure you, and will reveal unto you the abundance of PEACE and TRUTH (Jer. 33:6).

You can rest assured that the increase of HIS GOVERNMENT and PEACE

shall CONTINUE without end (Is. 9:6). The FAITHFULNESS of יהוה בן יהוה is PERFECT, for he is **THE HOLY ONE** of ISRAEL (Ps. 71:22), and **HIS TRUTH** endures to ALL generations (Ps. 100:5). He sows RIGHTEOUSNESS; therefore HIS REWARD is **SURE** (Pro. 11:18). יהוה בן יהוה is a TRUE witness of יהוה and DELIVERS SOULS from the destruction of the **EVIL MIND-SET** of this world of LUCIFER (Pro. 14:25).

You must offer PRAISES to יהוה continually, for יהוה is near unto ALL them that call upon him, to ALL that call upon him, in **TRUTH** (Ps. 145:18). For יהוה is the **TRUE** God, he is the **LIVING** God, and the **EVERLASTING KING** (Jer. 10:10). It is **CLEAR** that FAITHFULNESS is one of the **KEY ATTRIBUTES** of יהוה.

Blessed Is The Kingdom Of Our Father David

HOSANNA; Blessed is יהוה בן יהוה that comes in the NAME of יהוה:
Blessed be THE KINGDOM of OUR FATHER DAVID, that comes in **THE NAME**
of יהוה: Hosanna in THE HIGHEST (Mark 11:9-10).

Knowledge of **THE KINGDOM** in MARK 11:10 is **hidden** in the GREEK
word βασιλεία (basileia, bas-il-i-ah). Knowledge of **THE KING** and **HIS ROYAL**
DOMINION and **ROYAL KINGDOM** is revealed. The DEVIL shows you that he
is presently in charge of ALL the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and
FALSELY promises to give them to you if you will **FALL DOWN** and worship him.
But "T" warn you **TO REFUSE**: for it is written, you shall worship יהוה your God,
and him **ONLY** shall you serve (Matt. 4:8-10). It is **TIME** for you to **REPENT** for
breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: for **THE**

KINGDOM OF HEAVEN is at hand (Matt. 4:17).

The **TIME** of the 6000-year rule of LUCIFER, SATAN, that OLD SERPENT called the DEVIL, **IS FULFILLED**, and the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** is at hand; **REPENT** for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and believe the **GOOD NEWS** of the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** (Mark 1:15). You are a witness that "I" am revealing the **MYSTERIES** of the **KINGDOM OF HEAVEN** (Matt. 13:11).

Spiritually, the **KINGDOM** of יהוה is within the human heart (mind) (Luke 17:21).

Blessed be יהוה בן יהוה that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה. He is the ONE which is showing you **LIGHT** (Ps. 118:26-27). He is the **SON OF DAVID**: Blessed is he that comes in **THE NAME** of יהוה; Hosanna in the highest (Matt. 21:9).

It is **TIME** for the **KINGS** of the earth, and **ALL** people; princes, and **ALL** **JUDGES** of the earth: Both young men and maidens; old men, and children: **PRAISE** **THE NAME** of יהוה: for **HIS NAME** alone is **EXCELLENT**; and **HIS GLORY** is above the earth and heaven (Ps. 148:1, 11-13). יהוה deserves **ALL** praises:

HALLELUYAH.

THE FATHER, יהוה, GIVES יהוה בן יהוה A KINGDOM. My Father, יהוה, has **APPOINTED ME** a KINGDOM (Luke 22:29). I have arranged this for Myself. For this is the COVENANT that I will make with the HOUSE OF ISRAEL; I will put **MY LAWS** into their MIND, and **WRITE** them in their hearts: and **“I”** **WILL BE TO THEM A GOD**, and **THEY SHALL BE TO ME A PEOPLE** (Heb. 8:10).

יהוה בן יהוה is a Faithful Servant. Therefore, יהוה shall make him RULER over ALL his goods (Matt. 24:47). יהוה has said unto him, Well done, you are a GOOD and FAITHFUL servant: you have been FAITHFUL over a FEW things; **“I”** will make you RULER over MANY things (Matt. 25:21). In fact, יהוה has made him RULER over ALL he has (Luke 12:44). It is the GOOD PLEASURE of the FATHER, יהוה, to give him **THE KINGDOM** (Luke 12:32).

יהוה is the God of ALL comfort. Blessed be יהוה, the Father of יהוה בן יהוה, the Father of mercies, and the God of ALL comfort; Who comforts you in ALL your TRIBULATION and TROUBLE. If you be AFFLICTED, keep in mind that the SUFFERINGS of יהוה בן יהוה are for your SALVATION (2 Cor. 1:3-6).

If you SUFFER, you shall also reign with יהוה בן יהוה: if you deny him, he will also deny you: If you believe not, yet he abides FAITHFUL: he cannot deny himself (2 Tim. 2:12-13). You must understand that though you may suffer in this life, there is the prospect of future blessings. The believer who continues trusting in יהוה בן יהוה, remaining faithful to his call, certainly will receive a blessed reward in NEW JERUSALEM, which is HEAVEN ON EARTH forever. On the other hand, those who are UNFAITHFUL to the call of יהוה בן יהוה (i.e., those who deny or believe not) will receive his just reward as well, namely, JUDGMENT from יהוה. The phrase YET HE ABIDES FAITHFUL means that יהוה בן יהוה will be TRUE to HIS PROMISE of JUDGMENT on those who are unfaithful to Him.

You shall experience unlimited blessings by following יהוה בן יהוה. You must stop breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. You must run with patience the race that is set before you, and look unto יהוה בן יהוה, the AUTHOR and finisher of your faith; who for the JOY that was set before him, endured **THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of **THE THRONE** of יהוה (Heb. 12:2).

You that obey the call of יהוה בן יהוה have an inheritance incorruptible, and

undefiled, and that fades not away, reserved in the KINGDOM of יהוה for you, who are kept by the POWER of יהוה through faith unto SALVATION that is being revealed in the **LAST DAYS** of **EVIL RULE** (1 Pet. 1:4-5).

The phrase, WHO ARE KEPT BY THE POWER OF יהוה, refers to believers (1 Pet. 1:5). These also have become HEIRS of **THE RESURRECTION BODY OF THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** (1 Pet. 1:4), and their inheritance is reserved in the **KINGDOM OF יהוה**. This is made possible by יהוה **יהוה בן** **SUFFERING ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** and is being reserved by Him until the proper **TIME** of DELIVERY. Also, the purpose of the protection indicated in 1 Peter 1:5 is related to the believer's future **LIBERATION in THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, which is **KEPT BY THE POWER OF יהוה . . . unto SALVATION** (Rom. 8:23; 13:11).

יהוה בן יהוה *Shall Give* *The Throne of His Father David*

Behold, **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** has fulfilled PROPHECY by CONCEIVING and bringing forth a SON, whose name is בן יהוה. He shall be great, and shall be called **THE SON** of **THE HIGHEST**: and יהוה shall give him **THE THRONE** of his Father DAVID: and he shall reign over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of **HIS KINGDOM** there shall be no end (Luke 1:31-33).

Truly, יהוה בן יהוה is **THE SON** of the **MOST HIGH GOD** יהוה (Mark 5:7). You have had many JUDGES over you these past 6,000 years, as the CHILDREN OF יהוה. Your enemies have ruled you harshly. Yet יהוה shall cause you to rest from ALL your enemies forever, through **HIS SON**. Also יהוה tells you that he shall build a house for **MY NAME**, and "I" will establish **THE THRONE** of

HIS KINGDOM forever. "I" will be his father, and he shall be **MY SON** (2 Sam. 7:11-14).

This refers initially to SOLOMON, but ultimately the reference is to בן יהוה, who shall always reign at the right hand of יהוה (Ps. 2:7; Acts 13:33).

יהוה has sworn in **TRUTH** unto DAVID; he will not turn from it; Of the **FRUIT** of your body will "I" set upon **YOUR THRONE** (Ps. 132:11). "I" have made a **COVENANT** with **MY CHOSEN**, "I" have sworn unto DAVID my servant (Ps. 89:3). יהוה has sworn, and will not repent, בן יהוה is a **PRIEST** forever after the **ORDER** of MELCHIZEDEK (Ps. 110:4). יהוה declared that **THE MESSIAH** would proceed out of the bowels of DAVID, and he will establish **HIS KINGDOM** (2 Sam. 7:12). **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** must become conscious of these facts, that they may take heed to their way to walk in the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה (2 Chr. 6:16).

Blessed be יהוה, God of Israel; for he has visited and **REDEEMED** HIS **PEOPLE**, and has **RAISED UP** בן יהוה, a **HORN OF SALVATION** for you in the **HOUSE** of HIS **SERVANT DAVID** (Luke 1:68-69). We have **PROOF** that DAVID therefore being a **PROPHET**, and knowing that יהוה had sworn with an

OATH to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he **would raise up** יהוה בן יהוה to sit on his throne (Acts 2:30).

In fulfillment of this promise, a child is born, unto you a SON is given: and the government is upon his shoulder: and HIS NAME is called by such TITLES as Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the THRONE OF DAVID, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with JUDGMENT and with JUSTICE from henceforth even forever. The ZEAL of יהוה בן יהוה of hosts will perform this (Is. 9:6-7).

And we see clearly that יהוה shall establish his throne in mercy, compassion, and humaneness (Is. 16:5). יהוה בן יהוה is the RIGHTEOUS BRANCH of DAVID, that shall reign; and prosper, succeed and flourish (Jer. 23:5). He is holy, he is true, he has the KEY OF DAVID, he opens and no man shuts; and shuts, and no man can open (Rev. 3:7). He is the God of heaven that shall set up the eternal kingdom (Dan. 2:44). And ALL people, nations, and languages shall serve him (Dan. 7:14). It is a blessing to realize that the greatness of the kingdom shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, יהוה (Dan. 7:27).

The SAVIOR is come unto you (Obad. 21). יהוה בן יהוה is come to make **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** a strong nation: and he shall reign over them forever (Mic. 4:7). It is written in the “law” of יהוה that בן יהוה יהוה abides forever (John 12:34). יהוה makes it very clear that **THE THRONE** of יהוה בן יהוה is forever and ever (Heb. 1:8).

יהוה בן יהוה **WILL RULE FROM SEA TO SEA**. The world is presently in a state of TURMOIL, CHAOS, and UNREST. There is DISORDER, CONFUSION, and RIOTING. You are witnessing VIOLENCE, REVOLUTION, and BLOODSHED. History shows this to be the case for the 6,000 years of man’s EVIL rule without יהוה. Today, you have a CLEAR CHOICE, יהוה בן יהוה, who will JUDGE the world with RIGHTEOUSNESS, and the POOR with JUDGMENT. His government shall bring PEACE to the people. He shall judge the POOR of the people, **HE SHALL SAVE THE CHILDREN** of the NEEDY, and shall break in pieces the OPPRESSOR. In HIS DAYS OF RULE shall the righteous flourish, prosper, and succeed. He shall have dominion from sea to sea (Ps. 72:2-8).

יהוה made a COVENANT with ABRAHAM, saying, Unto his SEED he would give dominion from sea to sea through the Messiah (Gen. 15:18). Every place

whereon the soles of the feet of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall tread shall be theirs: even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be. There shall no man be able to stand before you: for יהוה your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon ALL the land that you shall tread upon (Deut. 11:24-25).

Not only shall יהוה בן יהוה rule from sea to sea; but ALL KINGDOMS shall bring PRESENTS, and serve him forever (1 Kgs. 4:21). For he shall have dominion over ALL kingdoms: and he shall establish PEACE on earth (1 Kgs. 4:24).

יהוה בן יהוה is the King in ZION. So rejoice greatly, O daughter of ZION; shout, O daughter of JERUSALEM: behold, YOUR KING comes unto you: he is JUST and having SALVATION; LOWLY, and riding upon a SPIRITUAL ass (a foolish people), and upon a SPIRITUAL colt (the foolish children) the foal of an ass (Zech. 9:9). The coming KING OF ZION is **THE MESSIAH**. He shall make a TRIUMPHAL entry into JERUSALEM (Matt. 21:4-7; Mark 11:7; Luke 19:38; John 12:14-15). In the **END TIMES OF EVIL RULE, THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** will not rely on MILITARY POWER, but on the **PRINCE OF PEACE** (Is. 9:6), who will exercise WORLDWIDE DOMINION ("from sea even to

sea . . .” [Zech. 9:10]). It is CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה shall speak PEACE unto the HEATHEN. He shall regather **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** and bless them.

Obviously, יהוה בן יהוה takes a unique position concerning the deliverance of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. For I will have mercy upon the HOUSE OF JUDAH, and will save them by יהוה their God, and will not save them by **BOW**, nor by **SWORD**, nor by **BATTLE**, by horses, nor by horsemen (Hos. 1:7). And in that day will I make a **COVENANT** for them with the **BEASTS** of the field (which are the nations with a **BEAST LIKE MIND-SET**), and with the **FOWLS** of heaven (which are those nations that love to make **WAR** from the air), and with the **CREEPING THINGS** of the ground (which are the non-aligned nations, the political divisions of the **agrarian** nations): and I will break the **BOW** and the **SWORD** and the **BATTLE** out of the earth, and will make **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** to lie down safely (Hos. 2:18).

And I will betroth you unto me forever; yes, I will betroth you unto me in **RIGHTEOUSNESS**, and in **JUDGMENT**, and in **LOVING KINDNESS**, and in **MERCIES**. I will even betroth you unto me in **FAITHFULNESS**: and you shall

know יהוה (Hos. 2:19-20). This passage speaks of the eventual RESTORATION of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** as a NEW, permanent betrothal to יהוה. You are a witness that יהוה had removed the material aspects of their prosperity, but when HE REGATHERS THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, He will grant a GREAT NEW PROSPERITY forever.

And it shall come to pass that the enemies of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** will be cut off out of their midst, and "I" will PURGE THE UNGODLY from among ISRAEL (Mic. 5:10).

You **must** understand that LUCIFER carries out his rulership through an **EVIL PLUTOCRACY**: a rule by an incredibly wealthy elite; a class ruling and exercising power by virtue of its wealth, that has given to the world what they call a DEMOCRACY, or **PSEUDO RULE** by the people. It exercises an **extremely sophisticated** form of OPPRESSION and SUPPRESSION: REPRESSION; it is the MOST SOPHISTICATED DECEPTIVE RULE OF THE MASSES: they falsely believe they are a PART of rulership by changing the faces of impotent representatives, while the **EVIL INSTITUTION** remains unchanged for 6,000 years. **YOU SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH, AND THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU**

FREE (John 8:32).

I am a man that is telling you the TRUTH, which I have heard of יהוה (John 8:40). And because I tell you the TRUTH, you believe me not? (John 8:45). And if I say the TRUTH, why do you not believe me? (John 8:46). Nevertheless, **THE MESSIAH** is the **SPIRIT OF TRUTH**, and is come guiding you into ALL truth: for he does not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear of יהוה, that shall he speak; and he will show you things to come (John 16:13).

You do not have to worry about the **EVIL PLUTOCRATS**, for “T” will overthrow the THRONE OF KINGDOMS, and “T” will destroy the strength of the KINGDOMS OF THE HEATHEN; and “T” will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, everyone by the SWORD OF HIS BROTHER (Hag. 2:22).

For יהוה בן יהוה is your PEACE, who has made the families of earth ONE, and has broken down the middle wall of partition between you. He is come preaching and PUBLISHING PEACE to you which are afar off, and to you that are near (Eph. 2:14, 17). His dominion of PEACE shall be from sea to sea (Ps. 72:8).

The Kingdom Of יהוה בן יהוה Is An Everlasting Kingdom

The SAINTS of יהוה בן יהוה shall speak of the GLORY of HIS KINGDOM, and talk of HIS POWER; to make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the GLORIOUS MAJESTY of HIS KINGDOM. For his KINGDOM is an EVERLASTING KINGDOM, and HIS DOMINION endures throughout ALL generations (Ps. 145:11-13).

This passage lets you know you are looking at a KINGDOM of ALL ages. It is HIDDEN and CONCEALED (i.e. to the vanishing point); it is from time immemorial, time past, antiquity, from the most ancient times. The SONS OF יהוה had children by the daughters of men. The same BECAME mighty men which were OF old, from time immemorial (Gen. 6:4).

This is CLEAR PROOF that the SONS of יהוה have NO BIRTH RECORD,

and were men of RENOWN, FAME, CELEBRITY; they were men of STARDOM, PROMINENCE, ILLUSTRIOUSNESS; they were men of POPULARITY, GREATNESS, SUPERIORITY; they were men of NOTABILITY, POSITION, IMPORTANCE; they were men of PRESTIGE, DIGNITY, RESPECT; they were men of HONOR, GLORY, KUDOS. The **GOOD NEWS** is that as many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them he will give POWER to become the **SONS OF יהוה**, even to them that believe on **HIS NAME** (John 1:12).

You are being offered PROOF that you may always pray to יהוה for guidance and protection, for HIS TENDER MERCIES and HIS LOVING KINDNESS have been from TIME IMMEMORIAL (Ps. 25:6). יהוה is our father, our REDEEMER: **HIS NAME** is from everlasting (Is. 63:16).

THE MESSIAH reveals that HIS KINGDOM is ETERNITY, the DISTANT FUTURE, PERPETUAL, WITHOUT END, ALWAYS, EVERLASTING TIME, the MOST DISTANT TIMES, whether the remote past or the future; from BEFORE CREATION until now and into the indefinite future, forever. יהוה, the God of ABRAHAM, is not touched by the VICISSITUDES of TIME. Have you not known? Have you not heard that **THE EVERLASTING GOD**, יהוה, the **CREATOR** of the

ends of the earth, faints not, neither is weary? There is no searching of HIS UNDERSTANDING (Is. 40:28). Therefore, יהוה is the only EVERLASTING GOD.

THE MESSIAH reveals his DOMINION through the HEBREW word, ממשלה (memshalah), mem-shaw-law; it means dominion, rule, reign, realm, government, power. It is used of the sovereignty and scope of HIS RULE. Bless יהוה, ALL his works in ALL places of HIS DOMINION (Ps. 103:22); for HIS DOMINION endures throughout ALL generations (Ps. 145:13).

The rule of **THE MESSIAH** is distinguished by TRUE HOLINESS and RIGHTEOUSNESS (Eph. 4:24). His DOMINION is marked by SUPREMACY: having supreme authority; the highest quality, degree, and character; HIS DOMINION is the greatest and utmost: it is the ultimate. The DOMINION of יהוה בן יהוה is noted for its MASTERSHIP: its masterly skill and knowledge: His teachings will be accepted and followed by the world forever.

Praise יהוה, for he shall reign FOREVER, even your God, יהוה, O Zion, unto ALL generations (Ps. 146:10). יהוה shall reign forever and ever (Ex. 15:18). יהוה is KING forever and ever (Ps. 10:16). He shall reign forever and ever (Rev. 11:15; Dan. 2:44; 7:14, 18, 27). Now unto **THE KING ETERNAL**, IMMORTAL,

INVISIBLE, **THE ONLY WISE GOD**, be HONOR and GLORY forever and ever (1 Tim. 1:17).

You must keep in mind that **HIS KINGDOM SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED** (Dan. 2:44). **THE KINGDOM OF THE SON WILL NEVER END** (Luke 1:33). The **GOVERNMENT OF יהוה** shall be upon the shoulder of בן יהוה (Is. 9:6), and he shall have no challenges to his rule, for **ALL POWER** is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18); For he shall reign and put **ALL enemies** under his feet (1 Cor. 15:25); and of the **INCREASE of HIS GOVERNMENT** and **PEACE** there shall be no end (Is. 9:7).

יהוה *Gave All Things* Into The Hands Of בן יהוה

You should note יהוה בן יהוה knows that the Father, יהוה, has given ALL things into HIS HANDS (John 13:3). In this verse, *KNOW* comes from the GREEK word εἶδω (eido, i-do); it means to KNOW: be aware, have knowledge, perceive, see, be sure, understand. There is NO DOUBT, for he understands and perceives with the mind (Rom. 8:28; 1 Cor. 2:11). It is the SPIRIT OF יהוה that causes בן יהוה to KNOW the things of יהוה (1 Cor. 2:11). This is TRUE WISDOM. He is able to **PERCEIVE, DECIPHER, DECODE, TRANSLATE, INTERPRET, EXPLAIN, DISENTANGLE, and LOOSE THE SEALS** of the HOLY BIBLE, the HOLY SCRIPTURES of יהוה.

Who is worthy to open THE HOLY BOOK OF יהוה, and to loose THE SEALS thereof? You do not have to wonder or worry about this MYSTERY any

longer. Behold, יהוה בן יהוה, **THE LION** of the **TRIBE OF JUDAH**, the **ROOT OF DAVID**, has prevailed to **OPEN THE BOOK**, and **TO LOOSE** the **SEVEN SEALS** thereof (Rev. 5:2, 5). He is **THE LAMB** that has been **SLAIN THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, having **SEVEN HORNS** and **SEVEN EYES**, which are the **SEVEN SPIRITS** of יהוה. And He has taken **THE BOOK** out of the **RIGHT HAND** of יהוה that sits upon **THE THRONE**. Therefore, **WORTHY** is **THE LAMB** that was **SLAIN THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** to receive **POWER**, and **RICHERS**, and **WISDOM**, and **STRENGTH**, and **HONOR**, and **GLORY**, and **BLESSING** (Rev. 5:6, 7, 12).

You may truly rest in יהוה בן יהוה. For **ALL** things are delivered unto me of my Father, יהוה: and no man knows the **SON**, but the Father; neither knows any man the Father, but the **SON**, and he to whomsoever the **SON** will reveal him (Matt. 11:27). In fact, no one knows who the **SON** is but the Father, יהוה; and who the father is but the **SON** (Luke 10:22).

It is time for the world to acknowledge the name, יהוה, the God of the Holy Bible, the only **TRUE AND LIVING GOD**. I speak in this manner because **ALL** power is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18). The Father, יהוה, loves

THE SON, that is why he has given ALL things into his hand (John 3:35).

Why has יהוה delivered ALL things unto יהוה בן יהוה? Almighty יהוה has given him power over ALL, that he should give **ETERNAL LIFE** to as many as יהוה has given him. And this is **ETERNAL LIFE**, that they might know יהוה the **ONLY TRUE GOD**, and יהוה בן יהוה, whom יהוה has sent (John 17:2-3).

Therefore let ALL the HOUSE OF ISRAEL know assuredly that יהוה has made יהוה בן יהוה, whom you **HAVE CRUCIFIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, both **LORD** and **CHRIST** (Acts 2:36).

For יהוה has put ALL things under his feet (1 Cor. 15:27).

The Authority Of יהוה בן יהוה *Is Come*

Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, יהוה, and the power of HIS CHRIST: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God, יהוה, day and night (Rev. 12:10).

This passage makes it clear that יהוה בן יהוה is come to **SAVE THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**: He is come to **RESCUE, LIBERATE, AND FREE** them. He is come to **REDEEM, DELIVER, and SNATCH THEM FROM THE JAWS OF DEATH. HE IS COME TO PROTECT, SECURE, and SUSTAIN** them.

יהוה בן יהוה is come to deliver **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. He is come to **EMANCIPATE**: to free from spiritual and mental slavery, bondage, restraint, and influence of the **SLAVE MASTERS OF OPPRESSION**. He is come to **MANUMIT**: to **RELEASE** them from servitude: slavery and bondage of

ANY KIND; compulsory service and labor in PRISON SLAVERY. He is come to RELEASE: to free them from confinement, unjust obligations, pain, and suffering at the hands of their OPPRESSORS: to cause the name of יהוה to be known and published. He is come to cause the OPPRESSOR to give up, relinquish, and surrender ALL rights and claims of and against **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**: to **LET MY PEOPLE GO**. He is come to liberate them from ALL things that restrain them. He is come to liberate and release them from UNJUST PUNISHMENT and OPPRESSION. Most importantly, He is come to bring about **INNER LIBERATION** (both spiritual and mental). יהוה בן יהוה is come to DISBURDEN, DISENTANGLE and help **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**.

Revelation 12:10 makes it clear that יהוה בן יהוה is come with DELIVERANCE, LIBERATION, and TRUE EMANCIPATION. He is come with MANUMISSION, RELEASE, and ABSOLUTE ESCAPE FROM OPPRESSION. He is come with SALVATION, REDEMPTION, and PARDON. He is come to SET JUDGMENT in the world.

You are now a witness that יהוה בן יהוה is come with authority, and that יהוה

has **RAISED UP** a HORN OF SALVATION for you in THE HOUSE OF HIS SERVANT DAVID (Luke 1:69). It is easy to suppose that **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** would understand immediately how that יהוה by HIS HAND would DELIVER them: but they understand not as of the YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME (Acts 7:25). Wherefore I pray you take heed and INCULCATE the KNOWLEDGE of יהוה: His laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments: for this is for your SALVATION: for your OPPRESSORS will not cause a hair on your head to fall from any of you (Acts 27:34). For I know the KNOWLEDGE of יהוה shall turn to your SALVATION through your prayers to יהוה, and the supply of the SPIRIT of יהוה בן יהוה (Phil. 1:19).

You must have FAITH in יהוה. For without FAITH it is impossible to please him: for he that comes to יהוה must believe that HE IS, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. By FAITH, NOAH, being warned of יהוה of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ARK to the saving of HIS HOUSE; by the which he condemned the world, and became HEIR of the RIGHTEOUSNESS which is by FAITH (Heb. 11:6-7).

It is of particular significance that יהוה בן יהוה comes not only with

MATERIAL and TEMPORAL deliverance, but with SPIRITUAL and ETERNAL DELIVERANCE. Therefore, you must understand that there is no salvation in any other than יהוה בן יהוה; for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby you must be saved (Acts 4:12). Consequently, you must not be ashamed of the **GOOD NEWS** of יהוה בן יהוה: for it is the POWER of יהוה unto SALVATION to every one that believes; to the HEBREW first, and then the world (Rom. 1:16).

You must understand that if you shall confess with your mouth יהוה בן יהוה is LORD, and shall believe in your heart that יהוה **HAS RAISED HIM** from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, you **SHALL BE SAVED**. For with the heart man believes unto RIGHTEOUSNESS; and with the mouth confession is made unto SALVATION. For the SCRIPTURES say, Whosoever believes on him shall not be ashamed (Rom. 10:9-11). Will you allow **THE SKIN-COLOR GAME** to destroy your soul forever?

I am making known unto you the **MYSTERY** of the WILL of יהוה, according to his good pleasure which he has purposed in himself: that in the dispensation of the **FULLNESS OF TIMES OF EVIL RULE** he **MIGHT GATHER TOGETHER**

IN ONE ALL NATIONS in יהוה בן יהוה; both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him: In whom also you **HAVE OBTAINED AN INHERITANCE**, being **PREDESTINATED** according to the purpose of יהוה who works **ALL** things after the counsel of HIS OWN WILL: That you should be to the praise of HIS GLORY, who first **TRUSTED** in יהוה בן יהוה. In whom you also trusted after you heard the **WORD OF TRUTH**, the **GOOD NEWS** of your SALVATION: in whom also after that you believed, you were sealed with the **HOLY GHOST REVEALED** BY יהוה בן יהוה as promised (Eph. 1:9-13).

THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL must keep in mind that יהוה בן יהוה is come that you should be saved from your enemies, and from the hand of **ALL** that hate you (Luke 1:71). You are bound to give thanks always to יהוה, brethren beloved of יהוה בן יהוה, because יהוה has from the beginning chosen you to SALVATION through sanctification of the SPIRIT of יהוה בן יהוה and belief of HIS TRUTH, which will set you FREE (2 Thess. 2:13). Behold, **NOW IS THE ACCEPTED TIME; BEHOLD, NOW IS THE DAY OF SALVATION** (2 Cor. 6:2).

Although יהוה בן יהוה is a SON, yet learned he obedience by the things which

he suffered through **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**; and **being made perfect**, he became the **AUTHOR of ETERNAL SALVATION** unto ALL them that obey him (Heb. 5:8-9). You that have faith in him shall receive the end of your faith, even the **SALVATION** of your souls (1 Pet. 1:9). Of which **SALVATION** the **PROPHETS** have **INQUIRED** and **SEARCHED DILIGENTLY**, who **PROPHESIED** of the **GRACE** that should come through יהוה בן יהוה (1 Pet. 1:10).

Revelation 12:10 reveals that יהוה בן יהוה comes with **STRENGTH**, which comes from the **GREEK** word δυναμις (dunamis, doo-nam-is); it means **FORCE**; **MIRACULOUS POWER** (a miracle itself): **ABILITY, ABUNDANCE, MEANING, MIGHT, MIGHTY DEEDS, WORKER OF MIRACLES, POWER, WONDERFUL WORK**. Therefore, יהוה בן יהוה has a special inherent power. He knows in himself the things which surround him (Mark 5:30). The eyes of your understanding is being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of **HIS CALLING**, and what the **RICHERS** of the **GLORY** of **HIS INHERITANCE** in the **SAINTS**, and what is the **EXCEEDING GREATNESS OF HIS POWER** toward you who **BELIEVE**, according to the working of **HIS MIGHTY POWER** (Eph. 1:18-19).

The **GREEK** word δυναμις (dunamis) reveals that יהוה בן יהוה is **ABLE**,

COMPETENT, PROFICIENT. He is EFFICIENT, QUALIFIED, and SKILLED. He is SUPERIOR, GIFTED, and ADROIT. He is CLEVER, INGENIOUS, and BRILLIANT. He is INVENTIVE, SAGACIOUS, and LEARNED. He is WELL-VERSED, MASTERLY, and REVEALING. Therefore, He is fully CAPABLE to SAVE your soul. It is a fact that His ABILITY is UNMATCHED, for He has the ABILITY to WILL. יהוה בן יהוה is come "EXERCISING DOMINION and AUTHORITY." You can now WITNESS POWERS, MIRACLES coming out of that MIGHTY POWER of יהוה, INHERENT in יהוה בן יהוה, and which power is lent to HIS WITNESSES and AMBASSADORS.

The TIME is come that יהוה בן יהוה is showing forth SIGNS, GREAT WORKS, GLORIOUS WORKS, STRANGE WORKS, MARVELOUS WORKS, and TERRIFYING WORKS.

Revelation 12:10 reveals that יהוה בן יהוה is come with *POWER*. The revelation of the power of יהוה בן יהוה is HIDDEN in the GREEK word ἐξουσία (exousia, ex-oo-see-ah); it means He comes with ABILITY, PRIVILEGE, FORCE, CAPACITY, COMPETENCY, FREEDOM, MASTERY, as a MAGISTRATE, IS SUPERHUMAN, POTENTATE, delegated INFLUENCE: AUTHORITY,

JURISDICTION, LIBERTY, POWER, RIGHT, STRENGTH. It is a great blessing to understand this reality. יהוה בן יהוה has the permission, authority, right, liberty, power to do any thing of יהוה.

The GREEK word ἐξουσία (exousia) combines the two ideas of RIGHT and MIGHT. As far as RIGHT, AUTHORITY, or CAPABILITY is concerned, it involves the ABILITY, POWER, and STRENGTH of יהוה בן יהוה. When the multitudes understand this MYSTERY, they shall marvel and glorify יהוה, which has given such POWER unto **HIS SON** (Matt. 9:8).

You should make a SPECIAL NOTE of the fact that **ALL POWER** is given unto me in heaven and in earth (Matt. 28:18). You must also keep in mind that יהוה is the AUTHORITY granting that power. יהוה has given יהוה בן יהוה authority to EXECUTE JUDGMENT, because he is the **SON OF MAN** (John 5:27). יהוה has given him POWER over ALL flesh, that he should give **ETERNAL LIFE** to as many as יהוה has given him (John 17:2).

It is become CLEAR that יהוה בן יהוה will rule forever. For the kingdoms of this world are become **THE KINGDOMS** of יהוה, and of **HIS CHRIST**; and he shall reign forever and ever (Rev. 11:15). ALLELUYAH SALVATION, and

GLORY, and HONOR, and POWER unto יהוה our God (Rev. 19:1).

יהוה בן יהוה **SHALL REIGN UNTIL ALL ENEMIES ARE PUT UNDER HIS FEET.** He shall put down ALL rule and ALL authority and power. For he must reign, till he has put ALL enemies under his feet. The last enemy THAT shall be destroyed is death (1 Cor. 15:24-26).

יהוה בן יהוה shall be KING and have PREDOMINANCE. He is born to rule. And he shall reign over the HOUSE OF JACOB forever; and of HIS KINGDOM there shall be no end (Luke 1:33). Which in **HIS TIMES** he shall show, WHO is the BLESSED and only POTENTATE, the KING of kings, and LORD of lords (1 Tim. 6:15).

THE THRONE OF יהוה IS FOREVER. You have been given proof from the HOLY SCRIPTURES that יהוה בן יהוה shall sit on a THRONE, HIGH SEAT, ROYAL THRONE. For יהוה does not withdraw his eyes from the righteous: he has established יהוה בן יהוה as KING forever, and he is exalted (Job 36:7). In this case it is truly an honor. You must understand that יהוה is the **TRUE KING** of ISRAEL and **THE MESSIAH** is come unto you through the **LINEAGE OF DAVID**.

יהוה בן יהוה shall rule in PERPETUITY, throughout ETERNITY. For HIS EXISTENCE is ETERNAL. He is the HIGH and LOFTY ONE that **INHABITS ETERNITY**, whose **NAME IS HOLY**. "I" dwell in the HIGH and HOLY PLACE (Is. 57:15). HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS endures forever. The works of יהוה are great, his work is honorable and glorious: and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS endures forever (Ps. 111:2-3). **WEALTH** and **RICHERS** are in HIS HOUSE: and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS endures forever. He has given to the poor; HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS endures forever; his HORN shall be exalted with HONOR (Ps. 112:3, 9).

The THRONE of יהוה will endure forever, for he is KING forever (Ps. 10:16). The **DYNASTY OF DAVID** will continue forever. His seed also will "I" make to endure forever, and HIS THRONE as the days of heaven (Ps. 89:29). If your children will keep my laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments that "I SHALL TEACH" them, their children shall also sit upon THE THRONE OF DAVID FOREVERMORE. For יהוה has chosen ZION, **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** (Ps. 132:12-13). ZION, the **NATION OF יהוה**, is the dwelling place of יהוה forever. For יהוה is our God forever (Ps. 48:14).

The THRONE OF יהוה is established OF OLD: he is from everlasting (Ps. 93:2). I am a faithful witness of HIS WORKS OF OLD, for יהוה possessed me in the beginning of HIS WAY, before HIS WORKS of OLD. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was (Pro. 8:22-23). The Father, יהוה, has said unto **THE SON**, your THRONE, O יהוה בן יהוה, is forever and ever: a SCEPTER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is the SCEPTER of YOUR KINGDOM (Heb. 1:8).

When The Son Of Man Sits On His Glorious Throne

No doubt there are some who want to know, What will be the REWARD for those who FORSAKE ALL and FOLLOW יהוה בן יהוה? Truly I say unto you, that you which have followed me, in the **REGENERATION** when the **SON OF MAN** shall sit in **THE THRONE** of **HIS GLORY**, you also shall sit upon **TWELVE THRONES**, judging the **TWELVE TRIBES** of **ISRAEL** (Matt. 19:28).

The **KEY WORD** to understand this REWARD is **REGENERATION**, which comes from the GREEK word παλιγγενεσια (paliggenesia, pal-ing-ghen-es-ee-ah): it means **SPIRITUAL REBIRTH, SPIRITUAL RENOVATION, MESSIANIC RESTORATION: REGENERATION**. יהוה בן יהוה is come to bring about the **RECOVERY, RENOVATION, and SPIRITUAL REBIRTH** of **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. Matthew 19:28 also refers to the coming state of

the WHOLE CREATION, equivalent to the RESTORATION of ALL things. For the EVIL RULERS of this world have POISONED the AIR, WATER, LAND, FOOD, ECOSYSTEM, PEOPLE, and caused the general EXTINCTION of life forms; they have caused WARS and DESTRUCTION of whole nations, etc.

REPENT therefore, and be converted, that the PENALTY for you breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה **may be blotted out**, when the **TIME OF REFRESHING** shall come from the presence of יהוה בן יהוה. And יהוה has sent יהוה בן יהוה, which is being preached unto you: whom the heavens received until the **TIMES OF RESTITUTION OF ALL THINGS**, which יהוה has spoken by the mouth of **ALL HIS HOLY PROPHETS** since the world began. For MOSES truly said unto the fathers that the SEED of ABRAHAM would be a STRANGER IN AMERICA, in a land that is not theirs, and would serve their “OPPRESSIVE SLAVE MASTERS”; and their **OPPRESSORS** would **AFFLICT THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** four hundred years; and they would try to **JOIN THEMSELVES ONTO THEIR OPPRESSORS AS CITIZENS OF AMERICA AND RECEIVE EQUAL RIGHTS AND JUSTICE FROM THEIR OPPRESSORS, ALL TO NO AVAIL**. Therefore will “T” judge America, at whose hands they will **SUFFER CRUEL SLAVERY AND**

OPPRESSION: and afterward **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall come out of **AMERICA** with great substance (Gen. 15:13-14; Luke 15:13-15).

For this reason **MOSES** said unto your fathers, **A PROPHET SHALL** יהוה **YOUR GOD RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN, LIKE UNTO MOSES; HIM SHALL YOU HEAR IN ALL THINGS WHATSOEVER HE SHALL SAY UNTO YOU.** And it shall come to pass, that **EVERY SOUL**, which will not hear יהוה בן יהוה, **SHALL BE DESTROYED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE** (Acts 3:19-23). All of this will occur as the **SON OF MAN** comes in **HIS GLORY**.

You, **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, must admit that you have been foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving different lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. But after this behavior, the **KINDNESS** and **LOVE** of יהוה your **SAVIOR** toward man has appeared, not because you have done **WORKS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS**, but according to **HIS MERCY** he **SAVES** you, by the **WASHING OF REGENERATION**, and **RENEWING** of the **HOLY GHOST** as revealed by יהוה בן יהוה; which יהוה shed on you abundantly through יהוה בן יהוה your **SAVIOR** (Titus 3:3-6). Please note

that this **WASHING** refers to the **REGENERATION** of the **INDIVIDUAL SOUL**.

You that have continued with Me in My **TEMPTATIONS** and **TESTS: TRIALS THROUGH JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, "I" **appoint** unto you a kingdom, as my Father, **יהוה**, has appointed unto me; that you may eat and drink at **MY TABLE** in **MY KINGDOM**, and sit on **THRONES** judging the twelve TRIBES OF ISRAEL (Luke 22:28-30). You that believe in **יהוה** and accept **HIS SON**, **יהוה בן יהוה**, are blessed. Do you not know that the **SAINTS OF יהוה** shall judge the world? And if the world shall be judged by you, are you unworthy to judge the smallest matters? Do you not know that you shall judge **ANGELS**? How much more things that pertain to this life? (1 Cor. 6:2-3). And you that **OVERCOME** the **EVIL MIND-SET** of this world, and keep **MY WORKS** and the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of **יהוה**, to you will "I" give **POWER** over the **NATIONS** (Rev. 2:26).

When the **SON OF MAN** shall come in **HIS GLORY**, and **ALL** the **HOLY ANGELS** with him, then shall he sit upon **THE THRONE** of **HIS GLORY**: and before him shall be gathered **ALL** nations: and he shall **JUDGE** them (Matt. 25:31-32).

You must be able to recognize יהוה בן יהוה for what He is; His glory, appearance, and reputation. You must acknowledge the recognition belonging to Him: honor, good name, authority, respect, and renown.

Without the knowledge of יהוה, man comes short of the glory of יהוה, meaning, man is not what יהוה intended him to be; because man is following the EVIL MIND-SET of LUCIFER. Therefore, he lacks the IMAGE and CHARACTER of יהוה. When you display the CHARACTER of יהוה, you attract attention, command recognition; thus equivalent to splendor, brilliance, glory attracting the gaze, which makes you a strong image. You are guilty of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, and thereby come short of the glory of יהוה (Rom. 3:23). Because men do not glorify יהוה, they have become vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart is darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they have become fools, and changed the glory of the uncorruptible יהוה into an image made like to corruptible man (IDOLS), and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. Wherefore יהוה also gave them up to uncleanness, obscenity, pornography, perversion, carnality and unvirtuousness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves: who also changed the truth of יהוה into a LIE, and worship and serve the creature more than the CREATOR,

who is blessed forever (Rom. 1:21-25).

When you **REPENT** of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, you will embrace the EXCELLENCE and PERFECTION of the DIVINE NATURE. As יהוה בן יהוה was **RAISED UP** by the glory of יהוה, even so you also should walk in **NEWNESS OF LIFE** (Rom. 6:4). In יהוה בן יהוה you have redemption through **HIS BLOOD SHED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, the forgiveness of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, according to the riches of his grace (Eph. 1:7).

The glory of יהוה בן יהוה comprises ALL that יהוה will appear to be in HIS FINAL REVELATION to you. By whom also you have access by faith into this grace wherein you stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of יהוה (Rom. 5:2). In NEW JERUSALEM, it will have no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of יהוה will LIGHT it, and **THE LAMB** is **THE LIGHT** thereof (Rev. 21:23).

The glory of יהוה has made itself manifest in and through יהוה בן יהוה. For he is **THE WORD** made flesh, and is dwelling among you, and you are able to behold

his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, יהוה, full of grace and truth (John 1:14). For יהוה, who commanded **THE LIGHT** to shine out of darkness, has shined in the hearts of believers, to give **THE LIGHT** of the knowledge of the glory of יהוה in the FACE of יהוה בן יהוה (2 Cor. 4:6). Who being the brightness of HIS GLORY, and the **EXPRESS IMAGE** of his person, and upholding ALL things by the word of HIS POWER, when he has by himself purged you from breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, is sitting down on the right hand of **THE MAJESTY** on high; Being made so much better than the ANGELS, as יהוה בן יהוה **HAS BY INHERITANCE OBTAINED** a **MORE EXCELLENT NAME** than they (Heb. 1:3-4). His coming is spoken of as **THE BLESSED HOPE** and the appearing of **HIS GLORY**.

It is **CLEAR** that you can expect the appearance of **THE GLORY** of **THE GREAT GOD**, יהוה, and your **SAVIOR**, יהוה בן יהוה, after HIS **RESURRECTION FROM PRISON** (Titus 2:13); He will then be recognized for ALL that He **TRULY** is.

Hebrews 1:3 equates the GLORY of יהוה בן יהוה to the GLORY of יהוה, being the **REVELATION** of יהוה in the **ECONOMY** of **REDEMPTION**. In this

sense, future glory is the hope of ALL believers. More specifically, **GLORY** means not the outward glorious appearance, attracting attention to the person himself, but **THAT GLORY** shown from within REFLECTING in the appearance which attracts attention, namely, SPLENDOR, GLORY, BRIGHTNESS, ADORNMENT, in full righteousness and true holiness.

You can expect that יהוה בן יהוה, your God, shall come, and ALL the SAINTS of יהוה with him (Zech. 14:5). For the SON OF MAN shall come in **THE GLORY** of **HIS FATHER** with HIS ANGELS; and then he shall reward EVERY man **ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS** (Matt. 16:27). And then shall appear **THE SIGN** of the SON OF MAN in the HEAVENLY MIND-SET of HIS DISCIPLES who demonstrate their POWER TO DECIPHER the HOLY SCRIPTURES: and then shall ALL the TRIBES of the earth mourn, and they shall **SEE, PERCEIVE**, and **RECOGNIZE** the SON OF MAN coming in the CLOUDS of SCANDAL, **BLOT ON HIS ESCUTCHEON, SLANDER, HUMILIATION, WITH A GREAT MULTITUDE**, with **POWER** and **GREAT GLORY**. And he shall send HIS ANGELS with a **GREAT SOUND** and a TRUMPET of WARNING, and they shall gather together HIS ELECT from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other (Matt. 24:30-31). Then shall he sit upon **THE THRONE** of HIS GLORY (Matt.

25:31).

For He shall come with a GREAT MULTITUDE. And ENOCH, the SEVENTH from ADAM, PROPHESED of these, saying, Behold יהוה בן יהוה shall come with TEN THOUSANDS of HIS SAINTS (Jude 1:14). Deuteronomy 33:2 reveals that he would come with TEN THOUSANDS of saints: **FROM HIS RIGHT HAND WOULD COME A FIERY LAW FOR THEM.** Daniel PROPHESED that a fiery stream would ISSUE and come forth from before him: THOUSAND THOUSANDS shall minister unto him, and TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND will stand before him: Then THE JUDGMENT shall be set, and THE BOOKS will be OPENED (Dan. 7:10).

You must keep in mind that you who follow Me in the **REGENERATION, REFORMATION, RESTORATION, RE-CREATION, AND SALVATION OF THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** shall sit upon TWELVE THRONES, judging the TWELVE TRIBES of ISRAEL (Matt. 19:28). On the other hand, whosoever shall be ashamed of me and MY WORDS in their ADULTEROUS generation, who break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; of him also shall the SON OF MAN be ashamed, when he comes in the glory of HIS

FATHER, יהוה, with the HOLY ANGELS (Mark 8:38).

The **HOLY SPIRIT** is come in the person of יהוה בן יהוה. So, why do you stand **gazing up** into the physical heavens? The one you expect to come will appear to those of the **HEAVENLY MIND-SET OF** יהוה. For יהוה only can reveal **THE SON** to you (Acts 1:11; Luke 10:22). Although **THE SON** is come on Earth, yet no man knows who **THE SON** is, but the Father, יהוה, and he to whom the Father will reveal him.

The coming of **THE MESSIAH** must be correctly understood. For I would not have you to be ignorant, beloved, concerning **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, which are **SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP**, that you sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if you believe that יהוה בן יהוה **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** and **ROSE AGAIN FROM THE TOMB OF PRISON**, even so **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** also which are **SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP** in יהוה בן יהוה will יהוה bring with him (1 Thess. 4:13-14).

For you must understand that the **COMING** of **THE MESSIAH** reveals his **ARRIVAL** and **PRESENCE**. He will be a consolation and comfort to you in your

mourning (2 Cor. 7:7). Thus, **THE MESSIAH** you have been **EXPECTING** is **NOW VISITING THE EARTH IN A BODILY PRESENCE** (Acts 1:11), which **signals THE END OF THE AGE OF EVIL RULE** (Matt. 24:3). He is come in **POWER** and **GLORY** to destroy the ANTI-יהוה and **EVIL**. And then shall the **WICKED BE REVEALED**, whom בן יהוה shall consume with the **SPIRIT OF HIS MOUTH**, and shall destroy with the **BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING** (2 Thess. 2:8).

The **COMING** of **THE MESSIAH** will also be a **REVELATION** and a **REMOVING** of **THE COVER** and a **LOOSENING OF THE SEALS** from the **HOLY SCRIPTURES** of יהוה which have been **HIDDEN** and **SEALED** since the **DAYS** of **DANIEL** (Dan. 12:4). He is making this **DISCLOSURE** for **ALL** the world to perceive and witness. The **POWER** and **GLORY** that בן יהוה now possesses is being **UNVEILED** and **DISCLOSED** to the world (1 Pet. 4:13). בן יהוה is now **REIGNING** as the “**SOVEREIGN**” at the **RIGHT HAND OF יהוה** (Heb. 12:2), sharing **THE THRONE** of יהוה (Rev. 3:21). Although **HIS AUTHORITY** is not discernible to the world in the **YEAR 6000 SOLAR TIME**, it will be made visible by **HIS REVELATION**.

Another most important event that occurs at the **COMING** of **THE MESSIAH**

is THE MANIFESTATION of **THE NAME** of יהוה. You have the APPEARING of the MANIFESTATION of יהוה בן יהוה on earth with the MANIFESTATION of **DIVINE POWER** and **PROVIDENCE** (2 Thess. 2:8; 2 Tim. 1:10, 4:1, 8; Titus 2:13).

For this I say unto you by the word of יהוה, that you which are **SPIRITUALLY ALIVE** and remain unto the **COMING** of יהוה בן יהוה shall not be able to anticipate, to be before **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** which are **SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP** (1 Thess. 4:15). Here in this passage, the **SPIRITUALLY DEAD** are called **THEM WHICH ARE ASLEEP**. In this verse, it refers to the MIND being **SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP**.

For יהוה בן יהוה HIMSELF has descended from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the ARCHANGEL, and with the trump of יהוה: and **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** in יהוה בן יהוה **SHALL RISE** first: Then you which are **SPIRITUALLY ALIVE** and **REMAIN** shall be caught up **TOGETHER** with **THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** in the CLOUDS to **MEET** יהוה בן יהוה (1 Thess. 4:16-17). In this verse, **CAUGHT UP** comes from the GREEK word ἁρπάζω (harpazo), and means to **TAKE TO**

ONESELF. He will take you together to Himself, as He descends from the HEAVENLY MIND-SET REVEALING that which is HIDDEN. In other words, you will be able **TO COME INTO THE PRESENCE OF, TO MEET** יהוה בן יהוה.

This occurs after **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL HAVE BEEN RAISED** (1 Thess. 4:14-16). Then the minds of those who are ALIVE and CONSCIOUS of יהוה will be TRANSFORMED into a NEW MIND-SET of **THE TREE OF LIFE**.

When anyone hears יהוה בן יהוה reveal the word of **THE KINGDOM** of יהוה, and understand it not, then come the WICKED DECEIVERS, and take away that which was sown in his heart (Matt. 13:19).

It is clear that "I" am THE DOOR: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture, for "I" am THE DOOR of THE SHEEP. I am the GOOD SHEPHERD: the GOOD SHEPHERD gave HIS LIFE for THE SHEEP through **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**. But he that is a HIRELING, MERCENARY, A PERSON and LEADER WHO WORKS ONLY FOR THE SAKE OF PAYMENT, and not **THE SHEPHERD**, whose own THE SHEEP are not, **SEES THE WOLF THE WICKED RULERS COMING TO ARREST**

HIM, he **LEAVES THE SHEEP**, and **FLEES FROM ARREST**: and **THE WOLF** (the wicked oppressors) catches **THE SHEEP**, and **SCATTERS** them. The **HIRELING** flees because he works only for the sake of payment, and **CARES NOT FOR THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** (John 10:1-13).

The works that I do in the name of my Father, **יהוה**, they bear witness of me. But if you believe not, it is because you are not of **MY SHEEP**. For I say unto you, **MY SHEEP** hear my voice, and I know them, and they **FOLLOW ME**: And I give unto them **ETERNAL LIFE**; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, **יהוה**, gave them to me, and he is greater than **ALL**; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. "**I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE**" (John 10:25-30). So, keep in mind that "I" am **ALPHA** and **OMEGA**, the beginning and the ending, the almighty (Rev. 1:8).

MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD. "I" bear witness to you in the sight of **יהוה**, that **MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF** this **EVIL WORLD OF LUCIFER**: if **MY KINGDOM** were of this **EVIL WORLD OF LUCIFER**, then would my **servants** have fought, that I should not be **delivered TO JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**: but now you can understand **MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS**

WORLD (John 18:36). I am the **MIGHTY GOD** (Is. 9:6). To this end was "I" born, and for this cause came "I" into the world, that "I" should bear witness unto **THE TRUTH**. Everyone that is **OF the TRUTH** hears my voice (John 18:37).

THE KINGDOM of יהוה בן יהוה is **ROYAL**: He is **OF the TRIBE OF JUDAH**, a **DESCENDANT** of the **LINE** of **KING DAVID**: a **LINE** of **KINGS**; He **PROCEEDS** from **THE SOVEREIGN** יהוה. The Father, יהוה, gave Him the **RANK** of **KING**: and when you behold Him, He is **STATELY, SPLENDID**, as resembling, suggesting, and befitting a **KING**. He is **PRINCELY, SOVEREIGN, MAJESTIC, AUGUST, MAGNIFICENT, EXALTED, and GRAND**. He is **KINGLY** and **REGAL**: a **KINGLY presence, appearance, and graciousness**; **HIS KINGDOM** will have the outward manifestation of grandeur and majesty: regal authority, bearing, splendor, and munificence.

MY KINGDOM is **OF the HEAVENS**: it is the abode of יהוה. It is **INFINITY**: immeasurably, indefinitely and exceedingly **GREAT**. It is unbounded and unlimited. It is also **PERFECT**: conforms absolutely to **ALL** descriptions of the **RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER** of יהוה. It is **EXCELLENT** and **COMPLETE** beyond practical or theoretical improvement. It **EXACTLY** fits **ALL** the needs of the whole

world. It is **without any** of the FLAWS and SHORTCOMINGS that characterize the EVIL RULE of man. It is CORRECT IN EVERY DETAIL; **MY KINGDOM** is PURE: free from ALL immoral behavior. It is absolute and TRUE: clean, spotless, unblemished: untainted with EVIL or GUILT. It is uncorrupted and virtuous: all beings will conform in life and conduct to moral excellence, goodness, righteousness, and ethical principles; you will witness an **ORDER OF HOLY ANGELS**. You will experience the **INFINITE MERCY** of יהוה.

Truly I say unto you, that many men are known to be “great” in the EVIL WORLD of LUCIFER: notwithstanding he that is least in **MY KINGDOM** is greater than ALL of them (Matt. 11:11). Why is this so? Because it is given unto you to know the MYSTERIES of the **KINGDOM OF יהוה--HEAVEN**, but to the EVIL MEN of this world, it is not given (Matt. 13:11).

Who will enter **MY KINGDOM**? Many people are rightfully disgusted with the behavior of **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**. For they are truly DEAD to the KNOWLEDGE of their God, nationality as Hebrews, their HEBREW history, culture, language, name, and land. In fact, יהוה calls them **CHILDREN**. For **MY PEOPLE** is foolish, they have not known me; they

are **SOTTISH CHILDREN**, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge (Jer. 4:22).

You must also NOTE they are called the **CHILDREN** of ISRAEL. Therefore, I put my hands on them, and PRAY: and you that are conscious of the NAME, יהוה, **REBUKE** those who bring them to me. But I say unto you, **SUFFER** these **LITTLE THOUGHT OF CHILDREN OF ISRAEL**, forbid them not to come unto me: for **OF such** is the **KINGDOM OF יהוה--HEAVEN** (Matt. 19:14; Mark 10:14).

Truly, I say unto ALL men, it is **TIME** for you to **REPENT** for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה: for the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** is at hand (Matt. 4:17).

It is important to understand that SPIRITUALLY, the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** must abide CONSCIOUSLY within the human heart. You will not ever be able to **OBSERVE** the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** coming down out of the **PHYSICAL SKIES**: neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the **KINGDOM OF יהוה** is **WITHIN YOU THROUGH MY REVELATION** (Luke 17:20-21). Due to the **FALLEN** condition of man, the SPIRITUAL and ETERNAL KINGDOM will subsist first in more imperfect circumstances, while you are **LEARNING** the **WAYS** of יהוה,

but afterwards, it will appear COMPLETE and PERFECT in the world of GLORY. The RULE OF יהוה takes place within believers which manifest in outward MORAL behavior. The WICKED shall be gathered together and BURNED in the fire in the LAST DAYS OF EVIL RULE. Therefore, the SON OF MAN shall send forth HIS ANGELS, and they shall gather out of HIS KINGDOM ALL things that OFFEND, and them which do INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS, UNGODLINESS, MEANNESS, CRIME, TREACHERY (Matt. 13:40-41).

This passage reveals that יהוה בן יהוה is come to SET the WORLD in ORDER: the sum total of persons living in the world: including the sum total of the material world and the beauty of it. The DEVIL has TEMPORARY control of the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and says unto you, ALL these THINGS will he give you, if you will FALL DOWN and WORSHIP HIM. But you must be strong and say unto SATAN, Get away from me, SATAN: for IT IS WRITTEN, you shall worship יהוה your God, and him only SHALL you serve. Then the DEVIL will leave you alone, and MY HOLY ANGELS will come and MINISTER unto you (Matt. 4:9-11).

You must not love the world of LUCIFER. You must heed the warning to love

not the world **OF** LUCIFER'S EVIL MIND-SET, neither the **THINGS** that are in the world. If any man love the EVIL MIND-SET of the world of LUCIFER, the LOVE of the Father, יהוה, is not in him. For ALL that is in the EVIL MIND-SET of the world of LUCIFER, the LUST of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the false pride of life, is not of the Father, יהוה, but is **OF** the EVIL MIND-SET of the world of LUCIFER. And the EVIL world of LUCIFER shall pass away, and the LUST thereof: but he that **DOES THE WILL** of יהוה shall LIVE forever (1 John 2:15-17).

So, you have the TASK of FAITH in persevering amid temptation and opposition. So I encourage you to FIGHT the **GOOD FIGHT** of FAITH, lay hold on ETERNAL LIFE (1 Tim. 6:12). It is **TIME** for you to FIGHT a **GOOD FIGHT**, and finish your course, and **KEEP THE FAITH** in יהוה (2 Tim. 4:7). You must make every effort to achieve your goal. Strive to enter in at the STRAIGHT gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able (Luke 13:24). And every man that STRIVES for **MASTERY** in יהוה is temperate in ALL things. Now the EVIL men of this world seek mastery to obtain a CORRUPTIBLE CROWN; but the NATION of יהוה an INCORRUPTIBLE (1 Cor. 9:25). You have a HIGH CALLING of יהוה. Not as though you have already attained the full knowledge of יהוה, either are already perfect; but you must follow יהוה בן יהוה, if you are to

apprehend the will of יהוה (Phil. 3:12).

You must keep in mind that **MY KINGDOM** is not of this world. Therefore, **MY SERVANTS** must fight the **GOOD FIGHT**. Those with **INFERIOR KNOWLEDGE** of יהוה, must serve **THE MESSIAH**, who has **SUPERIOR KNOWLEDGE OF יהוה**. This **PATTERN** will be **SET FOR ETERNITY**. Thus, **IT IS DIVINE LAW THAT THE INFERIOR MUST SERVE THE SUPERIOR AS SET UP BY יהוה בן יהוה**.

You now have evidence that יהוה בן יהוה is the **GOD OF HEAVEN**, which is come to **SET UP a KINGDOM**, which shall never be destroyed, and it shall break in pieces and consume **ALL** kingdoms of the world of **LUCIFER** (Dan. 2:44). Therefore he shall be given **DOMINION**, and **GLORY**, and a **KINGDOM**, that **ALL people, nations, and languages**, **SHOULD SERVE** him: **HIS DOMINION** is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away (Dan. 7:14). **IT IS MY FATHER יהוה THAT HAS MADE ME JUDGE** (Luke 12:14). This no man or group of men can do for Me.

Though I bear record of myself, **YET MY RECORD IS TRUE**: for "I" **know** whence I came, and where I go; but you cannot tell whence I come, and where

I go. You judge after the flesh; **I JUDGE NO MAN AS YOU DO: PREFERRING ONE TO ANOTHER, IN COMING TO A DECISION.** And yet if I **JUDGE, MY JUDGMENT IS TRUE:** For I am not alone, **BUT I AND THE FATHER THAT SENT ME.** It is also written in the law of יהוה, that the **TESTIMONY** of two men is TRUE. **I AM ONE** that **bear witness of myself**, and the Father, יהוה, that **SENT ME** bears witness of me (John 8:14-18).

I know there be some of you that reason within yourselves. By what **AUTHORITY** do I these things? And who gave me this **AUTHORITY?** I also will ask you that doubt all the proofs I bear record of as **THE WORD**, answer this one thing, which if you tell me, I in likewise will tell you by what **AUTHORITY** I do these things. The **BAPTISM** of **JOHN**, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? (Matt. 21:23-25).

יהוה בן יהוה *Teaches With Authority*

No one can deny that I teach as ONE having AUTHORITY, and not as any other on planet earth (Matt. 7:29). It is also very CLEAR that I am BUILDING ON A FIRM FOUNDATION. Therefore whosoever hears these sayings of mine, and does them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built HIS HOUSE upon a rock: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not; for it was founded upon a rock. And every one that hears these sayings of mine, and does them not, shall be compared unto a FOOLISH man, which built his house upon the sand: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and GREAT WAS THE FALL OF IT (Matt. 7:24-27).

Almighty יהוה is MY ROCK (2 Sam. 22:2). There is none HOLY as יהוה: for there is NONE BESIDE יהוה: neither is there any ROCK like our God, יהוה (1

Sam. 2:2). For who is God, save יהוה? and who is a ROCK, save our God? (2 Sam. 22:32). יהוה LIVES; and BLESSED be MY ROCK; and EXALTED be יהוה the God of THE ROCK of your SALVATION (2 Sam. 22:47).

It is יהוה that RAISED ME UP and SENT ME. Therefore, I teach with ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY. For יהוה is THE ROCK, HIS WORK is PERFECT: for all HIS WAYS are JUDGMENT: a GOD OF TRUTH and without INIQUITY, JUST and RIGHT is he. Thus I will PUBLISH THE NAME of יהוה (Deut. 32:3-4). I know you are ASTONISHED at MY DOCTRINE: for MY WORDS are with POWER (Luke 4:32).

Men with UNCLEAN SPIRITS (the EVIL MIND-SET of LUCIFER) know who I am, the HOLY ONE of יהוה. I have REBUKED many of them with these EVIL SPIRITS (the EVIL MIND-SET of LUCIFER), saying, HOLD YOUR PEACE, AND COME OUT OF THEM, and these EVIL SPIRITS came out of them. And ALL were AMAZED, insomuch that they questioned among themselves saying, what thing is this? What NEW DOCTRINE is this? for WITH AUTHORITY commands יהוה בן יהוה even UNCLEAN SPIRITS, and they DO OBEY him (Mark 1:22-27).

For you who still have questions, I remind you that **ALL POWER IS GIVEN UNTO ME IN HEAVEN AND IN EARTH** (Matt. 28:18). And יהוה has given him **AUTHORITY** to execute judgment also, because he is the **SON OF MAN** (John 5:27). For the Father, יהוה, judges no man, but has committed **ALL judgment** unto **THE SON**, יהוה בן יהוה: That **ALL** men should **HONOR THE SON**, even as they **HONOR** the Father, יהוה. He that honors not **THE SON** honors not the Father, יהוה, which has sent him. Truly, truly, I say unto you, he that hears **MY WORD**, and believes on יהוה that sent me, has **EVERLASTING LIFE**, and shall not come into condemnation: but is passed from a **DEAD, EVIL MIND-SET** unto **LIFE**. Truly, truly, I say unto you, **THE HOUR IS COMING, AND NOW IS** when **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL SHALL HEAR THE VOICE OF THE SON OF יהוה: AND THEY THAT HEAR SHALL LIVE** (John 5:22-25).

After **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD ARE RAISED**, you are commanded to preach and publish unto the people, and to **TESTIFY** that it is יהוה בן יהוה which was ordained of יהוה to be **THE JUDGE** of quick and dead. To him give **ALL** the **PROPHETS** witness, that through **HIS NAME** whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה shall receive remission for breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and

commandments of יהוה (Acts 10:42-43).

Almighty יהוה has now COMMANDED ALL men every where **TO REPENT** for breaking his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments: Because he has appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in RIGHTEOUSNESS by יהוה בן יהוה whom he has ordained; whereof he has given assurance unto ALL men, in that he **HAS RAISED** יהוה בן יהוה from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL** (Acts 17:30-31). And the **ANCIENT OF DAYS** shall give him DOMINION, and GLORY, and a KINGDOM, that ALL people, nations and languages should serve him: HIS DOMINION is an everlasting dominion (Dan. 7:13-14).

This passage of Scriptures proves that I teach with authority and have been given authority to JUDGE by My Father, יהוה.

יהוה בן יהוה **HAS AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SINS**. You must understand **WHAT SIN IS!** Whosoever commits **SIN** transgresses, breaks, disobeys, deviates from the path of virtue, defies also the laws of יהוה: for **SIN** is the TRANSGRESSION of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. And you must come to KNOW, RECOGNIZE, UNDERSTAND, and SEE THE

LIGHT that יהוה בן יהוה is MANIFESTED to take away your SINS of breaking the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה. Whosoever abides in him will not break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; whosoever breaks his laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments has not SEEN him, neither KNOWN him. Little children, **LET NO MAN DECEIVE YOU:** he that does RIGHTEOUSNESS is RIGHTEOUS, even as יהוה בן יהוה is RIGHTEOUS. He that breaks the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה **IS OF THE DEVIL;** for the DEVIL broke the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה from the beginning. For **THIS PURPOSE THE SON OF יהוה IS MANIFESTED** that he **MIGHT DESTROY THE WORKS OF THE DEVIL.** Whosoever **IS BORN OF יהוה** cannot break the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; for **HIS SEED** remains in him: and he **CANNOT BREAK** the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה, because he is born of יהוה. In this the **CHILDREN OF יהוה** are manifest, and the **CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL:** whosoever does not RIGHTEOUSNESS is not of יהוה (1 John 3:4-10).

Therefore, it is most important for you to **KNOW THAT THE SON OF MAN HAS POWER ON EARTH TO FORGIVE YOU FOR BREAKING THE LAWS, STATUTES, JUDGMENTS, AND COMMANDMENTS OF יהוה** (Matt. 9:6;

Mark 2:10; Luke 5:24). These Scriptures prove that יהוה בן יהוה is given power to judge, act, and command. This power and right is delegated to him by יהוה; He has the power to enforce the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; He is the accepted source of information, advice, and judgment; He is the expert on the subjects of the laws of יהוה. He has ALL power. He has commanding influence: יהוה בן יהוה has the power and right to direct the actions and thoughts of others. He has these powers and rights because of His office as **THE MESSIAH**, to issue commands and to punish for violations of the laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments of יהוה; He has the power to apply influence to the complete and successful direction of people and resources. He has personal and official power derived from deference of others to His RIGHTEOUS character, ability, station, and importance as the SON OF יהוה: **THIS IS HIS BIRTHRIGHT, HERITAGE, and INHERITANCE.**

The power of יהוה בן יהוה to forgive you for breaking the laws of יהוה is in accordance with what is GOOD, PROPER and JUST: RIGHT CONDUCT: It conforms with fact, reason, and righteous principles. He is correct in JUDGMENT, OPINION, and ACTION; He is GENUINE; He is AUTHENTIC: The rightful owner of the heavens, earth, and ALL things seen and unseen. He is **FORMED**

PERPENDICULAR TO THE SQUARE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS: therefore, His
POWER is due Him by JUST CLAIM, LEGAL GUARANTEES RECORDED IN
THE BIBLE, ETHICAL and MORAL PRINCIPLES.

יהוה בן יהוה *Has Authority* *To Grant Eternal Life*

It is Almighty יהוה that has given him power over ALL flesh, that he should give **ETERNAL LIFE** to as many as יהוה has given him (John 17:2). The **LIFE** of יהוה is **ETERNAL** and hence not affected by the limitations of time. **ETERNAL LIFE** is specially predicated of the SAVING BLESSING of DIVINE REVELATION, denoting not belonging to what is transitory.

This means **ETERNAL LIFE** has neither beginning nor ending. The preaching of יהוה בן יהוה is making this known to you according to the REVELATION of **THE MYSTERY** of **ETERNAL LIFE**, which was kept secret since the world began, but now is made manifest, and by the HOLY SCRIPTURES of the PROPHETS of יהוה, according to the COMMANDMENT of the EVERLASTING יהוה, made known to ALL nations for the OBEDIENCE OF

FAITH: To יהוה only WISE, be GLORY through יהוה בן יהוה forever (Rom. 16: 25-27). **BY HIS OWN BLOOD SHED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER**, יהוה בן יהוה has obtained **ETERNAL REDEMPTION** for you who through the **ETERNAL SPIRIT** of יהוה offered himself without spot to יהוה, to purge your CONSCIENCE from **DEAD WORKS** to serve the **LIVING GOD** יהוה (Heb. 9:12,14).

ETERNAL LIFE means WITHOUT END. You also have examples of **ETERNAL** for those who LOVE WICKEDNESS: Then shall יהוה בן יהוה say to those that love iniquity, Depart from me, you cursed, into EVERLASTING FIRE, **PREPARED** for the DEVIL and HIS ANGELS (Matt. 25:41). And those that love evil shall go away into EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT: but the RIGHTEOUS into **LIFE ETERNAL** (Matt. 25:46).

You may REST in the reality that יהוה בן יהוה shall be REVEALED from heaven with HIS MIGHTY ANGELS, in **FLAMING FIRE** taking vengeance on them that know not יהוה, and that obey not **THE GOOD NEWS** of יהוה בן יהוה: Who shall be punished with EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION from the presence of יהוה בן יהוה, and from the GLORY of HIS POWER; when he shall come to be

glorified IN HIS SAINTS, and to be admired in ALL them that believe (2 Thess. 1:7-10).

In Philemon 1:15, **ETERNAL** means forever, not only during the term of one's natural life, but through **ENDLESS AGES of ETERNAL LIFE** and **BLESSEDNESS**.

In Jude 1:7, **ETERNAL FIRE** refers to the **MIRACULOUS FIRE** from heaven which destroyed the cities of SODOM and GOMORRAH. This is evidenced not only because the effect thereof shall be of equal duration with the world, but also because the **BURNING OF THOSE CITIES IS A DREADFUL EMBLEM** of that **EVERLASTING FIRE** (Matt. 25:41), which **AWAITS THE UNGODLY** and **UNCLEAN** (2 Pet. 2:6).

ETERNAL also means the ages of the world, the **TIMES** since the beginning of the world's existence (Rom. 16:25). יהוה has offered you **SALVATION**, and called you with a **HOLY CALLING**, not according to your works, but according to HIS OWN PURPOSE and **GRACE**, which is given you in יהוה בן יהוה **before the world began** (2 Tim. 1:9). You may rest in hope of **ETERNAL LIFE**, which יהוה, **THAT CANNOT LIE**, promised **BEFORE THE WORLD BEGAN** (Titus 1:2).

For יהוה has chosen you in יהוה בן יהוה **BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD**, that you should be HOLY and without blame before him in love (Eph. 1:4).

You must REMEMBER FOREVER that יהוה בן יהוה has **redeemed** you with **HIS PRECIOUS BLOOD ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS**, as a LAMB without blemish and without spot: who truly WAS **FOREORDAINED BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD**, but IS **MANIFEST IN THESE LAST TIMES FOR YOU**, who by him do believe in יהוה, that **RAISED HIM UP** from **THE SPIRITUALLY DEAD LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL**, and gave him GLORY; that your **faith** and **hope** might be in יהוה (1 Pet. 1:19-21).

Index of Bible References

Chapter 1

Leviticus 4:3, 5, 16	2	Matthew 9:27	6
Leviticus 6:22	2	Matthew 12:22-23	6
Daniel 9:24-25	2	Luke 1:32	6
Psalms 105:15	2	Luke 1:68-75	7
1 Chronicles 16:22	2	Deuteronomy 32:4	7
1 Samuel 24:6, 10	3	2 Samuel 22:2, 32	7
1 Samuel 26:2-25	3	Exodus 18:19-21	7
2 Samuel 1:14, 16	3	2 Chronicles 19:7, 9	8
1 Samuel 2:35	3/4	Psalms 110:2	8
Psalms 2:2-7	4	Judges 5:31	8
Psalms 84:9, 11	4	Psalms 89:29, 35-36	8
Habakkuk 3:13	4	Proverbs 4:18	8
2 Samuel 23:1-7	4	2 Samuel 7:16	9
2 Samuel 7:8-9	5	2 Samuel 1:14, 16	9
Psalms 78:70-71	5	2 Samuel 19:21	9
Psalms 89:27	5	1 Samuel 16:13	9
1 Samuel 16:13	5	Lamentations 4:20	9
John 7:42	5	Genesis 3:14-24	10
		Genesis 15:13-14	11

The Messiah Revealed

2 Samuel 7:16	14	Acts 13:32-33	21
Psalms 89:3-4	13/14	Psalms 2:7	21
Psalms 89:29-37	14	Acts 3:22-23	21/22
2 Samuel 7:14	14	Deuteronomy 18:15, 18-19	22
Psalms 2:7	14	Matthew 1:21	22
2 Samuel 7:10-11	14	Romans 4:13	22
Genesis 12:1-3	15	Galatians 3:29	22
Genesis 15:18	15	Ephesians 2:12-14	22/23
Genesis 17:6-8	15/16	Psalms 110:4	23
Genesis 22:16-18	16	Numbers 23:19	23
Genesis 26:3-4	16	Zechariah 6:12-13	23
Genesis 28:13-14	16/17	Hebrews 5:6	23
Acts 3:25-26	17	Hebrews 7:1-4	24
Acts 2:39	17	Psalms 110:4	24
Romans 9:4-5	17/18	1 Corinthians 1:30	25
Romans 9:6-8	18	Genesis, Chapter 18	25
Romans 15:8	18	John 1:1	25
Galatians 3:26	18	Romans 1:20	25
Genesis 12:3	18/19	John 1:1-2, 4, 8, 10, 14	26
Genesis 18:18	19	John 8:56-58	26
Genesis 22:18	19	John 10:30	26
John 8:39	19	John 17:5	26/27
Genesis 26:5	19	Colossians 1:15-17	27
Galatians 3:6-8	19/20	Psalms 2:10-12	27
1 Corinthians 14:40	20	Psalms 18:1-8	27/28
1 Corinthians 14:33	20	Psalms 18:9-15	28/29
Matthew 10:5-8	20	Psalms 18:16-26	29
Matthew 15:24	20	Psalms 8:27-45	29/30
Matthew 15:28	20	Psalms 18:46-50	30/31
Luke 24:45-47	21	Psalms 21:1-7	31

Index of Bible References

Psalm 45:2-4	31
Psalm 45:6-11	32
Psalm 45:12-17	32
Psalm 72:2-15	33/34
Psalm 72:17-19	34
Psalm 101:1-8	34/35
Psalm 2:7	35
Psalm 72:1-4, 12-14	35
Psalm 72:16-17	35
Psalm 21:8-12	35
Psalm 21:4	35
Psalm 2:8	35
Psalm 72:8-11	35
Psalm 2:1	35
Acts 4:25	35
Acts 13:33	35
Hebrews 1:5	35
Hebrews 5:5	35

Chapter 2

Revelation 21:6	37
Micah 5:1-2	37
Matthew 2:6	37
Matthew 21:42	38
1 Chronicles 28:4	38
Jeremiah 13:19	38
Jeremiah 14:2	38
Lamentations 1:3	38
Genesis 15:13-14	38/39
Hosea 11:12	39

Joel 3:20	39
Zechariah 12:7	39
Isaiah 7:14	39
Isaiah 7:15	40
Isaiah 11:5-8	40
Genesis 49:10	40

Chapter 3

Genesis 49:10	41
Zechariah 9:9	41
Isaiah 62:11	42
Zechariah 2:10-13	42
Zechariah 2:4	42
Zechariah 2:5	42
John 1:49	42
Matthew 21:5	43
Luke 19:38	43
Isaiah 11:1-5	43/44
Micah 5:2	44
Isaiah 7:14	44
Isaiah 9:6	44
Jeremiah 23:5-8	44/45
Book of Matthew	45
Isaiah 11:1	45
Jeremiah 33:15	45
Book of Mark	45
Zechariah 3:8	45
Book of Luke	45
Zechariah 6:12	45
Book of John	45

The Messiah Revealed

Isaiah 4:2.....	45	Isaiah 13:9-11	53
Jeremiah 23:7-8	45	Isaiah 60:18-19	53
Ezekiel 34:11-13, 23	46	Hebrews 12:22	54
Isaiah 9:7	47	1 Timothy 4:15-16	54
Micah 5:4	47	James 5:20	54
Zechariah 9:10	47	Psalms 22:27-28	54
Isaiah 11:3-5	47	Daniel 2:44	54/55
Jeremiah 23:5	48	Daniel 2:28	55
Genesis 49:11-12	48	Daniel 4:3	55
2 Kings 18:32.....	48	Isaiah 60:12.....	55
Isaiah 11:6-9	48/49	1 Corinthians 15:24	55
Jeremiah 23:6.....	49	Daniel 7:14	55
Deuteronomy 33:28	49	Daniel 7:27	55
Deuteronomy 8:7-9	49/50	Zechariah 14:9	55/56
Genesis 27:28-29	50	Luke 1:33	56
Deuteronomy 11:11-12	50	Revelation 11:15	56
Zechariah 14:11	50	Revelation 19:5-6	56
Jeremiah 32:37-41	50/51	John 1:49	56
1 Corinthians 1:30	51	Zephaniah 3:17	56
Isaiah 40:10-11	51	Revelation 21:3-4, 7, 12	57
Isaiah 41:10.....	51	Zechariah 14:9	57
Psalms 72:7	51	Daniel 12:4	58
Isaiah 52:13.....	51/52	Genesis 49:11	58
Hosea 1:7	52	Isaiah 7:14.....	58
Hosea 2:18	52	Isaiah 9:6.....	58
Haggai 2:21-22	52	Isaiah 9:2-5	58/59
Ephesians 2:17	52	Jeremiah 23:1-4	59/60
Luke 1:32-33.....	52	Ezekiel 34:17-23	60
John 10:30	52/53	Zechariah 9:8	61
Isaiah 24:23	53	Isaiah 60:18.....	61

Index of Bible References

Ezekiel 28:24	61	Numbers 24:17	69
Exodus 3:7-8	61/62	Genesis 49:8-12	69
Exodus 2:23-25	62	Genesis 49:8,10	69
Nehemiah 9:9	62		
Psalms 106:44	62	Chapter 5	
Genesis 11:5	62	Isaiah 8:16	71
Genesis 18:21	62	Deuteronomy 32:2-4	72
Genesis 3:8	62	Isaiah 8:16-22; 9:1-7	72/74
Genesis 50:24	62/63	Matthew 4:16	74/75
Exodus 6:6-8	63	Isaiah 42:6-8	75
Exodus 12:51	63	Luke 2:32	75
Deuteronomy 1:25	63	Ephesians 5:6-9	75/76
Numbers 13:27	63	Ephesians 5:14	76
Ezekiel 20:6	63		
Jeremiah 23:5-6	64	Chapter 6	
Ezekiel 34:23	64	Isaiah 10:5-7	77
Micah 5:4	64	Isaiah 14:4-9	77
Isaiah 11:2-5	64/65	Judges 7:22	77/78
Genesis, Chapter 16	65	Isaiah 10:24-27	78
Exodus 33:20	65	Isaiah 66:15-16	78
Exodus 33:11	65		
Deuteronomy 10:17	65/66	Chapter 7	
Romans 5:12	66	Isaiah 7:14	79
Joshua 7:1, 11	67	Luke 2:10-12	79
Joshua 22:20	67		
Exodus 20:5	67	Chapter 8	
Ezekiel 21:32	68	No Listing	
Chapter 4		Chapter 9	
Genesis 49:10-12	69	Matthew 7:7-8	88

The Messiah Revealed

Matthew 21:22	88
Mark 11:24	88
Isaiah 43: 10-11, 15, 21	89
Isaiah 44:6	89
Ecclesiastes 3:11	90/91
Ecclesiastes 3:1	91
Hebrews 11:5	92

Chapter 10

Revelation 18:21	93
Revelation 18:22-23	93/94
Revelation 18:24	94

Chapter 11

Luke 19:48	95
Acts 16:14	95
John 18:38	95/96
John 19:6	96
Acts 13:28	96
Matthew 16:25	96
John 12:25	96
Matthew 11:25	96
Matthew 11:26-27	96/97
Matthew 11:28-30	97
Luke 1:30	97
Psalms 89:18-19	97
Psalms 89:3-4	97
Matthew 25:31-34, 41, 46	97/98
Luke 2:16	98
Acts 21:4	98

Chapters 12 and 13

No Listings

Chapter 14

Daniel 12:9	103
Genesis 49:10	103
Luke 1:41, 44	104
Luke 18:15-17	104

Chapters 15 and 16

No Listings

Chapters 17

Luke 2:7, 12	112

Chapter 18

Psalms 118:26	113
Zechariah 4:7	113
Psalms 118:22	113
Matthew 21:42	114
Luke 20:17	114
Acts 4:10-11	114
Ephesians 2:19-22	114/115
Isaiah 28:16	115
1 Peter 2:1-7	115/116
Matthew 21:9	116
Matthew 23:29	116
Luke 19:37-38	116
Luke 2:16	117
John 11:42	117

Index of Bible References

1 Corinthians 3:11 117
 Isaiah 28:16 117
 Matthew 16:15-19 117/118
 Luke 11:34-36 118
 1 John 5:17-20 118/119

Chapter 19

No Listing

Chapter 20

Isaiah 9:1-7 123/124
 Isaiah 11:1-9 123/124
 Isaiah 9:6 124
 Psalm 2:7 124
 Isaiah 11:6-9 124/125
 John 3:15 125
 Romans 5:8 125
 John 15:13 125
 1 Peter 3:18 125/126
 Romans 5:6 126
 Galatians 4:4 126/127
 Genesis 49:10 127
 Isaiah 11:1 127
 Isaiah 62:11 127
 Ezekiel 21:27 127/128
 1 John 3:4 128
 Daniel 9:24-25 128
 Zechariah 12:10 129
 Ezekiel 20:34-43 130
 Matthew 21:9 130

Luke 1:32-33 130
 Genesis 49:1 130
 Jeremiah 23:19 130
 Jeremiah 23:20 130/131
 Isaiah 2:2 131
 Psalm 72:7-8 131
 Isaiah 27:13 131
 Isaiah 11:10 131
 Romans 4:24-25 132
 Romans 5:9 132

Chapter 21

1 John 3:16-18 133
 1 John 4:7-11 133/134

Chapter 22

Hebrews 9:25-26, 28 135
 1 Peter 2:21-25 135/136
 1 Peter 4:1-2 136
 2 Corinthians 13:4 136/137
 Colossians 1:19-22 137
 Romans 1:2-4 137
 Romans 8:5-8 138/139
 Romans 8:9-11, 14 139
 Mark 1:15 139
 Ephesians 1:10-11 140
 1 John 4:9 140
 John 3:36 140
 John 6:47 140

The Messiah Revealed

Chapter 23

Matthew 28:18	141	Ephesians 1:20-23	148
Daniel 7:13-14	141	Psalms 145:10-13	148/149
Mark 14:62	142	Daniel, Chapter 2	149
Matthew 24:30	144	Daniel 2:28, 34-35	149/150
Matthew 26:64	144	Daniel 2:44	150
Revelation 1:7, 13-14	144/145	Daniel 2:34, 45	150
Matthew 24:6	145	Isaiah 8:14-15	150/151
Isaiah 34:1-8	145	Matthew 21:44	151
Isaiah 63:1-6	145	Isaiah 65:17	151
Joel 2:1-11	145	Isaiah 66:22	151
Joel 3:9-13	145	Revelation 21:1	151/152
Zephaniah 1:14-18	145	Daniel 7:27	152
Zephaniah 3:8	145	Micah 4:6-7	152/153
Zechariah 12:9	145	Micah 4:9-10	153
Revelation 14:14-15	145	Isaiah 13:8	153
Daniel 7:9	146	Isaiah 66:7	153
Psalms 90:2	146	Luke 1:33	153
Daniel 7:22	146	John 12:34	153
Psalms 104:1-2	146	Matthew 16:28	153
Revelation 1:14	147	Luke 1:32	153
Psalms 2:6-8	147	Luke 10:22	153/154
Psalms 8:5-6	147	John 3:35	154
Psalms 110:1-2	147	John 5:22	154
Psalms 45:6-7	147	John 13:3	154
Psalms 93:2	147/148	John 17:2	154
Matthew 11:27	148	Acts 2:36	154
Matthew 28:18	148	Romans 14:9	154/155
John 3:35	148	1 Corinthians 15:27	155
1 Corinthians 15:27	148	Ephesians 1:10	155
		Ephesians 1:22	155

Index of Bible References

Philippians 2:9-11 155

Chapter 24

Hebrews 1:1-5 157

Hebrews 2:8-10 158

Revelation 17:14 158

Chapter 25

1 Corinthians 15:25 159

Psalms 110:1 159

Psalms 45:6-7 159

Psalms 92:1-2 159/160

Psalms 93:2 160

Psalms 7:6 160

Genesis 18:25 160

Hebrews 1:8 160

Psalms 33:5 160

Psalms 11:7 160

Psalms 119:64 160

Isaiah 61:1 161

Psalms 21:5-6 161

1 Peter 3:22 161

Psalms 8:6 161

Matthew 28:18 161

Colossians 1:18 161/162

Hebrews 10:13 162

Chapter 26

Judges 13:18 163

Genesis 18:14 164

Exodus 3:20 164

Deuteronomy 30:11 164

Psalms 9:1 164

Psalms 118:23 164

Zachariah 8:6 164/165

Lamentations 1:9 165

Book of Psalms 165

Exodus 15:11 165

Psalms 71:19 165

Psalms 86:8 165

Psalms 89:6, 8 165

Jeremiah 10:6 165

Isaiah 6:3 165/166

Psalms 77:14 166

Psalms 77:11 166

Isaiah 29:14 166

Psalms 78:12 166

Psalms 88:10 166

Isaiah 9:6 166

Judges 13:18 167

Psalms 139:6 167

Isaiah 9:6 167

Genesis 32:24, 29-30 167

Genesis 16:13 168

Exodus 23:20-23 168

Exodus 3:2-6 168/169

Exodus, Chapter 23 169

Luke 7:49 169

Mark 2:7 169

Exodus 33:20 169

The Messiah Revealed

Deuteronomy 5:4	169	1 Peter 1:2	179/180
Judges 6:22	169	1 John 1:7	180
Judges 13:22	169	1 John 3:4	180
Isaiah 6:5	170	Revelation 1:5	180
Revelation 1:16-17	170	Hebrews 3:1	181
Exodus 24:9-11	170	Hebrews 10:1	181
Deuteronomy 5:24	170	Hebrews 9:11	181
John 1:1, 14, 18	171	Hebrews 8:1-2	181
John 4:24	171	Hebrews 10:4	181
Colossians 1:15	172	Ephesians 1:7	182
John 10:30	172	1 Peter 1:19-21	182
John 10:29-30	173	Revelation 1:5	182
Philippians 2:6-7	173	Zechariah 3:8-9	182
John 17:5	173	Hebrews 9:24-26	182/183
1 John 2:2	174	Hebrews 9:28	183
Hebrews 4:15	175	Hebrews 10:10	183
 Chapter 27		Daniel 9:24	183
Titus 2:11	177	Leviticus 16:14	183
Romans 5:15	177	Numbers 19:2	183
Isaiah 53:10-11	177	Hebrews 9:13-14	183/184
Matthew 20:28	177/178	Romans 1:4	184
Exodus 24:8	178	1 Peter 3:18-19	184
Leviticus 17:11	178	Ephesians 5:2	185
Mark 14:24	178	Titus 2:14	185
Romans 3:23-25	178/179	Hebrews 7:26-27	185
Romans 5:9	179	Hebrews 1:2-3	185/186
Ephesians 1:7	179	Psalms 19:7-11	186
Colossians 1:13-14	179	Genesis 17:1	186
Hebrews 13:12	179	John 8:39	186
		John 8:47	187

Index of Bible References

Matthew 5:48	187
Hebrews 10:22	187
Romans 6:13	187
Matthew 5:17	188
Romans 6:22-23	188
1 Timothy 2:2-5	188
Hebrews 7:21-22	188/189
Hebrews 8:6	189
Hebrews 12:22-24	189
Romans 3:25	189
Romans 5:6	189
1 Peter 3:18	189/190
Hebrews 3:1	190
Hebrews 3:15-16	190
Hebrews 9:15	190
Hebrews 9:16-17	190
Hebrews 9:16-18	191
Acts 3:25	191
Hebrews 8:7-10	192
Hebrews 7:22	192
Hebrews 8:6	192
Hebrews 9:15	192
Acts 7:5	192
Genesis 13:14-17	193
Genesis 15:18	193
Genesis 17:7-8	193/194
Genesis 17:19	194
Genesis 17:20-21	194
Genesis 21:12	194

Chapter 28

Genesis 22:2	195
Genesis 22:12	195
Isaiah 55:9	195
Leviticus 18:21	196
Deuteronomy 18:10	196
John 1:29	196
Matthew 26:28	197
Hebrews 9:20	197
Hebrews 10:29	197
Hebrews 9:18-20	197
Exodus 24:5-6, 8	197
Leviticus 16:14-15, 18	197
Leviticus 14:4, 6-7, 49, 51-52	197
Hebrews 9:21-22	197/198
Titus 2:11	198
Romans 5:12-19	198/199
Titus 3:3-6	199
Luke 3:6	199
John 1:9-14	199
1 Timothy 2:4	199
Titus 2:12	199
Romans 6:19-23	199/200
Ephesians 1:4-7	200/201
Romans 3:24	201
Matthew 3:17	201
Colossians 1:18-22	201
1 Thessalonians 4:7	201
1 Peter 4:1-2	201/202
Titus 2:12-14	202

The Messiah Revealed

1 Corinthians 1:7-8	202
Acts 24:14-15	202
Colossians 1:5	202/203
Colossians 1:23	203
Titus 1:2	203
Titus 3:7	203
Colossians 3:3-4	203
2 Timothy 2:3-4	203
2 Timothy 2:1, 8	203
Hebrews 9:28	204
1 John 3:2	204

Chapter 29

Ephesians 2:11-20	206
Genesis 3:15	206
Micah 5:2-9	206/207
John 16:33	207
Isaiah 9:6	207/208
Isaiah 7:14	208
Luke 2:11	208
John 3:15-18	209
Matthew 28:18	209
Daniel 7:13-14	209
Matthew 11:26-27	210
Matthew 16:27-28	210
Luke 1:32	210
John 3:35	210
John 5:22-23	210/211
John 13:3	211
John 17:2-3	211

Acts 2:36	211
Romans 14:9	211
1 Corinthians 15:25-27	211/212
Ephesians 1:9-10	212
Philippians 2:9-11	212
1 Peter 3:22	212
Revelation 17:14	212
Titus 2:13	212
Ephesians 2:14	212/213
John 14:17, 27	213
Romans 5:1	213
Colossians 1:20	213
Acts 10:34-36	213/214
John 10:16	214
Galatians 3:26-29	214

Chapter 30

1 Chronicles 16:31	215
Psalms 93:1-2	215
Psalms 104:1	216
Psalms 103:1	216
Psalms 146:1	216
Psalms 33:1	216
Psalms 104:35	216
Psalms 45:6	216
Proverbs 8:22-23	216
Colossians 1:16	216
Revelation 3:14	216
John 1:1, 14	216
John 13:1	216

Index of Bible References

Chapter 31

Psalm 96:4	217
Psalm 145:3	217
Psalm 18:3	217
Psalm 95:3	217
Psalm 96:5	217
Jeremiah 10:10-12	217/218
Psalm 115:13, 15	218
Isaiah 42:5	218
Psalm 96:6	218
Psalm 29:2	218
Psalm 96:7	218
Psalm 29:1	218
Psalm 96:8-9	218/219
Psalm 110:2-4	219
Psalm 96:10	219
Psalm 97:1	219
Revelation 11:15	219
Revelation 19:1-2, 6	219
Psalm 67:1-4	219/220
Psalm 96:11-13	220
Psalm 97:9	220

Chapter 32

Psalm 99:1	221
Exodus 25:22	221
Psalm 18:10	221
Psalm 99:2	221
Psalm 97:9	221
Psalm 99:3	221

Deuteronomy 28:58-60	222
Revelation 15:4	222
Psalm 99:4	222
Job 36:5-7	222
Isaiah 52:5-7	222/223
Nahum 1:15	223
Romans 10:15	223

Chapter 33

1 Chronicles 29:10-11	225
Matthew 6:7	225
Matthew 6:13	225
1 Timothy 1:15, 17	226
Revelation 5:12-13	226/227
Obadiah, verse 21	227
1 Timothy 4:16	227
James 5:20	227
Psalm 22:27-28	227
Daniel 2:44	227/228
Daniel 7:14, 27	228
Zechariah 14:9	228
Ephesians 4:5-6	228
Luke 1:33	228
Revelation 11:15	229
Revelation 12:10	229
Revelation 19:6, 15	229

Chapter 34

Psalm 103:17	231
Exodus 20:6	231

The Messiah Revealed

Psalms 103:18	231
Deuteronomy 7:9	231
Psalms 103:19	231
Psalms 11:4	231
Psalms 47:2	231/232
Daniel 4:25	232
Daniel 4:34-35	232
Isaiah 6:1	232
1 Kings 22:19	232
Revelation 4:2	232
Isaiah 40:21	232/233
Psalms 19:17	233
Isaiah 40:22	233
Job 9:8	233
Psalms 104:2	233
Isaiah 44:24	233
Isaiah 51:12-13, 15	233/234
Jeremiah 10:12	234

Chapter 35

2 Kings 19:15	235
1 Samuel 4:1-11	235/236
John 1:12	236
Psalms 80:1-2	236
1 Kings 18:20-27	236/237
1 Kings 18:28-39	237/238

Chapter 36

Isaiah 44:1-6	239
Jeremiah 10:10-12	239/240

Chapter 37

Psalms 123:1	241
Psalms 121:1-3	241
Psalms 141:8	241
Psalms 2:2, 4	241
Psalms 115:3	241

Chapter 38

Judges 8:23	243
1 Samuel 8:7	243
Exodus 16:8	243
1 Samuel 10:18-19, 24	244
1 Samuel 12:14-15, 17, 19	244
Hosea 13:4, 9-10	244/245

Chapter 39

Psalms 59:13	247
Genesis 1:18	247/248
Genesis 37:8	248
Genesis 45:8, 26	248
Psalms 83:16-18	248
Exodus 6:3	248
Isaiah 5:16	250
Exodus 34:6	251
Exodus 20:5	251
Genesis 3:22	251
Psalms 36:9	251
Job 12:10	251/252
Joshua 3:10	252
Psalms 77:13	252

Index of Bible References

Genesis 49:26	252
Exodus 3:15	252
Exodus 6:3	252
Psalms 18:13	253
Lamentations 3:38	253
Psalms 83:18	253
Psalms 21:7	253
Isaiah 14:14	253
Psalms 92:8	253
Genesis 6:4	253
1 Samuel 27:8	253
Psalms 25:6	253
Isaiah 63:16	253
Jeremiah 2:20	253
Jeremiah 5:15	253
Deuteronomy 23:3	253
Isaiah 26:4	253
Psalms 90:2	253

Chapter 40

Isaiah 24:21-23	255
Luke 2:11-13	256
Isaiah 60:18-19	256
Joel 2:32	256
Hebrews 12:22	256
Micah 4:6-7	256

Chapter 41

Ezekiel 34:11-13, 16	259
Zephaniah 3:19	259/260

Psalms 147:1-2	260
Ezekiel 37:21-23	260
Micah 2:12	261
Micah 7:18-20	261
Genesis 12:1-3	262
Acts 3:25	262

Chapter 42

2 Chronicles 20:6	263
Deuteronomy 4:39-40	263
Numbers 21:21-24	264
Numbers 21:25-28	264/265
Numbers 21:29-32	265
Deuteronomy 2:25	265
Deuteronomy 2:26-32	265/266
Deuteronomy 2:33-34	266
Deuteronomy 2:35-36	266
Deuteronomy 3:1-5	267
Deuteronomy 3:6	267
Joshua 2:10-11	267
1 Kings 8:23	268
Matthew 6:7-9	268
Psalms 47:1-2	268
Psalms 47:8	268
Daniel 4:17	268/269
1 Chronicles 29:12	269
Psalms 62:11	269
Matthew 6:13	269

Chapter 43

Psalm 22:28	271
Genesis 37:5, 9-10	271
Ruth 2:10	271
1 Samuel 24:8	271
2 Samuel 9:8	271
Genesis 23:7	271
Genesis 19:1	271
Genesis 48:12	272
Psalm 45:11	272
Psalm 47:6-8	272
1 Chronicles 16:31	272
Psalm 93:1	272
Psalm 96:10	272
Psalm 97:1	272
Psalm 99:1	272
Revelation 19:6	272/273
Zechariah 14:9	273
Genesis 2:4-5	273
Genesis 6:3	273
Genesis 15:1	273
Genesis 27:7	273
Genesis 49:18	273
Exodus 20:2	273
Deuteronomy 6:4	273
Matthew 6:13	273/274
Ecclesiastes 9:1	274
Ecclesiastes 8:14	274
Ecclesiastes 2:14	274
Hebrews 11:17-40	275

Luke 12:19	275
1 Corinthians 10:31	276

Chapter 44

Matthew 28:18	277
Exodus 19:6	278
Leviticus 20:26	278/279
Deuteronomy 7:5-6	279
Deuteronomy 14:2, 21	279
Deuteronomy 26:19	279
Leviticus 21:6-7	279
Psalm 106:16	279
Exodus 28:2	279
Exodus 28:38	279
Exodus 29:32-33	279
Deuteronomy 26:13	279
Exodus 30:25	279
Leviticus 27:10	279
Exodus 36:1	279
Exodus 26:33	279
2 Samuel 6:10-11	279
Ezekiel 39:25	279
Exodus 15:11	279
Isaiah 1:4	280
Isaiah 5:16	280
Isaiah 40:25	280
Isaiah 57:15	280
1 Samuel 2:2	280
Isaiah 6:3	280
Psalm 22:2-5	280

Index of Bible References

Hosea 11:9	280	Psalms 69:28	289
Isaiah 17:7	280	Revelation 3:3-5	289
Job 15:15	280	Revelation 16:15	289
Daniel 8:13	280		
Deuteronomy 33:3	280	Chapter 46	
Psalms 16:3	280	Exodus 15:18	291
Psalms 34:9	280	Psalms 10:16	291
Numbers 6:5	280	Psalms 29:10	291
Daniel 4:17	280/281	Psalms 146:10	291
Psalms 9:16-17	281	Isaiah 57:15	291/292
Daniel 2:21-22	281	Psalms 9:7-8	292
Daniel 4:25, 32	281	Psalms 9:9	292
Daniel 4:26	281	Psalms 102:12	292
		Hebrews 1:8	292
Chapter 45		Psalms 100:1	293
Acts 1:7	283	Psalms 66:1-2, 7	293
2 Chronicles 7:14	284	Lamentations 5:1-19	293/294
Mark 1:15	284	Psalms 9:7	294
Colossians 4:5	284	Psalms 90:2-3	294
Matthew 24:36	284	Psalms 145:11-13	294/295
Mark 13:32	284	Hebrews 1:12	295
1 Thessalonians 5:2	284	Psalms 45:6	295
Isaiah 2:12-22	284/285	Revelation 11:15	295
Ezekiel 13:1-6	285	Revelation 10:7	295
Ezekiel 13:7-10	285/286	Revelation 12:10	295
Joel 1:15	286	Daniel 2:44	295
Revelation, Chapters 6-20	287	Daniel 7:14	296
Matthew 24:42-44	288		
2 Peter 3:10-11	288		
Exodus 32:32	289		

Chapter 47

Daniel 4:3	297
Daniel 6:27	297
Daniel 2:44	297
Daniel 6:26	297

Chapter 48

Daniel 4:34	299
Daniel 4:26	299
Daniel 12:7	299
Luke 21:24	299/300
Revelation 10:7	300
Revelation 4:10-11	300
Psalms 10:16	300
Psalms 29:10	300
Psalms 145:13	300
Psalms 146:10	300
Jeremiah 10:10	300
Lamentations 5:19	300/301
Daniel 4:34	301
Daniel 6:26	301
1 Timothy 1:17	301
Daniel 2:44	301
Daniel 7:14	301
Micah 4:7	301
Luke 1:33	301

Chapter 49

Psalms 29:10	303
1 Timothy 6:15	303

Chapter 50

Romans 14:17	305
Leviticus 24:22	307
2 Corinthians 6:14	307
Ephesians 4:24	307
Matthew 5:48	307
Matthew 6:33	308

Chapter 51

Isaiah 32:1	309
Psalms 23:3	310
Job 8:3	310
Job 36:3	310
Psalms 15:2	310
Leviticus 19:15	310
Isaiah 11:4-5	310
Isaiah 16:5	311
Psalms 9:8	311
Psalms 50:6	311
Psalms 72:2	311
Psalms 96:13	311
Psalms 17:15	311
John 12:26	311/312
John 17:24	312
Romans 8:17-18	312
Colossians 3:4	312
Isaiah 51:7	312
Isaiah 59:4, 7-8	312
2 Chronicles 7:14	312/313
Hosea 2:19	312/313

Index of Bible References

Isaiah 42:6.....	313
Leviticus 19:15	313
Ezekiel 36:25-27	313
Habakkuk 2:4.....	313
Jeremiah 23:5-6	313/314
Hosea 3:4-5	314

Chapter 52

Revelation 12:5	315
Matthew 2:6	315
John 21:16	315
Acts 20:28	315/316
1 Peter 5:2	316
Revelation 2:27	316
Psalms 2:9	316
Revelation 19:15	316
John 2:13-17	316
Matthew 11:28-30	316
Matthew 23:2-39	316
Psalms 110:2	316/317
1 Chronicles 28:4	317
Genesis 1:28	317
Leviticus 26:14-17	317/318
Numbers 24:19	318
1 Kings 4:24.....	318
Isaiah 41:1	318
Isaiah 48:16-17	318
Psalms 5:9	318

Chapter 53

Isaiah 16:5.....	321
1 John 4:8, 16	322
Psalms 136:1-26	322/323
Judges 12:6	323
Job 31:15	323
Psalms 119:73	323
Ezekiel 16:7	323
2 Chronicles 1:4.....	323
Job 38:41	323
Psalms 65:9	323
Psalms 78:20	323
Proverbs 6:8	323
Genesis 43:16	323
Joshua 1:11	323
Nehemiah 8:10.....	323
Joshua 8:4	323
Ezekiel 7:14	323
Ezekiel 38:7	323
Amos 4:12	323
1 Chronicles 29:18.....	323
2 Chronicles 12:14.....	323
Psalms 57:7	323
Job 28:27	323
Psalms 7:13	323
Psalms 9:7	323
Psalms 147:8	323
Proverbs 8:27	323
Proverbs 19:29	323
Zephaniah 1:7	323

The Messiah Revealed

Proverbs 8:27	323	Jeremiah 33:6	325
Proverbs 3:19	323	Isaiah 9:6	325/326
Psalms 119:90	323/324	Psalms 71:22	326
Jeremiah 33:2	324	Psalms 100:5	326
Psalms 103:19	324	Proverbs 11:18	326
1 Chronicles 16:30	324	Proverbs 14:25	326
Psalms 93:1	324	Psalms 145:18	326
Isaiah 45:18	324	Jeremiah 10:10	326
Proverbs 3:19	324		
Jeremiah 10:12	324	Chapter 54	
Jeremiah 51:15	324	Mark 11:9-10	327
Psalms 89:37	324	Matthew 4:8-10	327
Isaiah 9:7	324	Matthew 4:17	327/328
Proverbs 16:12	324	Matthew 1:15	328
Exodus 15:17	324	Matthew 13:11	328
Isaiah 2:2	324	Luke 17:21	328
Psalms 112:7	324	Psalms 118:26-27	328
Psalms 37:23	324	Matthew 21:9	328
Psalms 90:17	324	Psalms 148:1, 11-13	328
Proverbs 16:9	324	Luke 22:29	329
Jeremiah 10:23	324	Hebrews 8:10	329
1 Kings, Chapter 22	324	Matthew 24:47	329
Isaiah 9:7	324	Matthew 25:21	329
Isaiah 16:5	324	Luke 12:44	329
Jeremiah 22:11	324/325	Luke 12:32	329
Jeremiah 23:6	325	2 Corinthians 1:3-6	329
Zechariah 6:13	325	2 Timothy 2:12-13	330
Luke 1:32-33	325	Hebrews 12:2	330
Matthew 28:18	325	1 Peter 1:4-5	330/331
Isaiah 39:8	325	Romans 8:23	331

Index of Bible References

Romans 13:11 331

Chapter 55

Luke 1:31-33 333

Mark 5:7 333

2 Samuel 7:11-14 333/334

Psalms 2:7 334

Acts 13:33 334

Psalms 132:11 334

Psalms 89:3 334

Psalms 110:4 334

2 Samuel 7:12 334

2 Chronicles 6:16 334

Luke 1:68-69 334

Acts 2:30 334/335

Isaiah 9:6-7 335

Isaiah 16:5 335

Jeremiah 23:5 335

Revelation 3:7 335

Daniel 2:44 335

Daniel 7:14 335

Daniel 7:27 335

Obadiah, verse 21 336

Micah 4:7 336

John 12:34 336

Hebrews 1:8 336

Psalms 72:2-8 336

Genesis 15:18 336

Deuteronomy 11:24-25 336/337

1 Kings 4:21 337

1 Kings 4:24 337

Zechariah 9:9 337

Matthew 21:4-7 337

Mark 11:7 337

Luke 19:38 337

John 12:14-15 337

Isaiah 9:6 337

Zechariah 9:10 337/338

Hosea 1:7 338

Hosea 2:18 338

Hosea 2:19-20 339

Micah 5:10 339

John 8:32 339/340

John 8:40, 45-46 340

John 16:13 340

Haggai 2:22 340

Ephesians 2:14, 17 340

Psalms 72:8 340

Chapter 56

Psalms 145:11-13 341

Genesis 6:4 341

John 1:12 342

Psalms 25:6 342

Isaiah 63:16 342

Isaiah 40:28 342/343

Psalms 103:22 343

Psalms 145:13 343

Ephesians 4:24 343

Psalms 146:10 343

The Messiah Revealed

Exodus 15:18	343	Acts 7:25	351
Psalms 10:16	343	Acts 27:34	351
Revelation 11:15	343	Philippians 1:19	351
Daniel 2:44	343	Hebrews 11:6-7	351
Daniel 7:14, 18, 27	343	Acts 4:12	352
1 Timothy 1:17	343/344	Romans 1:16	352
Daniel 2:44	344	Romans 10:9-11	352
Luke 1:33	344	Ephesians 1:9-13	353
Isaiah 9:6	344	Luke 1:71	353
Matthew 28:18	344	2 Thessalonians 2:13	353
1 Corinthians 15:25	344	2 Corinthians 6:2	353
Isaiah 9:7	344	Hebrews 5:8-9	353/354
Chapter 57		1 Peter 1:9	354
John 13:3	345	1 Peter 1:10	354
Romans 8:28	345	Revelation 12:10	354
1 Corinthians 2:11	345	Mark 5:30	354
Revelation 5:2, 5	346	Ephesians 1:18-19	354
Revelation 5:6-7, 12	346	Revelation 12:10	355
Matthew 11:27	346	Matthew 9:8	356
Luke 10:22	346	Matthew 28:18	356
Matthew 28:18	346	John 5:27	356
John 3:35	346/347	John 17:2	356
John 17:2-3	347	Revelation 11:15	356
Acts 2:36	347	Revelation 19:1	356/357
1 Corinthians 15:27	347	1 Corinthians 15:24-26	357
Chapter 58		Luke 1:33	357
Revelation 12:10	349/350	1 Timothy 6:15	357
Luke 1:69	351	Job 36:7	357
		Isaiah 57:15	358
		Psalms 111:2-3	358

Index of Bible References

Psalms 112:3, 9	358	Zechariah 14:5	368
Psalms 10:16	358	Matthew 16:27	368
Psalms 89:29	358	Matthew 24:30-31	368
Psalms 132:12-13	358	Matthew 25:31	368/369
Psalms 48:14	358	Jude 1:14	369
Psalms 93:2	359	Deuteronomy 33:2	369
Psalms 8:22-23	359	Daniel 7:10	369
Hebrews 1:8	359	Matthew 19:28	369
Chapter 59		Mark 8:38	369/370
Matthew 19:28	361/362	Acts 1:11	370
Genesis 15:13-14	362/363	Luke 10:22	370
Luke 15:13-15	362/363	1 Thessalonians 4:13-14	370
Acts 3:19-23	363	2 Corinthians 7:7	370/371
Titus 3:3-6	363	Acts 1:11	371
Luke 22:28-30	364	Matthew 24:3	371
1 Corinthians 6:2-3	364	2 Thessalonians 2:8	371
Revelation 2:26	364	Daniel 12:4	371
Matthew 25:31-32	364	1 Peter 4:13	371
Romans 3:23	365	Hebrews 12:2	371
Romans 1:21-25	365/366	Revelation 3:21	371
Romans 6:4	366	2 Thessalonians 2:8	372
Ephesians 1:7	366	2 Timothy 1:10	372
Romans 5:2	366	2 Timothy 4:1, 8	372
Revelation 21:23	366	Titus 2:13	372
John 1:14	366/367	1 Thessalonians 4:15	372
2 Corinthians 4:6	367	1 Thessalonians 4:16-17	372
Hebrews 1:3-4	367	1 Thessalonians 4:14-16	373
Titus 2:13	367	Matthew 13:19	373
Hebrews 1:3	367/368	John 10:1-13	374
		John 10:25-30	374

The Messiah Revealed

Revelation 1:8	374
John 18:36	374/375
Isaiah 9:6	375
John 18:37	375
Matthew 11:11	376
Matthew 13:11	376
Jeremiah 4:22	377
Matthew 19:14	377
Mark 10:14	377
Matthew 4:17	377
Luke 17:20-21	377
Matthew 13:40-41	378
Matthew 4:9-11	378
1 John 2:15-17	379
1 Timothy 6:12	379
2 Timothy 4:7	379
Luke 13:24	379
1 Corinthians 9:25	379
Philippians 3:12	379/380
Daniel 2:44	380
Daniel 7:14	380
Luke 12:14	380
John 8:14-18	381
Matthew 21:23-25	381

Chapter 60

Matthew 7:29	383
Matthew 7:24-27	383
2 Samuel 22:2	383
1 Samuel 2:2	383/384
2 Samuel 22:32	384

2 Samuel 22:47	384
*Deuteronomy 32:3-4	384
Luke 4:32	384
Mark 1:22-27	384
Matthew 28:18	385
John 5:27	385
John 5:22-25	385
Acts 10:42-43	385/386
Acts 17:30-31	386
Daniel 7:13-14	386
1 John 3:4-10	387
Matthew 9:6	387
Mark 2:10	387/388
Luke 5:24	387/388

Chapter 61

John 17:2	391
Romans 16:25-27	391/392
Hebrews 9:12, 14	392
Matthew 25:41	392
Matthew 25:46	392
2 Thessalonians 1:7-10	392/393
Philemon 1:15	393
Jude 1:7	393
Matthew 25:41	393
2 Peter 2:6	393
Romans 16:25	393
2 Timothy 1:9	393
Titus 1:2	393
Ephesians 1:4	394
1 Peter 1:19-21	394

General Index

A DISAGREEABLE EXPERIENCE	110
A FIERY LAW	369
A FLAME OF FIRE	145
A KINGDOM	55, 141, 150, 209, 227, 228, 278, 295-297, 329, 341, 364, 380, 386
A NATION SEPARATED	278
A PHYSICAL BEING	26
A PROPHET	21, 334, 363
AARON	170, 279
ABHOR MY JUDGMENTS	317
ABIHU	170
ABILITY TO COMMUNICATE	111
ABILITY TO WILL	355
ABLE MEN	7
ABLE TO GRASP	86
ABLE TO MASTER AND DIGEST	86
ABLE TO PRODUCE	250
ABLE TO SAVE YOU TODAY	243
ABLE TO SENSE	86
ABOLISH WAR	145
ABOMINABLE	118, 126
ABOMINATION	14, 128, 293

ABRAHAM	7, 10, 15-19, 21, 22, 24-26, 38, 62, 63, 186, 191-194, 196, 237, 248-250, 261, 262, 336, 342, 362
ABRAHAM YOUR FATHER	16
ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB	18, 21, 262
ABRAHAM'S FAMILY	15
ABSOLUTE FOUNDATION	45
ABSTAIN	279
ABUNDANCE	33, 51, 131, 198, 325, 354
ABUNDANCE OF GRACE	198
ABUNDANCE OF PEACE	51, 131, 325
ACCEPT	61, 79, 95, 104, 117, 119, 167, 221, 236, 256, 283, 311, 364
ACCEPT THE CRUMBS	61
ACCEPTABLE	67, 115, 188, 305
ACCEPTABLE BEHAVIOR	305
ACCEPTANCE	13, 196, 306
ACCEPTED AND CONFORMED TO	306
ACCOMPLISH THEIR OWN GOALS	66
ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS	210, 368
ACHAN	66, 67
ACHAN'S PUNISHMENT	67
ACHIEVEMENTS	88
ACKNOWLEDGE	79, 104, 346, 365
ACQUAINTED	87
ACT MARVELOUSLY	163
ACT OF ASKING	88
ACTION, AND PROCEDURE	83
ACTS	17, 21, 22, 35, 83, 95, 96, 98, 114, 149, 154, 165, 191, 192, 202, 211, 214, 262, 283, 295, 316, 334, 335, 341, 347, 351, 352, 363, 370, 371, 386
ACTS OF THE ANGEL	165

General Index

ACTUAL PREPARATION	323
ADAM	10, 191, 198, 369
ADDRESS	89, 129
ADJECTIVAL FORM	163
ADJUSTMENT FOR INIQUITY	128
ADMINISTRATOR	193, 247
ADMITTANCE	13
ADMONISHED FOR	255
ADOPTION	18, 124, 200
ADULTEROUS GENERATION	369
ADVANCE	96
ADVERSARIES	168
ADVERSARY	138, 168
ADVERSITIES	243
AFFAIRS OF MAN	159
AFFECT	85, 250
AFFIRM	71, 168
AFFLICT	10, 39, 259, 281, 362
AFFLICTED PEOPLE	29
AFFLICTION	38, 48, 61, 62, 72, 166, 207, 274
AFFLICTION AND POVERTY	48
AGAINST THE WILL	243
AGREEMENT	8, 191, 273
ALIENATED	137, 201
ALIENS	22, 205, 293
ALIVE AND CONSCIOUS	373
ALL AUTHORITY AND POWER	55, 357
ALL COMMITMENT	273
ALL CULTURES	10

The Messiah Revealed

ALL GOODNESS	76
ALL KINGS	33
ALL MY COMMANDMENTS	317
ALL MY WONDERS	164
ALL NATIONS	11, 20, 21, 33, 34, 94, 98, 113, 131, 219, 220, 222, 244, 272, 293, 299, 315, 353, 364, 391
ALL POWER	141, 148, 161, 209, 221, 325, 344, 346, 356, 385, 388
ALL RULE	55, 357
ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS	118
ALL-POWERFUL	11
ALLEGIANCE	19, 20, 22
ALLEGORY	95, 124, 142
ALLELUYAH	56, 219, 229, 273, 356
ALLIANCE	13
ALMIGHTINESS	141
ALMIGHTY	2, 4, 5, 23, 62, 83, 161, 179, 186, 209, 212, 219, 231, 250, 251, 260, 286, 310, 313, 316, 347, 374, 383, 386, 391
ALOES	32
ALTAR	178, 237, 279
AMBIGUOUS	80
AMERICA	10, 38, 45, 59, 63, 73, 75, 77, 93, 127, 131, 149, 253, 362, 363
AMMON	264
AMORITES	264, 265, 267
ANALYSIS	95
ANCIENT OF DAYS	141, 146, 209, 296, 386
ANGEL	65, 163, 165, 167-169, 195, 196
ANGELS	54, 97, 98, 138, 143, 146, 147, 157, 158, 161, 168, 189, 210, 212, 236, 256, 257, 278, 280, 284, 289, 364, 367, 368, 370, 376, 378, 392
ANGELS AND AUTHORITIES	161, 212

General Index

ANGELS OF HEAVEN	256, 284
ANGER WITH FURY	78
ANIMALS AND CREATURES	49
ANOINTED	1-5, 9, 31, 32, 147, 155, 159, 160, 241, 309, 316
ANOINTED ONE	1, 9, 147, 316
ANTAGONISM	138, 205
ANTIQUITY	253, 341
APPEAL	88, 89
APPEARANCE	25, 165, 167, 169, 177, 278, 365, 367, 368, 375
APPEARANCES	168, 169
APPEARED RIGHT ON TIME	58
APPOINTED HEIR	157, 185
APPOINTED KING	1
APPRECIATION	90, 218
APPREHENSION OF EVIL	286
AR OF MOAB	264
ARCHITECT AND DIRECTOR	83
ARGOB	267
ARISE	76, 160, 166, 193
ARK OF THE COVENANT	235, 236
ARMY OF HEAVEN	232
ARNON UNTO JABBOK	264
ARRANGEMENT	83
ARROGANCY	53
ART	84, 265
ASCRIBE GREATNESS	72
ASCRIBE RIGHTEOUSNESS	310
ASHAMED	53, 255, 352, 369
ASP	48

ASTONISHING	163, 222
ASUNDER	4
AT CREATION	216
AT LAW	277
ATONEMENT	129, 130, 133, 178, 197, 292
ATONEMENT FOR INIQUITY	129
ATONING	21
ATROCIOUSLY WICKED	138
ATTITUDE OF THE HEART	9
ATTRIBUTES	101, 250, 326
AUDIO	12
AUTHOR OF CONFUSION	20
AUTHOR OF ETERNAL	354
AUTHORITATIVE MANNER	278
AUTHORITY	46, 55, 88, 89, 112, 141, 143, 144, 247, 257, 283, 292, 301, 303, 306, 307, 317, 343, 349, 350, 355-357, 365, 371, 375, 381, 383-386, 391
AUTHORIZATION	191, 277
AUTHORIZE	71
AVOIDED	115, 116
AWAITS THE UNGODLY	393
AWAKE	76, 160, 256, 311
AWARENESS	97
AWE-INSPIRING	102
AWESOMENESS	215
B-APT-ISM	13
B-APT-IZED	214
BABE	79, 80, 83, 85, 87, 95, 99, 101, 102, 104, 105, 107-113, 115, 117, 121, 123, 256
BABE IS A TITLE	102
BABE IS CRYPTIC	110

General Index

BACKSLID	152
BADNESS	293, 312
BALANCED	13
BANDAGE	111
BANKING HOUSES	13
BARBARIAN	38
BASE MIND-SET	52
BASENESS	75, 177
BASEST OF MEN	269, 281
BASHAN	267
BATTLE	52, 59, 145, 236, 267, 285, 338
BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON	145
BE APPOINTED	113
BE ASTONISHING	163
BE BROKEN	151, 288
BE CONSCIOUS	86
BE DISTINGUISHED	163
BE DUMB WITH GRIEF	144
BE EXTRAORDINARY	163
BE FRUITFUL	59, 317
BE MIRACULOUS	163
BE OUTSTRETCHED	113
BE SINGULAR	163
BE SNARED	151
BE SORRY	144
BE STRONG IN THE GRACE	203
BE TAKEN	151
BE WONDERFUL	163, 164
BEAR A SON	39, 44, 58

BEARER OF THE SPIRIT	64
BEASTLY	126
BEASTS OF THE FIELD	52, 281, 338
BEAUTY	32, 84, 218, 321, 378
BECOME AWARE	144
BECOME HINDERED	112
BEFORE CREATION	216, 253, 342
BEGGAR	90
BEGGARY	73
BEGINNING AND THE END	37
BEGINNING OF DAYS	24, 37
BEHOAVED	20
BELIEF	11, 27, 353
BELOVED SON	196, 201
BENEFIT	89, 321
BENEFITS	86
BENEVOLENCE	321
BESEECH	89, 271
BEST KNOWN	102
BETRAY	105
BETWEEN HIS FEET	40, 41, 46, 69, 127
BEWARE OF HIM	168
BIBLICAL FINAL	1
BIND	46, 48, 111, 112, 118, 161, 259
BIND ON EARTH	118
BINDING	21, 58, 69
BIRTH	39, 74, 79, 124, 341
BIRTH AND BEGETTING	124
BIRTH CONTROL	74

General Index

BITTERNESS	129, 179, 205
BLASPHEMED	223
BLESS	15-19, 24, 50, 67, 75, 104, 148, 216, 232, 268, 299, 338, 343
BLESSED	6, 15-20, 24, 27, 30, 31, 34, 43, 65, 90, 98, 113, 116, 117, 130, 161, 187, 191, 194, 202, 212, 218, 225, 249, 276, 289, 294, 303, 327-330, 334, 357, 364, 366, 367, 384
BLESSING	15, 16, 69, 218, 226, 239, 262, 335, 346, 356, 391
BLIND	6, 20, 75, 208, 222, 294, 301
BLINDFOLDED PEOPLE	79, 103
BLOOD	22, 33, 48, 58, 59, 68, 69, 94, 117, 132, 137, 178-184, 189, 197, 198, 201, 213, 237, 262, 286, 312, 316, 322, 366, 392, 394
BLOOD IN THE STREETS	286
BLOOD OF BULLS	181, 183
BLOOD OF CALVES	197
BLOOD OF GRAPES	48, 58, 69
BLOOD OF HIS CROSS	137, 201, 213
BLOOD OF THE CROSS	22
BLOODSHED	336
BOAZ	271
BOLDNESS	215
BOLSTER	3
BONDAGE	62, 63, 67, 349
BONDWOMAN HAGAR	194
BOOK OF LIFE	289, 311
BOOK OF PSALMS	165
BOOKS	12, 208, 369
BORN	44, 58, 74, 79, 83, 104, 118, 133, 207, 208, 256, 322, 335, 357, 375, 387
BOUND	48, 110, 118, 121, 161, 353
BOUND IN HEAVEN	118
BOUND TO COME	121

BOUND TO UNDERGO	110
BOUNDS OF HUMAN	164, 222
BRANCH	2, 23, 43-45, 48, 64, 127, 182, 313, 335
BREAD AND VINEYARDS	48
BREAK	4, 14, 33, 52-54, 59, 77, 118, 135, 139, 144, 150, 180, 185, 216, 226, 228, 261, 279, 286, 295, 316, 317, 336, 338, 369, 380, 387
BREAK MY COVENANT	317
BREAKING THE LAWS	17, 21, 22, 54, 66-68, 76, 93, 118, 125, 128, 130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 138, 139, 157, 168, 169, 174, 175, 177, 179-185, 187-190, 197, 200, 201, 204, 205, 227, 260, 261, 275, 280, 283, 288, 289, 317, 327, 328, 330, 362, 365-367, 377, 385, 387, 388
BREAKS FAITH	66
BREATH OF OUR NOSTRILS	9
BRIDE	93
BRIGHTNESS	28, 53, 157, 185, 256, 367, 368, 371
BRILLIANT	355
BRING AGAIN	46, 259
BRING AN OFFERING	218
BRING TO LIGHT	95
BROKEN THE YOKE	74
BROOKS OF WATER	49
BROTHERHOOD	13, 191, 294
BROUGHT UP	45
BUILD JERUSALEM	2, 128
BUILDERS OF CIVILIZATION	113, 114, 116
BUILDERS REJECTED	38
BUNDLE UP	111
BURDENS	63
BURNING BUSH	168
BUSINESSES	13

General Index

BUTTER AND HONEY	40
BY FAITH	18, 92, 213, 214, 275, 351, 366
BY FIRE	78
CALL HIS NAME IMMANUEL	44, 58
CALLED AND CHOSEN	158
CALLING YOUR SOUL	135
CALVARY	129
CANAAN	16, 193
CAPABILITIES	88
CAPABILITY	356
CARNAL MIND OF LUCIFER	138, 139
CARNALITY	138, 274, 305, 365
CARNALLY MINDED	138
CARRIED AWAY CAPTIVE	38
CASSIA	32
CAST AWAY	4
CAST DOWN	146, 229, 349
CAST OFF	152, 257
CAST OUT THE DEVIL	20
CATEGORY OF ANGELS	168
CATTLE	42, 60, 266
CELESTIAL	250
CELL AT LEWISBURG	123
CENTRAL CONTENT	41
CERTIFY	79
CERTAIN LIMITATIONS	111
CHAOS	336
CHARACTER	1, 12, 33, 49, 65, 80, 83, 252, 343, 365, 375, 388
CHARACTER CHANGE	49

CHARGE	8, 102, 108, 255, 327
CHARM	218, 235
CHASTE	105, 187, 200
CHASTENED FOR CRIMES	255
CHEMOSH	265
CHERUB	28, 221
CHIEF	37, 96, 114, 116, 206, 316
CHIEF PRIESTS	96
CHIEF SHEPHERD	316
CHILDLIKE	105, 200
CHILDREN	14, 17-19, 21, 31-33, 41, 45, 48, 50, 62, 63, 67, 72, 74, 76, 90, 104, 133, 170, 183, 186, 191, 200, 206, 213, 214, 221, 225, 231, 239, 251, 260, 263, 264, 266, 267, 286, 294, 314, 318, 328, 333, 336, 337, 341, 358, 376, 377, 387
CHILDREN AGAINST PARENTS	286
CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM	19
CHILDREN OF DISOBEDIENCE	76
CHILDREN OF ESAU	266
CHILDREN OF ISRAEL	45, 62, 63, 104, 170, 183, 206, 213, 221, 260, 314, 377
CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL	387
CHILDREN OF THE FLESH	18
CHILDREN OF THE PROPHETS	17, 191
CHOICE VINE	48, 58, 69
CHOOSE THE GOOD	40
CHOSE	5, 38, 281
CHOSEN	9, 13, 38, 56, 65, 86, 97, 115, 147, 158, 200, 203, 219, 232, 239, 244, 316, 317, 334, 353, 358, 394
CHOSEN INSTRUMENT	9
CHOSEN KING	147, 219, 316
CHUMP	41

General Index

CIRCUMSPECT	251
CITIZENS OF AMERICA	362
CIVIL DISORDER	142
CLASSICAL GREEK	190
CLEAN	105, 186, 376
CLEANNES	29
CLEANSE THE LEPERS	20
CLEAR DIVINE PROOF	48
CLEAR PROOF	4, 5, 18, 25, 50, 83, 117, 248, 341
CLEVER	355
CLOTHE	112
CLOUDS OF HEAVEN	141, 142, 144, 209
CO-ETERNALLY	25
COALITION	13
COALS OF FIRE	28
COERCE	61
COERCION BY THE EVIL	143
COGENCY	215
COGENT	121
COLLECTION	12
COLLECTIVE WHOLE	66
COLT	41, 43, 48, 58, 69, 337
COME DOWN TO EARTH	62
COME INTO BEING	13
COME TO HAVE	86
COMING DAY	45
COMING OF THE MESSIAH	41, 103, 124, 130, 153, 370, 371
COMMANDMENT	2, 128, 164, 186, 221, 277, 278, 391
COMMANDMENTS	12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 22, 39, 43, 53, 54, 59, 66, 67, 73, 74, 76, 93, 99, 108,

	118, 125, 126, 128-130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 138, 139, 157, 168, 169, 174, 175, 177-190, 196-201, 204, 205, 207, 216, 222, 226, 227, 231, 244, 249, 251, 253, 255, 260, 261, 263, 275, 279-281, 283, 286, 288, 289, 292-294, 306, 311, 312, 314, 317, 322, 327, 328, 330, 334, 351, 358, 362, 364-367, 369, 377, 386-388
COMMON IMAGE	153
COMMON LAW	66
COMMONWEALTH	22, 205
COMMOTION	143
COMMUNICATE	86, 111
COMMUNITY	247
COMPARISON	95
COMPASSION	79, 88, 261, 335
COMPASSIONATE	251
COMPLETELY DEDICATED	279
COMPREHEND THE BABE	87
COMPREHENDED	109, 170
COMPROMISE	178
COMPTROLLER	247
COMPUTER	12
CONCEAL FROM KNOWLEDGE	85
CONCEIVE	39, 44, 58, 79, 87, 312
CONCEIVING	333
CONCILIATION	133, 178
CONDEMNATION	21, 127, 198, 385
CONDITIONAL PROMISES	273
CONFER HOLY ORDERS	71
CONFINE	111, 112
CONFIDENT THAT	324
CONFIDENTIAL SUBJECT	109

General Index

CONFIDING	105
CONFINEMENT	123, 350
CONFLICT	142
CONFOUNDED	53, 116, 248, 255
CONFUSED NOISE	59
CONFUSION	20, 72, 336
CONSECRATE	163
CONSECRATION	124, 309
CONSEQUENCES	66, 110
CONSIDERED AND STUDIED	88
CONSTANCY	253
CONSTANT CRITICISM	11
CONSTELLATIONS	53
CONSUME	54, 150, 228, 238, 295, 371, 380
CONTINUAL STROKE	77
CONTINUING EXISTENCE	26
CONTINUOUS SOVEREIGNTY	47
CONTROL	74, 153, 193, 250, 303, 324, 378
CONTROL OF ALL	153
CONVERSATIONS	165
CONVERTING THE SOUL	186
COOL OF THE DAY	62
CORDS	4, 168
CORN AND WINE	48-50
CORNER	38, 113-116, 206
CORONATION TITLES	124
CORROBORATION	88
CORRUPT	126
CORRUPTIBLE CROWN	379

COUNSEL	4, 7, 23, 43, 64, 71, 140, 241, 353
COUNSEL OF PEACE	23
COUNSELOR	44, 58, 74, 124, 166, 208, 335
COUNTENANCE	31, 160, 161, 170
COUNTERPART	150
COUNTERSIGN	44
COURAGE	215, 267
COVENANT	5, 7, 13-15, 17, 23, 51, 52, 62, 66, 67, 75, 80, 97, 178, 189-194, 196, 197, 231, 235, 236, 252, 262, 268, 273, 313, 317, 322, 323, 329, 334, 336, 338
COVENANT RELATIONSHIP	66, 322
COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM	15, 62, 192, 193, 336
COVENANT WITH DAVID	23
COVER(ED)	49, 72, 112, 371
COVETOUSNESS	7, 67
CRAFT	93
CREATED	27, 171, 173, 218, 300, 307, 323
CREATED IN RIGHTEOUSNESS	307
CREATION	25, 216, 248, 253, 291, 303, 322, 342, 362, 369
CREATOR OF ISRAEL	89
CREDITABLE	13
CREEPING THINGS	52, 338, 365
CRIED	28, 96, 195
CRIME(S)	14, 255, 286, 293, 312, 378
CRIMINAL INJUSTICE SYSTEM	294
CROSS-EXAMINE	88
CROWN OF GOLD	31
CROWN OF INDEPENDENT	294
CROWNED HIM	147
CRUCIAL	226

General Index

CRUCIFIED BY JUDICIAL	114
CRUCIFY	10, 96
CRUEL	53, 105, 129, 138, 362
CRUEL OPPRESSORS	105
CRUSE OF WATER	3
CRUSHED	144, 150, 292
CRYPT	123
CRYPTIC	80, 85, 87, 95, 96, 110, 163
CRYPTIC MESSAGE	163
CRYPTIC SCRIPTURES	87
CURSED	73, 98, 392
CUT OFF	5, 34, 35, 89, 207, 223, 252, 339
CUT OUT	149
DANGER	73
DARK	28, 39, 46, 72, 118, 259
DARK OBSCURITY	72
DARK WATERS	28
DARKNESS	28, 29, 59, 72, 73, 75, 76, 117, 118, 179, 274, 281, 288, 307, 367
DAUGHTER OF JERUSALEM	41, 337
DAUGHTER OF ZION	41-43, 337
DAVID	2-6, 8, 10, 13, 14, 23, 31, 39, 44, 45, 47, 48, 52, 64, 69, 70, 74, 79, 116, 124, 129, 130, 137, 153, 155, 187, 203, 208, 210, 256, 271, 311, 313, 314, 321, 324, 325, 327, 328, 333-335, 346, 351, 357, 358, 375
DAVID A RIGHTEOUS BRANCH	44, 45, 48, 64, 313
DAVID THE SAVIOR	79
DAVIDIC MESSIAH	40
DAVID'S	2, 5, 6
DAY	3-5, 8, 14, 15, 21, 26, 29, 42, 45, 46, 53, 55, 57, 59, 62, 73, 74, 79, 83, 131, 147, 152, 157, 164, 170, 182, 192, 193, 202, 208, 219, 223, 228, 229, 233, 236, 237, 243, 248,

	255-257, 259, 263, 265, 266, 273, 283-288, 338, 349, 353, 386
DAY OF MIDIAN	59
DAYS	1, 7, 8, 14, 24, 31, 33, 37, 44, 45, 48, 49, 51, 52, 54, 55, 58, 63, 64, 130, 131, 141, 146, 149, 150, 157, 164, 177, 182, 185, 187, 190-192, 209, 235, 255, 261, 263, 273, 296, 299, 313, 314, 325, 331, 336, 358, 371, 378, 386
DAYS OF DANIEL	58, 371
DAYS OF HEAVEN	8, 14, 358
DAYS OF MOSES	182, 185, 190, 273
DAYS OF SAMUEL	235
DEAD	20, 21, 104, 105, 114, 132, 136, 137, 139, 146, 148, 155, 161, 166, 170, 180, 182, 184, 187, 190, 198, 201-203, 208, 211, 222, 294, 352, 372, 373, 376, 385, 386, 392, 394
DEAD IN PRISON	21
DEAD WORKS	184, 392
DEAL PRUDENTLY	51
DEATH	9, 28, 54, 57, 59, 66, 73, 75, 76, 92, 96, 118, 126, 137, 138, 153, 158, 172-175, 184, 188, 190, 198, 200, 201, 210, 211, 227, 251, 252, 279, 349, 357
DEATH AND DESTRUCTION	200
DEATH OF THE TESTATOR	190
DECEIT AND VIOLENCE	33
DECEIVED	94, 138, 199, 363
DECEIVED THE WHOLE WORLD	138
DECENTLY	20
DECIPHER	87, 103, 345, 368
DECISION	88, 277, 381
DECLARED YOUR STRENGTH	166
DECODE	99, 103, 345
DECREE	4, 71, 147, 268, 277, 278, 280, 297
DECREE OF THE WATCHERS	268, 277, 278, 280
DEDICATED	197, 278, 279

General Index

DEEP INSIGHT	109
DEEP WATERS	60
DEFENSE	97, 108
DEFILED	67
DEFINITE PURPOSE	83
DEFY	180
DEGENERATED	152
DEGREES	95
DEIFICATION	27
DEITY	45, 172, 173, 271
DELIGHTS IN MERCY	261
DELIVER FROM TEMPTATION	225
DELIVER THEM	46, 61, 259, 351
DELIVERANCE	30, 124, 129, 179, 198, 287, 338, 350, 352
DELIVERED	3, 7, 29, 30, 96, 131, 132, 148, 154, 210, 244, 256, 266, 267, 297, 346, 347, 374
DEMAND	90, 268, 277, 278, 280
DEMOCRACY	339
DENOUNCED	136
DENY UNGODLINESS	199
DEPOSITARY	193
DEPRESSED	161
DERISION	4, 241
DESIGNATION	1
DESIGNED TO CONCEAL	85
DESOLATE	53, 61
DESPISE MY STATUTES	317
DESTITUTE	143, 241
DESTROY	3, 9, 34, 49, 52, 53, 59, 74, 77, 78, 188, 234, 259, 291, 318, 340, 352, 371, 387
DESTROY AND SCATTER	59

DESTROY THE WORKS	387
DESTRUCTION	50, 53, 61, 75, 132, 138, 143, 200, 245, 256, 285-287, 294, 299, 312, 313, 326, 362, 392
DETAILS	101
DETERMINATION	215, 277
DETERMINING	88
DETESTABLE THINGS	260
DEVASTATED	143
DEVIATE FROM THE PATH	180
DEVIL	20, 98, 138, 226, 243, 327, 328, 378, 387, 392
DEVILISH	118
DEVILTRY	182
DEVOTED	118
DEVOTION	90, 309
DEVOUT	90
DEVOUTNESS	218
DIBON	265
DIGNITY AND HONOR	86
DIRECTOR	83, 193
DISALLOWED	115, 116
DISASTER	73, 144
DISCERN	87, 95, 192, 204, 244, 250
DISCERN THE BABE	87
DISCONTINUATION	21
DISCOVER	87, 95, 100
DISCOVER AND CONFIRM	100
DISCOVERED	28, 85
DISEASE	142
DISENTANGLE	345, 350

General Index

DISGRACED	127, 255
DISOBEDIENT	116, 199, 363
DISOBEY	180, 281
DISOBEYING	67, 198
DISORDER	142, 336
DISREGARD	180
DISRESPECTFUL	126
DISTILL AS THE DEW	72
DISTINCT MESSAGE	164
DISTINGUISH THE BABE	87
DISTRESS	28, 72, 142, 143
DISTRESS CAUSED BY NEED	143
DISTRESSING POSITION	142
DISTRUST	49, 286
DISTURBANCE	142
DIVERSE MANNERS	157
DIVIDE THE SPOIL	59, 74
DIVINE	11-13, 48, 59, 65, 80, 83, 85, 86, 89, 90, 102, 117, 150, 159, 163, 177, 186, 196, 200, 215, 256, 277, 278, 286, 297, 313, 366, 372, 380, 391
DIVINE APPEARANCE	177
DIVINE ASSOCIATION	13
DIVINE DESIGN	83
DIVINE DUTY	117
DIVINE HELP	59
DIVINE INHERITANCE	86
DIVINE INSTRUCTIONS	11
DIVINE KNOWLEDGE	90, 163
DIVINE LIBRARY	11
DIVINE MANNER	86

DIVINE METHOD	83
DIVINE OFFICE AND POSITION	117
DIVINE PLAN OF SALVATION	196
DIVINE PUZZLE	85
DIVINE RIGHT	150, 215
DIVINE SYSTEM	12
DIVINE WHOLE	12
DIVINELY APPOINTED CHANNEL	15, 262
DIVINENESS	218
DOMINANT ROLE	1, 57
DOMINATES	1, 138
DOMINION(S)	27, 33, 41, 47, 53, 55, 131, 141, 147-149, 152, 161, 209, 228, 232, 295-297, 299-301, 317, 318, 324, 327, 336, 337, 340, 341, 343, 355, 380, 386
DOPE	41
DOUBLE STANDARD	307, 313
DOWNFALL	143
DRAPE	112
DREADFUL	118, 393
DREADFUL EMBLEM	393
DRUGGED SOCIETY	286
DRUGS	74
DUMB	6, 20, 144, 208, 222, 294
DUNCE	41
DUTEOUSNESS	19, 20, 22
DWELL IN SEIR	266
DWELL SAFELY	44, 49, 50, 64, 314
DWELLING IN THE MIDST	164
DYNAMIC WILL	65
DYNASTY OF DAVID	13, 358

General Index

EARN	86, 96
EARNEST	88, 89
EARTH	4, 5, 11, 15-17, 19, 25, 27, 28, 32-34, 43, 44, 47-50, 52, 55, 57, 62, 64, 65, 71, 72, 75, 77, 93, 94, 96, 102, 104, 108, 118, 131, 137, 140-148, 150-152, 155, 159-161, 166, 173, 180, 182, 191, 193, 201, 205, 206, 209, 212, 213, 215-221, 225-228, 232-235, 237, 239-241, 247, 248, 252, 255, 256, 263, 267, 268, 271-273, 281, 285, 287, 288, 291, 293, 294, 297, 300, 303, 310, 311, 313, 317, 318, 324, 325, 328, 330, 337, 338, 340, 343, 344, 346, 353, 356, 359, 368, 370-372, 383, 385, 387, 388
EAST	17
EAT AND DRINK	170, 364
EAT STRAW	48
ECONOMY	367
ECOSYSTEM	362
ECSTATIC JOY	287
EDIFICATION	97
EDUCATED VS IGNORANT	313
EDUCATOR	42
EFFECTIVENESS	215
EFFICACIOUS POWER	250
ELABORATE	84
ELDERS OF ISRAEL	170
ELECT	116, 179, 368
EMANCIPATE	349
EMBARRASSED	255
EMBARRASSMENT	21
EMBRACE	107, 108, 366
EMERGE SUDDENLY	108
EMINENT	101, 250
EMMANUEL	155

EMPIRE	149, 150, 297
EMPTINESS	274
ENCIRCLE	111
ENCLOSE	112
END OF LIFE	24, 37
END OF TIME	1
ENDLESS AGES	393
ENDOWMENT	9
ENDURE HARDSHIP	203
ENDURING	160, 186
ENEMIES	5-8, 10, 16, 28, 30, 33, 35, 75, 77, 137, 147, 159, 160, 162, 168, 187, 201, 207, 211, 217, 219, 252, 287, 316-318, 333, 339, 344, 353, 357
ENEMY	3, 29, 37, 158, 168, 211, 318, 357
ENERGY	138, 250
ENFOLD	111
ENGROSSED WITH THE WISDOM	108
ENIGMATIC	110
ENJOY AFFLICTING	143
ENJOYMENT	12, 86, 306
ENLIGHTEN	29, 71, 121
ENLIGHTEN AND EDUCATE	71
ENLIGHTEN MY DARKNESS	29
ENLIGHTENED	118, 354
ENLIGHTENING	41, 186
ENLIGHTENING THE MIND	186
ENLIGHTENMENT	76, 97, 225, 294
ENMITY	138, 179, 205
ENMITY AND ANTAGONISTIC	138
ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED	92

General Index

ENTER MY SCHOOL	97
ENTHRONED	235, 241, 303
ENTHRONEMENT	124
ENVELOP	111
ENVIES	115
ENVISION	192, 249, 250
ENWRAP	111
EQUITABLE	13, 306
EQUITY	43, 47, 64, 113, 222, 309, 310
EQUIVOCATION	72
ERECTION	191
ERROR OF HIS WAY	54
ESCHATOLOGICAL	1,23, 35
ESCHATOLOGICAL EXPECTATIONS	1
ESCHATOLOGICAL KING	35
ESCUTCHEON	368
ESPECIAL	101
ESSENTIAL	20, 66, 81, 109
ESSENTIAL QUALITIES	109
ESTABLISH	14, 15, 40, 47, 71, 74, 107, 149, 193, 194, 222, 324, 333-335, 337
ESTABLISHED (FIXED)	323
ESTABLISHED FOREVER	9, 13, 14, 97
ESTABLISHES	11, 13
ESTABLISHING THE KINGDOM	108, 310
ETERNAL AND INFINITE	171
ETERNAL DYNASTY	324
ETERNAL EXISTENCE	13, 25
ETERNAL FIRE	393

ETERNAL LIFE	115, 119, 125, 132, 154, 188, 196, 200, 203, 209, 211, 275, 347, 356, 374, 379, 391-393
ETERNAL MESSIANIC	124
ETERNAL PRINCIPLES	322
ETERNAL REDEMPTION	392
ETERNAL RESULTS	67
ETERNAL SPIRIT	184, 392
ETERNALLY GOOD	90
ETHICAL	11, 186, 252, 310, 311, 376, 389
ETHICAL AND MORAL	389
ETHICAL SENSE	310
ETHICALITY	128
EUROPEAN	149, 150
EVERLASTING	2, 15, 16, 37, 44, 51, 53, 55, 58, 74, 98, 124, 128, 140, 141, 146, 148, 149, 152, 160, 183, 188, 193, 194, 200, 206-209, 215-217, 228, 231, 239, 251-253, 256, 294- 297, 299-301, 322, 326, 335, 341-343, 359, 380, 385, 386, 391-393
EVERLASTING COVENANT	15, 51, 193, 194
EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION	392
EVERLASTING DOMINION	55, 141, 209, 228, 296, 299, 301, 380, 386
EVERLASTING FATHER	44, 58, 74, 124, 208, 335
EVERLASTING FIRE	98, 392, 393
EVERLASTING KING	217, 239, 300, 326
EVERLASTING LIFE	140, 188, 200, 209, 385
EVERLASTING LIGHT	53, 256
EVERLASTING POSSESSION	16, 194
EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS	2, 128, 183
EVERY PRECEPT	197
EVERY PURPOSE	91
EVERY SOUL	22, 363
EVERY TONGUE	155, 212

General Index

EVIDENCE	44, 168, 169, 223, 286, 315, 380
EVIL	1, 10, 11, 40, 49, 53, 57-59, 93, 94, 103, 109, 115, 118, 125-127, 130, 131, 135-138, 140, 142, 143, 145, 146, 149-151, 155, 157, 161, 182, 183, 185, 187, 207, 212, 213, 225, 236, 244, 261, 280, 281, 283, 286, 288, 289, 299, 300, 306, 307, 312-314, 318, 326, 331, 336, 337, 339, 340, 352, 362, 364, 365, 371, 374, 376-379, 384, 385, 392
EVIL CONSCIENCE	187
EVIL INSTITUTION	339
EVIL MIND-SET	49, 57
EVIL PLUTOCRATS	340
EVIL RULE	1, 103, 127, 130, 131, 140, 145, 146, 149, 150, 155, 157, 182, 183, 185, 212, 299, 300, 314, 331, 336, 337, 352, 371, 376, 378
EVIL RULERSHIP	142
EVIL SECULAR	11
EVIL SPEAKINGS	115
EVIL SPIRITS	94, 384
EXALTATION	42, 116, 287
EXALTED	30, 51, 97, 102, 131, 155, 164, 212, 220, 221, 225, 250, 253, 285, 309, 357, 358, 375, 384
EXALTED AND EXTOLLED	52
EXALTED AS HEAD	225
EXAMINATION FOR EVALUATING	88
EXAMINE BY QUESTIONS	88
EXAMINE CLOSELY	88
EXCEPTIONAL	101
EXCLUSIVE	110
EXECUTE JUDGMENT	44, 48, 64, 313, 356, 385
EXECUTION OF HIS PLAN	90
EXECUTRIX	193
EXERTION	142

EXISTED BEFORE CREATION	216
EXODUS FROM EGYPT	46, 248
EXPECTED FULL REVELATION	11
EXPERIENCE FAIRNESS	306
EXPLAIN	103, 345
EXPLOIT	61
EXPRESS IMAGE	157, 185, 367
EXTRAORDINARY ASPECTS	165
EXTRAORDINARY POWERS	252
EXTREME UNHAPPINESS	143
FABULOUS	102
FACE TO FACE	65, 167, 169
FACTS	58, 101, 117, 334
FAIR	307
FAIRNESS	74, 128, 306, 309, 313
FAITH	18-20, 22, 27, 66, 92, 178, 182, 187, 189, 192, 195, 203, 213, 214, 228, 275, 330, 331, 351, 354, 366, 379, 392, 394
FAITH AND OBEDIENCE	18
FAITHFUL PETITION	90
FAITHFUL PRIEST	3
FAITHFUL REMNANT	70
FAITHFUL SAYING	226
FAITHFUL WITNESS	14, 180, 182, 359
FAITHFULLY	8
FALSE GODS	11
FALSE IDEA	171
FAME	57, 260, 342
FAMOUS	102, 306
FASCISM	73

General Index

FAT CATTLE	60
FAT LEADERS	259
FATLING	48
FEAR 7, 8, 27, 33, 43, 47, 50, 51, 56, 59, 64, 79, 97, 125, 149, 170, 186, 187, 195, 218, 222, 229, 231, 237, 239, 244, 265, 267, 285, 297, 312, 314, 337, 351	
FEAR NOT	51, 79, 97, 170, 239, 312
FEATURES	65, 101
FEED	5, 46-48, 51, 59-61, 64, 104, 206, 259, 315
FEED ALL NATIONS	315
FEED MY PEOPLE	59
FEED UPON	61
FEELING ABANDONED	143
FEELING OF GROWING	143
FEET OF THE GREAT IMAGE	149
FELL FROM GRACE	152
FELLOW CITIZENS	114, 206
FELLOWSHIP	13, 180, 307
FIDUCIARY	193
FIERCE ANGER	53
FIERY FLAME	146
FIGHT THE GOOD	379, 380
FIGURE OUT THE SIGNS	103
FILLING THE EARTH	108
FINAL EXALTATION	42
FINAL GOAL OF HISTORY	10
FINAL SHOCK	123
FINANCIAL TROUBLE	142
FIND 1, 79, 80, 83, 85-88, 90, 95-101, 103, 107, 109, 111-113, 121, 123, 249, 274, 373	
FINE GOLD	186

FINE POINTS	102
FINITE CREATURE	91
FIRM(S)	13, 323, 325, 383
FIRST	3, 10, 12, 17, 20, 24, 39, 45, 54, 83, 89, 104, 121, 164, 170-172, 180, 185, 190, 191, 197, 239, 278, 308, 352, 353, 372, 377
FIRST BEGOTTEN	104, 171, 180
FIRST IN ORDER	121
FIRST TESTAMENT	190, 197
FIRST TRIAL	10
FIXED TIMES	283
FLAMES OF FIRE	78
FLAWLESS	186
FLAWS AND SHORTCOMINGS	376
FLY	28, 221
FOAL OF AN ASS	41, 43, 337
FOLDING OF THE FLOCK	315
FOOD CHAIN	255
FOOD FOR THE GODS	40
FOOL WALKS IN	274
FOOLISH	41, 199, 285, 337, 363, 365, 376, 383
FORCED TO DRINK	60
FORCED TO EAT	60
FOREKNOWLEDGE	179
FOREVER	4, 8, 9, 13, 14, 18, 23, 31, 32, 34, 35, 38, 39, 47, 50, 52, 55, 56, 74, 86, 89, 97, 130, 147, 150, 153, 159-161, 180, 186, 188, 192, 193, 214, 216, 219, 225, 226, 228, 229, 232, 251, 253, 257, 261, 263, 269, 273, 291-295, 297, 299-301, 303, 309, 310, 312, 323-325, 330, 333-339, 342-344, 352, 356-359, 366, 379, 392-394
FORGET	32, 67, 127, 180, 233, 281
FORMAL AGREEMENT	273

General Index

FORMATION	323
FORMED YOU FROM THE WOMB	233, 239
FORMULATED THE METHOD	83
FORWARD	5, 29
FOUL THE RESIDUE	60
FOULED	60
FOUNDATION	4, 11, 24, 45, 98, 108, 113-115, 117, 124, 135, 182, 191, 200, 206, 214, 383, 394
FOUNTAINS AND DEPTHS	49
FOUR GOSPELS	45
FOUR HUNDRED	11, 39, 362
FOUR WINDS	74, 368
FOURSQUARE	13
FOWLS OF HEAVEN	52, 338
FRATERNITY	13, 191
FREE FROM PRIDE	89
FREE FROM THE ... IMPERFECTIONS	280
FREEDOM	62, 124, 188, 198, 355
FREEDOM FROM PREJUDICE	188
FRET YOURSELVES	72
FRUIT	76, 188, 200, 334, 335
FRUITFUL PARADISE	70
FUEL FOR THE FIRE	74
FUEL TO THE FIRE	68
FULL OF DARKNESS	118
FULL OF GRACE	26, 171, 367
FULL OF LIGHT	118
FULL OF THE DEVIL	20
FULL OF THE MERCY	160
FULLNESS OF THE TIME	126

FUNCTIONS OF	2, 309
FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES	12
FUTURE BLESSINGS	164, 330
FUTURE LIBERATION	331
FUTURE OF ISRAEL	153
GAIN	96
GARMENT DOWN	145
GARMENTS ROLLED	59
GATE OF HIS ENEMIES	16
GATES OF HELL	117
GATHER YOUR DIVINE WEALTH	86
GATHERED	98, 255, 264, 364, 378
GATHERING	40, 41, 46, 69, 127
GENERAL EXTINCTION	362
GENERATION TO GENERATION	39, 55, 232, 294, 297, 299, 300, 319
GENEROUS PERSON	90
GENES AND CHROMOSOMES	86
GENOCIDE	74
GENTILES	20, 22, 75, 131, 205, 262, 300, 313
GENUINE	118, 388
GENUINENESS	88
GET THE PICTURE	87
GIDEON PERCEIVED	169
GIFT BY GRACE	177, 198
GIN	151
GIRDLE OF HIS	43, 44, 47, 65, 310
GIRT ABOUT THE PAPS	145
GIVE BIRTH	79
GIVE ME WATER	266

General Index

GIVE ORDERS	71
GIVE THANKS FOR	79, 104
GIVING OF THE LAW	18
GLAD TIDINGS	21, 223
GLAMOROUS	102
GLOOM	118, 143
GLOOMINESS	73
GLORIFICATION	90, 116, 130
GLORIFY ME	27
GLORIOUS MAJESTY	149, 295, 341
GLORIOUS WORKS	355
GLORY	4, 18, 23, 26, 27, 31, 34, 39, 42, 43, 53, 55, 63, 75, 97, 116, 141, 142, 144, 147, 148, 155, 157, 158, 161, 166, 170, 171, 173-175, 178, 182, 185, 200, 209, 210, 212, 215, 218, 219, 225, 226, 228, 233, 256, 269, 273, 276, 285, 294, 296, 312, 327, 328, 341, 342, 344, 346, 353, 354, 357, 361, 363-369, 371, 378, 380, 386, 392, 394
GLORY AND POWER	142
GLORY DUE	218
GLORY IN THE HIGHEST	43, 116
GOAL OF REDEMPTION	15
GOATS ON THE LEFT	98
GOD	5, 7, 8, 14-17, 20, 21, 24, 27-30, 32, 34, 38, 44, 47, 49-59, 61, 63-65, 72-74, 80, 89, 92, 99, 117, 119, 124, 137, 146, 147, 150, 151, 155, 160, 166, 169, 170, 172, 174, 175, 184, 186-189, 192-194, 202, 206, 208, 211, 212, 214, 216, 217, 222, 223, 225-229, 231, 233-239, 241, 243-245, 250-253, 256, 257, 259-261, 263, 266-268, 271, 273, 278, 280, 286, 291, 294, 295, 297, 300, 301, 312, 314, 318, 326, 327, 329, 333- 335, 337, 338, 342-344, 346, 347, 349, 357, 358, 363, 367, 368, 375, 376, 378, 380, 383, 384, 392
GOD FOREVER	253, 358
GOD IN HEAVEN	55, 267
GOD INCARNATE	155

GOD OF ABRAHAM	16, 237, 342
GOD OF GODS	65
GOD OF ISAAC	16
GOD OF ISRAEL	14, 34, 38, 59, 65, 170, 187, 225, 235, 268, 334
GOD OF JACOB	5
GOD OF THIS EVIL	137
GOD OF TRUTH	7, 72, 384
GOD OMNIPOTENT REIGNS	56, 273
GODHEAD	25, 169, 172
GOLD	31-33, 186
GOLD OF SHEBA	33
GOLDEN AGE	310
GOLDEN CITY	77
GOLDEN CROWN	145
GOOD	4, 10, 11, 19, 23, 40, 49-51, 60, 62, 63, 71, 90, 91, 96, 114, 139, 140, 159, 160, 181, 185, 188, 200, 202, 203, 207, 210, 212, 216, 223, 256, 260, 276, 283, 284, 288, 308, 313, 318, 321, 325, 328, 329, 342, 352, 353, 365, 373, 377, 379, 380, 388, 392
GOOD AND PLEASING	91
GOOD IN LIGHT	90
GOOD LAND	49, 62, 63
GOOD PASTURE	60
GOOD SHEPHERD	373
GOOD SOLDIER	203
GOOD TIDINGS	160, 223
GOOD WILL	256, 308, 321
GOODNESS	31, 76, 104, 128, 160, 180, 251, 314, 376
GORGEOUS	102
GOVERNED	12
GOVERNING AND	247

General Index

GOVERNMENT OF	33, 74, 131, 149, 208, 260, 344
GOVERNOR	37, 54, 110, 227, 247, 271, 315
GRACE	4, 26, 31, 129, 152, 158, 171, 177-180, 182, 198-201, 203, 321, 354, 366, 367, 393
GRACE AND GLORY	4
GRACIOUS	115, 251
GRAND	102, 375
GRAPHIC DEMONSTRATION	248
GRAVEN IMAGE	251
GREAT	5, 6, 11, 15, 19, 23, 24, 30, 31, 38, 39, 47, 50, 52, 55, 56, 59, 63, 64, 73, 75, 79, 80, 93, 130, 131, 137, 138, 143, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 161, 165, 186, 193, 194, 202, 206, 209, 210, 212, 216-219, 221, 229, 232, 244, 245, 249, 252, 261, 267-269, 272, 275, 287, 292, 297, 325, 333, 339, 355, 356, 358, 363, 367-369, 375, 383
GREAT ATONEMENT	130
GREAT CITY AMERICA	93
GREAT CLEVERNESS	138
GREAT DELIVERANCE	30
GREAT DRAGON	138
GREAT GOD	202, 212, 217, 367
GREAT GOVERNMENT	150
GREAT IMAGE	149, 150
GREAT IN MIGHT	165
GREAT JUDGMENT	209
GREAT KING	217, 232, 268
GREAT MEN	5, 93
GREAT MULTITUDE	56, 219, 272, 368, 369
GREAT NAME	5
GREAT NATION	15, 194
GREAT NEW PROSPERITY	339
GREAT REWARD	186

GREAT RIVER	15, 193
GREAT SERVITUDE	38
GREAT SUBSTANCE	11, 39, 363
GREAT TRIBULATION	287
GREAT TRUMPET	131
GREAT VOICES	56
GREAT WRATH	50
GREATER LOVE	125
GREATNESS	55, 72, 152, 170, 217, 225, 228, 303, 335, 342, 354
GREED	67, 138, 286
GREEK	85, 87, 90, 104, 107, 111, 113, 115, 123, 171, 190, 273, 283, 327, 345, 354-356, 361, 372
GREEN TO THE WAYS	105
GRIEF	21, 142, 144, 161, 177, 286
GRIEVING THORN	61
GRIEVOUS AFFLICTION	72
GRIP	44
GROANING	62
GROUP OF PEOPLE	66
GUARANTEES HIS KINGSHIP	324
GUARDIAN	193
GUARDING	315
GUARDS	3
GUIDING	315, 340
GUILE	115, 135
GUILT	21, 67, 292, 376
GUILT AND DESIROUS	292
GUILTLESS	3, 105
HAGAR	168, 194
HAIL STONES	28

General Index

HALLELUYAH	116, 130, 329
HALTED	152, 257, 260
HALTED A REMNANT	152
HAMPER FREE MOVEMENT	112
HAMPERED	112
HANGED	293
HARASS	10, 39, 61
HARD TO ENDURE	143
HARDSHIP	73, 143, 203, 206, 207
HARMLESS	105, 185
HARSH JUDGMENT	316
HARVEST OF THE EARTH IS RIPE	145
HATEFUL	126, 199, 363
HATING ONE ANOTHER	199, 363
HATRED	49, 205, 274, 286
HAUGHTINESS	53, 285
HE ABIDES FAITHFUL	330
HE IS AUTHENTIC	388
HE IS COME TO PROTECT	349
HE IS COME TO REDEEM	349
HE IS COME TO RESCUE	349
HE IS FULLY CAPABLE	355
HE IS GENUINE	388
HE IS THE GOD	238, 253, 295, 335
HE MADE THE WORLDS	157, 185
HE SET THE SUN	247
HE SHALL SAVE THE CHILDREN	33, 336
HE SOWS RIGHTEOUSNESS	326
HE WILL DWELL	57

HE WILL JOY	56
HE WILL REJOICE	56
HE WILL REST	56
HE WILL SAVE	56
HEAD	4, 30, 31, 37, 38, 87, 113, 114, 116, 145-148, 155, 161, 201, 211, 225, 274, 294, 351
HEAD OF THE HEATHEN	30
HEADSTONE OF ALL NATIONS	113
HEAL THE SICK	20
HEALED	6, 136
HEALING	128
HEALTH AND CURE	325
HEAR	22, 30, 86, 95, 104, 190, 214, 227, 237, 239, 252, 265, 267, 283, 285, 312, 318, 340, 363, 374, 385
HEARING OF HIS EARS	43, 47, 64
HEARS THE WORDS	187
HEARTBREAK	73, 143
HEATHEN	19, 30, 38, 47, 52, 147, 219, 225, 260, 262, 263, 268, 272, 291, 292, 338, 340
HEAVEN	8, 14, 16, 19, 20, 27, 43, 50, 52-56, 90, 91, 96, 116-118, 137, 140-142, 144, 145, 148, 150-152, 155, 161, 165, 170, 175, 187, 189, 195, 201, 203, 206, 209, 218, 219, 225-228, 231, 232, 235, 241, 256, 263, 265, 267, 268, 284, 287, 288, 295, 297, 299-301, 303, 305, 307, 312, 325, 328, 330, 335, 338, 344, 346, 352, 353, 356, 358, 368, 372, 376, 377, 380, 381, 385, 392, 393
HEAVEN ON EARTH	287, 330
HEAVENLY CALLING	190
HEAVENLY JERUSALEM	54, 189, 257
HEAVEN MINDED	90
HEAVENS	4, 28, 49, 52, 146, 151, 152, 181, 185, 215, 217, 218, 220, 231, 233, 234, 240, 241, 272, 281, 299, 311, 323, 324, 362, 370, 375, 388
HEAVINESS OF HEART	73

General Index

HEBREW FOREFATHERS	5
HEBREW ISRAELITES	17, 46, 235
HEBREW KINGSHIP	11
HEBREW NAME IS SECRET	163
HEBREW WORD	60, 72, 163, 166, 167, 277, 278, 321, 325, 343
HEDONISM	275
HEED	8, 54, 118, 227, 315, 334, 351, 378
HEINOUS	118, 126
HEIR OF THE WORLD	22
HEIRS	22, 203, 214, 331
HEIRSHIP	6
HELL	28, 74, 77, 117, 142, 243, 281
HELLISH	126
HER WICKEDNESS	93
HERITAGE	63, 261, 388
HESHBON	264-267
HIDDEN	57, 58, 80, 87, 89, 108, 164, 249, 253, 327, 341, 355, 371, 373
HIDDEN AND CONCEALED	253, 341
HIDDEN IN THE GREEK	327, 355
HIDDEN TRUTHS OF THE BIBLE	87
HIEROGLYPHIC	44
HIGH AND HOLY PLACE	291, 358
HIGH AND LOFTY ONE	291, 358
HIGH PRESSURE	61
HIGH PRIEST	2, 23, 181, 182, 185, 188, 190
HIGH SEAT	357
HIGH TOWER	27
HIGH-MINDED	11, 12, 52, 102
HIGHER AUTHORITY	307

HIGHLY EXALTED HIM	155
HIRELING	373, 374
HIS ABILITY IS UNMATCHED	355
HIS ABSOLUTE TRUST	195
HIS ANCIENTS	53, 255, 257
HIS ANGELS	98, 138, 143, 146, 210, 278, 289, 368, 378, 392
HIS ANOINTED	4, 9, 31, 241
HIS APPOINTMENT	102
HIS AUTHORITY	301, 306, 371
HIS BIRTH IS MYSTERIOUS	39
HIS BIRTHRIGHT	388
HIS BODY	148, 236
HIS CHILDREN	14, 32, 225
HIS CHOSEN	56, 65, 97
HIS CHOSEN SERVANTS	65
HIS CLEARNESS	170
HIS DISCIPLES	20, 173, 368
HIS DISCRETION	218, 234, 240
HIS DIVINE PLAN	196
HIS DIVINE RIGHT TO RULE	150
HIS DIVINE WILL	159
HIS DOMINION	41, 47, 55, 141, 149, 209, 228, 295-297, 300, 301, 324, 340, 341, 343, 380, 386
HIS DOUBLE	65
HIS ESCUTCHEON	368
HIS ESSENCE AS SPIRIT	171
HIS ETERNAL POWER	25
HIS ETERNAL STATE	26, 171
HIS ETERNAL STATE OF BEING	26
HIS EYELIDS TRY	231

General Index

HIS EYES BEHOLD	231, 293
HIS EYESIGHT	29
HIS FATHER	6, 14, 52, 90, 130, 153, 175, 210, 325, 333, 334, 368, 370
HIS FATHER DAVID	6, 52, 130, 153, 210, 325, 333
HIS FINAL REVELATION	366
HIS FIRSTBORN	5, 129
HIS FULFILLMENT	6
HIS GARMENTS IN WINE	48, 58, 69
HIS GENTLENESS	30
HIS GLORY	26, 31, 34, 97, 166, 170, 171, 173, 312, 328, 353, 361, 363-365, 367, 368
HIS GLORY IS ABOVE	328
HIS GREAT AND TERRIBLE NAME	221
HIS GREATNESS	170, 217
HIS HAIRS	145, 147
HIS HAND IS POWER	263, 269
HIS HOLY PROPHETS	6, 362
HIS HOLY TEMPLE	231
HIS HONORABLE WOMEN	32
HIS HUMANITY	45
HIS INDIGNATION	77, 217, 240, 300
HIS KINGDOM	9, 47, 52, 55, 56, 74, 130, 141, 147-149, 153, 159, 160, 210, 216, 228, 231, 232, 294-297, 299-301, 325, 333-335, 341, 342, 344, 357, 375, 378
HIS LOVE	56, 125, 140
HIS MAJESTIC HOLINESS	279
HIS MIGHTY ACTS	149, 295, 341
HIS MISSION	107
HIS MOUTH	28, 43, 47, 65, 135, 170, 229, 310, 371
HIS NAME	21, 22, 32, 34, 39, 44, 55, 57, 58, 64, 74, 79, 80, 159, 166, 194, 208, 218, 222, 273, 280, 289, 293, 314, 328, 335, 342, 385

The Messiah Revealed

HIS NAME ALONE	328
HIS NAME ONE	56, 57, 273
HIS NAME SHALL BE	34, 44, 58, 74, 166
HIS NOSTRILS	28, 29
HIS OBEDIENT ONES	11
HIS OWN WILL	65, 140, 353
HIS PAVILION	28
HIS PEOPLE	4-6, 22, 35, 57, 67, 165, 187, 264, 266, 267, 324, 334
HIS PHILOSOPHY	138
HIS PREARRANGED	196
HIS PRECIOUS BLOOD	394
HIS PRINCIPLES	306
HIS REALM	125
HIS REIGN	124, 291, 310
HIS REST	131
HIS REWARD	42, 51, 326
HIS RIGHT HAND	30-32, 98, 170, 232, 369
HIS ROYAL OFFICE	316
HIS SALVATION	30
HIS SAVING HEALTH	220
HIS SECRET PLACE	28
HIS SHEEP	46, 259
HIS SHOULDER	44, 58, 74, 208, 335
HIS SICKLE	145
HIS SOUL	177
HIS SPECIAL PEOPLE	278
HIS SPECIFIC NAME	89
HIS SPIRIT	138, 139, 266, 318
HIS SUBJECTS	125

General Index

HIS SUPERNATURAL	65
HIS SWORD	78
HIS TEMPLE	28
HIS TENDER MERCIES	342
HIS THRONE	8, 9, 14, 23, 146, 160, 215, 231, 232, 292, 294, 300, 315, 324, 335, 358
HIS TRAIN	232
HIS UNVEILED PRESENCE	65
HIS VOICE	28, 168, 190, 244
HIS WHEELS	146
HIS WILL	65, 90, 200, 212, 232
HIS WISDOM	218, 234, 240
HIS WONDERS	55, 297
HIS WORK	7, 42, 51, 72, 107, 127, 235, 358, 384
HIS WRATH	4, 27, 77, 217, 239, 300
HOLINESS	7, 8, 14, 104, 137, 165, 184, 187-189, 200, 201, 213, 218, 219, 268, 272, 276, 279, 283, 288, 307, 309, 343, 368
HOLY ANGELS	97, 364, 370, 376, 378
HOLY BIBLE	273, 345, 346
HOLY BOOK	197, 345
HOLY CALLING	393
HOLY CITY	128
HOLY COVENANT	7
HOLY GHOST	104, 199, 305, 353, 363
HOLY LAND	42
HOLY PRIESTHOOD	115
HOLY SCRIPTURES	99
HOLY TEMPLE	114, 231
HOMAGE	90, 271
HONEST	11, 105, 118, 306

HONESTY	104, 128, 180, 188, 213, 309, 311
HONEY	40, 48, 49, 62, 186
HONEYCOMB	186
HONOR	9, 31, 86, 90, 113, 146, 147, 158, 161, 210, 216, 218, 219, 226, 232, 269, 271, 299, 309, 310, 324, 342, 344, 346, 357, 358, 365, 385
HONOR AND MAJESTY	31, 146, 161, 218
HONORABLE	13, 32, 250, 252, 358
HOPE OF ETERNAL	203, 393
HOPE OF THE	203, 366
HOPELESS	161
HORIZONTAL POSITION	104
HORN	5, 6, 27, 334, 351, 358
HORN OF OIL	5
HORN OF SALVATION	6, 334, 351
HORNS	60, 346
HOSANNA	116, 130, 327, 328
HOSANNA IN THE HIGHEST	327, 328
HOSANNA TO THE SON	116
HOST OF HEAVEN	232, 256
HOUND	61
HOUSE	3-6, 8-15, 17, 18, 20-23, 32-34, 38, 39, 41, 43-45, 48, 50, 52, 54, 56-64, 66, 67, 72-75, 77-80, 89, 93, 94, 96, 97, 99, 102-105, 108, 110, 114, 115, 124, 126, 128-132, 137, 139, 141, 146, 148, 152-154, 157, 161, 164, 166, 180, 182, 184, 187, 191, 192, 201-203, 206-208, 211, 222, 227, 228, 233, 235, 236, 239, 244, 256, 257, 260, 261, 281, 285-288, 294, 299, 301, 314, 315, 322, 324, 325, 329, 331, 333, 334, 336-339, 347, 349-353, 357, 358, 361-363, 369, 370, 372-374, 376, 383, 385, 386, 394
HOUSE OF DAVID	14, 39, 124, 129, 187, 208, 256
HOUSE OF JACOB	52, 56, 130, 153, 228, 301, 325, 333, 357
HOUSE OF THE WICKED	4

General Index

HOUSEHOLD	114, 197, 206
HOW AND WHY	86
HOW TO DECODE	99, 103
HOW TO EARN	86
HOW TO OBTAIN	86
HOW TO PREVAIL	86
HOW TO PROFIT	86
HOW TO STAND	86
HOW TO SUCCEED	86
HOWL	223
HUMAN HEART	328, 377
HUMBLE	65, 89, 97, 125, 129, 160, 284, 292, 306, 312
HUMILIATION	368
HUNGER	72
HURRY AND MAKE HASTE	117
HYPOCRISIES	115
HYPOCRITICAL NATION	77
I AM	26, 37, 71, 75, 89, 130, 139, 142, 144, 160, 170-172, 189, 247, 273, 275, 291, 340, 352, 359, 373, 375, 381, 383, 384
I AM ALPHA AND OMEGA	37
I AM BUILDING ON	383
I AM RAISING	75
I AM THE FIRST	89, 170
I AM THE LAST	89
I AM WITHOUT DESCENT	37
I AND MY FATHER	173, 374
I COME	48, 380
I COMMAND YOU	73, 164
I FORMED	89

I JUDGE	381
I WILL SHAKE THE	52
IDEAL	35, 102
IDEAS	10, 109, 150, 238, 356
IDEATIONAL	102
IDENTIFY ESOTERIC	87
IDIOT	41
IDOLATROUS NEIGHBORS	196
IGNOBLE	118
IGNORANCE	118
IGNORANT	20, 39, 75, 208, 222, 294, 313, 370
IGNORED	115, 116
ILL WILL	138, 205
ILLEGALLY CONVICTED	123
IMAGE OF THE BEAST	149
IMMATURE	111
IMMORAL PRACTICES	94
IMPARTIAL	307
IMPECCABILITY	309
IMPOSED STANDARD	305
IMPOSES RESTRICTIONS	111
IMPRISON	112
IN DEED AND IN TRUTH	133
IN HIS SANCTUARY	218
IN ME IS YOUR HELP	245
IN MY FURY	50
IN THE BEGINNING	25, 26, 171, 216, 359
INCOMPREHENSIBLE	167
INCONTROVERTIBLE EXISTENCE	323

General Index

INCORRUPT	105
INCORRUPTIBILITY	104, 113, 213, 309
INCORRUPTIBLE	12, 34, 330, 379
INCREDIBLY WEALTHY	339
INCULCATE THE	351
INDECIPHERABLE	109
INDEPENDENT AND SELF-GOVERNING	247, 303
INDEPENDENT OF TIME	253
INDICATOR	19
INDIGNATION	77, 174, 217, 240, 300
INDISPENSABLE	21
INDISTINCTNESS	73
INDIVIDUALISM	138
INDUCTION	13
INEQUITY	128, 182
INEXPERIENCED	104, 111
INFALLIBLE	121, 186
INFINITE MERCY	376
INFINITY	10, 375
INFLECTING EXCRUCIATING PAIN	143
INFLUENCE THE IDEAS	109
INHABITANTS OF JERUSALEM	39, 129, 151
INHERIT THE KINGDOM	98
INHERITED	2
INIQUITOUS	118, 126
INIQUITY	7, 8, 14, 29, 53, 67, 72, 128, 129, 182, 183, 185, 199, 202, 251, 261, 312, 378, 384, 392
INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS	67, 251
INITIAL PREPARATION	323
INITIATE	71

INJUSTICE SYSTEM	294
INNER LIBERATION	350
INNER PART	279
INNUMERABLE	54, 189, 257
INOFFENSIVE	105
INQUIRY	95, 100
INSTITUTE	71
INSTITUTION	11-13, 191-193, 196, 339
INSTITUTION OF FAITH	192
INSTITUTION TO GUARD	193
INSTITUTION TO GUIDE	193
INSTRUCT	193
INSTRUCTED	27
INSTRUCTION AND EXPERIENCE	248
INSTRUCTIVE ONE	11
INSTRUMENTS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS	187
INTELLECTUAL	10, 102
INTELLECTUAL WORLD	10
INTELLECTUALLY PENETRATING	109
INTELLIGENCE	25, 74
INTENSE MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL	143
INTENSELY ABSORBED	107
INTERDEPENDENT	12
INTERPRET	103, 150, 345
INTERPRET THE VISION	150
INTERPRETATION	24
INTERROGATE	88
INTIMATE CONNECTION	9
INTOLERANCE	293

General Index

INTRODUCTION	13, 321
INVENTIVE	355
INVESTIGATE	87, 249
INVESTIGATION	95
INVESTITURE	124
INVIOLABILITY	9
INVISIBLE THINGS	25
IRREFUTABLE	121
ISAAC	16, 18, 21, 62, 63, 194-196, 237, 248-250, 262
ISAIAH PROPHESED	232
ISHMAEL	194
ISRAEL	1, 2, 4-6, 8, 10-14, 17, 18, 20-23, 33, 34, 37-39, 41, 43-46, 48-50, 52, 54, 56, 57, 59-67, 69, 72-75, 77-80, 89, 93, 94, 96, 97, 99, 102-105, 108, 110, 114, 124, 126, 128- 132, 137, 139, 141, 146, 148, 151-154, 157, 161, 164-166, 170, 180, 182-184, 187, 191, 192, 196, 197, 201-203, 205-208, 211, 213, 221, 222, 225, 227, 233, 235-237, 239, 241, 244, 245, 248, 249, 257, 260, 261, 264-266, 268, 273, 278-281, 283-288, 294, 299, 301, 309, 314, 315, 317, 318, 322-324, 326, 329, 331, 333, 334, 336- 339, 347, 349-353, 357, 358, 361-364, 369, 370, 372-374, 376, 377, 385, 386, 394
ISRAEL COVENANT	14
ISRAEL HIS INHERITANCE	5
ISRAELITES	17, 46, 235
IVORY PALACES	32
JABBOK	264
JACOB	5, 16, 18, 21, 49, 52, 56, 62, 63, 69, 130, 153, 167, 228, 237, 239, 247-250, 261, 262, 301, 318, 325, 333, 357
JACOB HIS PEOPLE	5
JACOB PROPHESED	130
JACOB WRESTLED A MAN	167
JAHAZ	264, 266

JEALOUS	18, 248, 251
JEALOUS BROTHERS	248
JERUSALEM	2, 21, 35, 39, 41, 42, 50, 53, 54, 57, 86, 128, 129, 131, 151, 189, 255, 257, 260, 299, 330, 337, 366
JORDAN	264, 266
JOSEPH	98, 271
JOY IN THE HOLY	305
JOYFUL SINGING	77
JUDAH	2, 37-42, 44, 46, 49, 52, 64, 69, 75, 86, 127, 164, 191, 206, 223, 313, 315, 317, 338, 346, 375
JUDAH AS A GOVERNOR	315
JUDAH IS BLACK	38
JUDAS FAMILY	105
JUDGE	10, 11, 33, 37, 39, 43, 47, 60, 61, 64, 125, 160, 189, 210, 219, 220, 227, 272, 280, 292, 306, 310, 311, 313, 316, 336, 362, 364, 380, 381, 385, 386, 388
JUDGE OF ISRAEL	37
JUDGE THE POOR	33, 43, 47, 64, 310, 336
JUDGE THE WORLD	220, 227, 292, 311, 336, 364, 386
JUDGES	27, 136, 154, 167, 210, 307, 328, 333, 385
JUDGMENT AND SALVATION	41
JUDGMENTS	12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 22, 29, 39, 43, 53, 54, 59, 63, 66, 67, 73, 74, 76, 93, 99, 108, 118, 125, 126, 128-130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 138, 139, 157, 168, 169, 174, 175, 177-190, 196-198, 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 216, 219, 222, 226, 227, 244, 251, 253, 255, 260, 261, 263, 275, 279-281, 283, 286, 288, 289, 292-294, 306, 311, 312, 314, 317, 322, 327, 328, 330, 334, 351, 358, 362, 364-367, 369, 377, 385-388
JUDICIAL DECISION	277
JUDICIAL MURDER	21, 23, 96, 105, 110, 114, 115, 117, 123, 125, 126, 129, 132, 136, 137, 144, 154, 158, 172-175, 177-180, 184, 189, 190, 197, 201, 205, 211, 213, 226, 262, 316, 322, 330, 331, 346, 347, 354, 364, 366, 370, 373, 374, 392, 394

General Index

JURISDICTION	301, 356
JUST	7, 8, 11, 41, 62, 67, 72, 125, 184, 186, 189, 200, 202, 252, 274, 306, 330, 337, 384, 388, 389
JUST AND RIGHT	7, 72, 384
JUST CLAIM	389
JUST JUDGE	125
JUSTICE	35, 44, 47, 48, 62, 64, 74, 124, 125, 128, 188, 213, 245, 291, 292, 305-307, 310, 312, 313, 335, 362
JUSTICE AND PEACE	124
JUSTIFICATION	132, 192, 198
JUSTIFIED	132, 178, 179, 200, 203, 213
JUSTIFY MANY	177
KEEP THE FAITH	379
KEEP YOUR EYES PEELED	87
KEPT BY THE POWER	331
KEY ATTRIBUTES	326
KEY FACTOR	150
KEY OF DAVID	335
KEY TITLES	6
KEY UNFULFILLED	45
KINDNESS AND LOVE	199, 363
KINDREDS	17, 54, 144, 191, 218, 227
KING OF HESHBON	265-267
KING OF ISRAEL	1, 2, 43, 56, 239, 309, 324, 357
KING OF JUDAH	2
KING OF KINGS	66, 158, 357
KING OF PARADISE	10, 40
KING OF PEACE	24
KING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS	24
KING OF SALEM	24

KING OF THE LAST DAYS	1
KING OF ZION	42, 337
KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM	286
KINGDOM OF	14, 19, 20, 33, 40, 104, 108, 114, 118, 127, 139, 149, 160, 179, 203, 223, 228, 232, 267, 268, 278, 281, 283, 288, 295, 297, 299, 305-308, 310, 321, 327, 328, 331, 341, 344, 349, 373, 375-377
KINGDOM OF DAVID	14
KINGDOM OF PEACE	40, 108, 127, 310
KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD	56, 219, 229, 295, 356
KINGS	4, 5, 15, 24, 27, 33, 66, 150, 158, 180, 182, 241, 255, 263, 271, 281, 324, 328, 357, 375
KINGS AND PRINCES	271
KINGS AND RULERS	241, 255
KINGS OF SHEBA	33
KINGS OF TARSHISH	33
KINGS OF THE EARTH	4, 5, 180, 182, 328
KINGSHIP OF DAVID	10, 69
KISS THE SON	27
KNOW AND UNDERSTAND	63, 89
KNOWLEDGE HIDDEN	57
KNOWLEDGE OF	9, 10, 49, 71-73, 86, 99, 100, 108-110, 126, 136, 146, 150, 163, 177, 188, 195, 199, 203, 222, 248, 259, 314, 327, 351, 365, 367, 376, 379, 380
KNOWLEDGE OF THE LAWS	71, 73, 108, 126, 314
KNUCKLEHEAD	41
LACK	10, 49, 143, 294
LACK OF MORAL TEACHINGS	143
LAI D UP	113
LAI D WASTE	143
LAMB-LIKE	97
LAME, BLIND	20

General Index

LAMEBRAIN	41
LAND OF MORIAH	195
LAST ENEMY	211, 357
LAST WORDS OF DAVID	4
LATTER DAYS	55, 130, 149, 314
LAUD	124
LEVITICAL SYSTEM	181
LAW	13, 14, 18, 22, 35, 66, 71, 126, 153, 163, 166, 181, 183, 186, 197, 222, 277, 307, 312, 343, 369, 380, 381
LAWS	12, 17, 19, 21, 22, 39, 42, 53, 54, 66, 67, 74, 76, 93, 108, 118, 125, 126, 128-130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 138, 139, 157, 168, 169, 174, 175, 177-185, 187-190, 196-198, 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 216, 222, 226, 227, 244, 251, 253, 255, 260, 261, 263, 275, 280, 283, 288, 289, 293, 294, 311, 314, 317, 327, 328, 330, 334, 362, 364- 367, 369, 377, 385-388
LAW AND JUSTICE	35
LAW-LOVING	13
LAWGIVER	40, 41, 46, 69, 127
LAWLESSNESS	17, 293, 307
LAY	16, 53, 113, 115, 117, 125, 133, 193, 195, 337, 379
LEADER(S)	42, 60, 61, 98, 110, 247, 259, 275, 294, 373
LEAN CATTLE	60
LEAP FOR JOY	104
LEARN	86, 87, 95, 97, 99, 117, 231, 249
LEARN BY EXPERIENCE	99
LEARN HOW TO	86, 87, 99
LEARN OF ME	97
LEARNED	249, 275, 353, 355
LEARNING THE WAYS	377
LEGAL DECISIONS	318

LEGAL GUARANTEES	389
LEGAL VALIDITY	273
LEGALIZE	71
LEGALLY	310
LEGITIMATE CLAIMS	306
LENGTH OF DAYS	31
LEOPARD	48
LEPERS	20
LET MY PEOPLE GO	350
LET YOU GO	164
LEVITES	279
LEWISBURG	123
LIABILITY	73
LIBERATOR	124
LIBERTY	124, 161, 287, 356
LICK THE DUST	33
LIE	8, 14, 23, 48, 52, 113, 203, 338, 365, 393
LIFE ETERNAL	96, 98, 198, 211, 392
LIFE-GIVING POWER	9
LIFT UP THE SON	107
LIFT UP YOURSELF	160
LIGHT	8, 26, 29, 53, 59, 72, 73, 75, 76, 80, 87, 90, 93, 95, 97, 118, 146, 163, 180, 199, 233, 256, 281, 307, 313, 328, 366, 367, 387
LIGHT MY CANDLE	29
LIGHT OF A CANDLE	93
LIGHT OF THE BODY	118
LIGHT OF THE GENTILES	75, 313
LIGHTLESSNESS	73
LIGHTNINGS	28

General Index

LIGHTS	26
LIMITED	13, 91, 110, 152
LIMITS MOVEMENT	111
LINEAGE OF DAVID	324, 357
LITMUS TEST	19
LITTLE CHILD	48
LITTLE LOWER THAN THE ANGELS	147, 158
LIVE, AND NOT DIE	48
LIVELY STONES	115
LIVING GOD	54, 80, 117, 184, 189, 217, 239, 252, 257, 297, 300, 301, 326, 346, 392
LIVING IN MALICE	199, 363
LOFTY POSITION	9
LOGICAL	1, 221
LOGOS	25, 172
LONGSUFFERING	251
LOOSE ON EARTH	118
LOOSE THE SEALS	85, 345
LOOSED IN HEAVEN	118
LOOSENING THE SEALS	371
LORD	3, 32, 57, 66, 96, 154, 155, 158, 165, 211, 214, 228, 251, 285, 287, 288, 347, 352, 357
LORD OF ALL	214
LORD OF HEAVEN AND EARTH	96
LORD OF LORDS	66, 158, 357
LOST SHEEP	4-6, 8, 10-13, 17, 18, 20-23, 33, 38, 39, 41, 43, 44, 46, 48, 50, 52, 54, 56-64, 66, 67, 72-75, 77-80, 89, 93, 94, 96, 97, 99, 102-105, 108, 110, 114, 124, 126, 128-132, 137, 139, 141, 146, 148, 152-154, 157, 161, 164, 166, 174, 180, 182, 184, 187, 191, 201- 203, 206-208, 222, 227, 233, 235, 236, 239, 244, 257, 259-261, 281, 283, 287, 288, 294, 299, 313-315, 322, 324, 331, 333, 334, 336-339, 349-353, 358, 361-363,

	369, 370, 372-374, 376, 385, 386, 394
LOST FROM THE LACK	259
LOT	192
LOVE	8, 27, 56, 75, 125, 133, 134, 138-140, 143, 185, 195, 199, 200, 213, 231, 274, 275, 289, 307, 315, 321-323, 338, 363, 378, 379, 392, 394
LOVE IS A COVENANT WORD	322
LOVE TO TORMENT	143
LOVING OBEDIENCE	125
LOWLY IN HEART	97
LOYALTY	19, 20, 22, 321, 322
LUCIFER	11, 49, 96, 105, 135, 137-139, 142, 143, 151, 152, 203, 207, 213, 236, 238, 243, 244, 257, 260, 283, 289, 295, 297, 299, 306, 307, 318, 326, 328, 339, 365, 374, 376, 378-380, 384
LUCIFER AND HIS ANGELS	143
LUCIFER IS THE CAUSE	142
LUSTS OF MEN	136, 202
LUSTS OF THE FLESH	138
MADE	5, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20-26, 28, 30-32, 34, 51, 57, 60, 90, 91, 97, 113, 116, 126, 127, 129, 135, 137, 147, 153, 154, 157, 158, 161, 164, 171, 172, 177, 178, 181, 185, 188, 189, 191-193, 197, 199-201, 203, 211-213, 217, 218, 222, 233-235, 239-241, 260, 266, 269, 273, 278, 285, 313, 316, 329, 331, 334, 336, 340, 347, 352, 354, 365-367, 371, 380, 391
MADE OF A WOMAN	126
MADE UNDER THE LAW	126
MADNESS	179
MAGIC CHARM	235
MAJESTY OF THE	47, 64, 206
MAKE A FORMAL	89
MAKE AN EARNEST	88, 89
MAKE AN IMPRESSION	85
MAKE YOU READY	86

General Index

MALICE	115, 199, 363
MALIGNED	127
MAN CHILD	315
MAN IS INCAPABLE	91
MAN LAY DOWN	125
MANDATE	277
MANIFESTED THE GODHEAD	172
MANIFESTED THE LOVE	133
MANIFESTING THE NAME	108
MANOAH	169
MANUMISSION	350
MANUMIT	349
MANUSCRIPTS	12
MANY LEADERS	60
MANY SONS	158
MARCH	243
MARK THE BABE	102
MARK THE TIME	102
MARVELOUS WORKS	164, 355
MARY AND JOSEPH	98
MASTER	3, 43, 86, 95, 211, 212, 247, 288
MASTERLY	343, 355
MASTERSHIP	343
MATERIAL AND TEMPORAL DELIVERANCE	352
MATERIAL EXISTENCE	66
MATERIALISM	138, 274, 305
MATTER OF DIVINE COMMANDMENT	277
MATTER OF DIVINE DETERMINATION	277
MATTER OF DIVINE LAW	277

MATTER OF DIVINE RULE	277
MEAN	58, 118, 126
MEDEBA	265
MEEK	43, 47, 64, 97, 160, 310
MEEKNESS AND GENTLENESS	316
MELCHIZEDEK	23, 24, 219, 334
MELCHIZEDEK, KING	24
MELT INTO TEARS	144
MEN OF HONOR	342
MEN OF NOTABILITY	342
MEN OF POPULARITY	342
MEN OF PRESTIGE	342
MEN OF RENOWN	342
MEN OF STARDOM	342
MEN OF TRUTH	7
MENTAL CALM	142
MENTAL CAPTIVE	161
MENTAL COMPETENCE	12
MENTAL GRASP	86
MERCENARY	373
MERCIFUL	29, 251, 321
MERCY	6, 31, 34, 52, 79, 88, 89, 160, 183, 199, 220, 221, 231, 241, 261, 268, 284, 293, 310, 321-323, 335, 338, 363, 376
MERCY SEAT	183, 221
MESSIAH	1-5, 10-14, 20, 33, 35, 37, 39-49, 51-53, 56-58, 60, 64, 65, 69-71, 73, 80, 85, 102-104, 108-110, 112, 113, 116, 117, 119, 123, 124, 126-128, 130, 153, 155, 164, 183, 184, 186, 196, 206-209, 211, 214, 235, 287, 288, 312, 321, 322, 324, 334, 336, 337, 340, 342, 343, 357, 370, 371, 380, 388
MERCY SEAT EASTWARD	183

General Index

MESSIAH SHOOT	124
MESSIANIC	1, 6, 9-11, 24, 35, 70, 123-125, 167, 361
MESSIANIC EXPECTATION(S)	1, 10, 11, 123
MESSIANIC HOPE	1
MESSIANIC PROMISES	6
MESSIANIC PROPHECY	24, 167
MESSIANIC ESCHATOLOGICAL	35
MESSIANIC RESTORATION	361
MESSIANIC RULER	70, 124
METAPHORICALLY	95, 96, 98
METHODS	83
METICULOUS	102
MICAIAH PROPHESED	232
MIDDLE WALL	23, 205, 212, 340
MIGHTY NATION	19
MIGHTY WORKS	96, 116
MILITARY POWER	337
MILK AND HONEY	40, 62
MIND TO SEE	118
MIND-BLOWING	102
MINE ANOINTED	2
MINISTER	18, 178, 181, 292, 311, 369, 378
MIRACLES	163, 166, 354, 355
MIRACULOUS	163, 222, 354, 393
MISEDUCATION	74
MISFORTUNE	73, 142
MISSION	46, 102, 107
MISSION OF THE MESSIAH	46
MODEST ENTREATY	89

MOLEST	10
MONEY FOR THEMSELVES	61
MORAL	11, 113, 143, 186, 250, 252, 256, 280, 311, 376, 378, 389
MORALITY	104, 128, 180, 213, 223, 309
MORALIZE	71
MORALLY SACRED	250, 278
MORALLY WEAK	149
MORE PERFECT TABERNACLE	181
MOSES	21, 168, 170, 178, 181-183, 185, 190, 197, 248, 265, 273, 362, 363
MOST APPROVED	102
MOST BLESSED	31, 161
MOST DISTANT TIMES	342
MOST HIGH	24, 31, 55, 146, 152, 159, 228, 232, 248, 252, 253, 268, 280, 281, 299, 333, 335
MOST IMPORTANT PERSON	102
MOTHER OF ARABS	168
MOTHER OF ISHMAEL	194
MOUNT ZION	53, 54, 153, 189, 227, 255, 257, 301
MOUNTAINS	146, 195, 223, 294
MOURN	129, 144, 368
MOURNING	73, 371
MUFFLE UP	111
MULTITUDE OF ISLANDS	272
MURDER	21, 23, 96, 105, 110, 114, 115, 117, 123, 125, 126, 129, 132, 136, 137, 144, 154, 158, 172-175, 177-180, 184, 189, 190, 197, 201, 205, 211, 213, 226, 262, 286, 316, 322, 330, 331, 346, 347, 354, 364, 366, 370, 373, 374, 392, 394
MUSICIANS	93
MUST HAVE FAITH	351
MUST LOVE ONE ANOTHER	133
MY ANGER	50

General Index

MY ANOINTED	4
MY ARMS	30
MY BLOOD	178, 197
MY BUCKLER	27
MY BURDEN IS LIGHT	97
MY CHOSEN	13, 334
MY COMMANDMENTS	14, 317
MY COVENANT	14, 15, 192-194, 317
MY CRY	28
MY DAY	26
MY DELIVERER	7, 27
MY DISCIPLES	71
MY DOCTRINE	72, 384
MY FAITHFULNESS	14
MY FLOCK	59-61
MY FORTRESS	7, 27
MY GLORY	75
MY GOD	27-30
MY HANDS TO WAR	30
MY HEART	3
MY HIGH TOWER	27
MY HOLINESS	8, 14
MY HOLY HILL	4, 147
MY KING	4, 147
MY LAW	14
MY LOVING KINDNESS	14
MY MIND	3
MY PEOPLE ISRAEL	14, 37
MY RECORD IS TRUE	380

MY ROCK	7, 27, 30, 383, 384
MY SCHOOL IS EASY	97
MY SERVANT	14, 45, 51, 239, 334
MY SON	4, 14, 21, 57, 147, 157, 334
MY SPEECH	72
MY STATUTES	14, 317
MY STEPS	30
MY STRENGTH	27
MY WHOLE HEART	51, 164
MY WHOLE SOUL	51
MY YOKE	97
MYRRH	32
MYSTERIOUS	39, 80, 96, 110
MYSTERY OF HIS WILL	212
MYSTICAL FIGURE	40
NADAB	170
NAME	5, 15, 21-23, 30, 32, 34, 39, 43-45, 47, 49, 55, 57, 58, 64, 72, 74, 75, 79, 80, 89, 99, 102, 103, 107, 108, 113, 114, 116, 130, 146, 148, 151, 155, 157, 159, 163, 165-169, 194, 206, 208, 209, 212, 216, 218, 221-223, 228, 237, 239, 248-250, 252, 256, 259, 268, 273, 280, 289, 291, 293, 314, 327, 328, 333, 335, 342, 346, 350, 352, 358, 365, 367, 372, 374, 376, 377, 384, 385
NAMELESSNESS	73
NARROW STRIPS OF CLOTH	111
NATION OF OPPRESSORS	11
NATIONAL UNIT	66
NATIONALLY	310
NAZARITES WERE PURE	280
NECESSARY	20, 284
NEED FOR PROOF	88

General Index

NEEDFUL	20
NEEDLEWORK	32
NEW COVENANT OF	5
NEW DOCTRINE	384
NEW ERA	70
NEW FUTURE	1
NEW HEART	313
NEW STATE	26
NEW WAY OF THINKING	75, 307
NEWNESS OF LIFE	366
NO BIRTH RECORD	341
NO CAUSE OF DEATH	96
NO LASTING SOLUTION	237
NO PEACE ON EARTH	237
NO SAVIOR BESIDE ME	245
NOAH	351
NOBLE	11, 12, 252
NOBLE-MINDED	12
NOBLES OF THE CHILDREN	170
NONCOERCION	161
NONRECOGNITION	73
NONSPIRITUAL	126
NOPHAH	265
NORTH	17, 45
NORTH COUNTRY	45
NOTABLE	101
NOTEWORTHY	101
NOUN	163
OBEDIENCE	18-20, 22, 70, 125, 175, 179, 199, 306, 353, 391

OBEDIENCE OF HIS LAWS	306
OBEDIENCE OF ONE	199
OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH	175
OBEY HIS VOICE	168, 244
OBEYED MY VOICE	16, 19
OBJECTIVE ATTITUDE	307
OBLIGATED AND ACCOUNTABLE	322
OBLIGATION	90, 273
OBLIGATORY	21
OBSCENITY	365
OBSERVE	73, 87, 222, 249, 377
OBSERVE THE BABE	87
OBTAIN	85, 86, 96, 99, 125, 379
OFFER DEVOUT	90
OFFER HOMAGE	90
OFFICE	117, 309, 315, 316, 388
OFFICERS IN GOVERNMENT	96
OG THE KING OF BASHAN	267
OIL OF GLADNESS	32, 147, 159
OIL OLIVE AND OF HONEY	48
OLD TESTAMENT	1, 2, 41, 57, 65, 115, 152, 287, 307, 322
OLD TESTAMENT GOD	65
OMNIPOTENT REIGNS	56, 219, 229, 273
OMNISCIENCE	91
ONE B-APT-ISM	228
ONE GOD	371
ON HIGH	5, 157, 186, 255, 367
ON THE LEVEL	13
ONE	1, 6, 9, 11, 15, 17, 22, 23, 26, 45, 46, 50, 52-57,

General Index

	60, 61, 64-67, 80, 81, 88, 89, 91, 97, 98,
	101, 110, 115, 118, 119, 125, 129, 133, 134, 140, 144, 145, 147, 154, 155, 165,
	169, 172, 173, 177, 180, 182, 188, 192, 195, 198, 199, 205, 206, 208, 209, 212,
	214, 225, 226, 228, 239, 241, 248, 252, 260, 262, 266, 273, 274, 278, 280, 284,
	286, 291, 306, 307, 316, 318, 321, 322, 326, 328, 340, 346, 352, 353, 358, 363, 368, 370, 381, 383, 384
ONE BODY	205
ONE FATHER	228
ONE GOD	188, 228
ONE IN AUTHORITY	89
ONE IN PARTICULAR	101
ONE LAW FOR ALL	307
ONE LORD	57, 228
ONE MAN	66, 177, 198
ONE MAN'S DISOBEDIENCE	198
ONE NAME	228
ONE NEW FAMILY	205
ONE PARTICULAR DECADE	101
ONE PERSON	67
ONE SHEPHERD	46, 60, 61, 64, 214
ONLY SON	16, 129, 195
OPEN	75, 105, 118, 288, 318, 335, 345, 346
OPEN SEPULCHER	318
OPEN THE BOOK	346
OPINION	85, 388
OPPOSITION	138, 205, 379
OPPRESS	39, 281, 306
OPPRESSION	73, 144, 233, 339, 349, 350, 363
OPPRESSOR	33, 59, 61, 62, 74, 233, 234, 244, 252, 317, 336, 350
OPPRESSORS	10, 11, 38, 61-63, 74, 77, 78, 105, 131, 237, 293, 294, 317, 350, 351, 362, 374

ORDAINMENT	191, 277
ORDER OF HOLY ANGELS	376
ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK	219, 334
ORDINANCES AND LAWS	7
ORDINATION	124
ORGANIZATION	191
ORGANIZE	71, 74
ORIENTAL CUSTOM	107
ORIGINAL FORM	172
ORIGINATED EVERYTHING	25
OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS	44, 49, 64, 314
ORGIASTIC	252
OUR GOD	7, 8, 17, 30, 56, 72, 170, 228, 229, 241, 252, 266, 267, 349, 357, 358, 383, 384
OUR ROCK	7
OUR SHIELD	4
OUT OF THIS WORLD	101
OUTCASTS	131, 260
OUTCASTS OF ISRAEL	260
OUTCOME	83, 91
OUTER PART WAS	279
OUTRAGEOUS	126
OVER TAXED	292
OVERTHROWN	152
OVERTURN	127
OWN PROTECTION	66
OX	48
PAINS	142
PAINTED A FALSE	146
PARADISE	10, 40, 70, 125

General Index

PARALLEL	45
PARDONING	21, 179
PARTAKERS	76, 190
PASSWORD	44
PASTORS	59
PATRIARCH	24
PATRIARCHAL	273
PAVED WORK	170
PEACE	2, 20, 23, 24, 33, 40, 43, 44, 47, 48, 50-52, 58, 74, 80, 86, 108, 116, 124, 125, 127, 128, 130, 131, 137, 138, 142, 155, 180, 188, 201, 205-208, 212-214, 223, 237, 256, 265, 272, 275, 285, 286, 305, 310, 312, 318, 325, 335-338, 340, 344, 384
PEACEABLE	65, 160, 188
PEACEMAKING	133, 178
PECULIAR	101, 185, 202
PECULIAR PEOPLE	185, 202
PENALTY	362
PENITENTIARY	123
PEOPLE ARE ANNOYED	142
PEOPLE ARE SUFFERING BODILY PAIN	142
PEOPLE ARE SUFFERING MISFORTUNE	142
PEOPLE THAT WERE SILENT	129
PERCEIVE	85, 133, 151, 192, 210, 213, 244, 249, 250, 274, 345, 368, 371
PERCEIVE SUPERIOR POWER	250
PERFECT	7, 8, 30, 34, 72, 158, 181, 186, 187, 189, 200, 252, 275, 279, 316, 326, 354, 375, 378, 379, 384
PERFECT DAY	8
PERFECT EXAMPLE	316
PERFECT HEART	8, 34
PERFORM YOUR VOWS	223

PERFORMANCE	88
PERISH	8, 27, 55, 77, 125, 131, 166, 209, 217, 240, 248, 291, 292, 374
PERISH IN AMERICA	131
PERMANENT FORCE	125
PERMANENT RIGHT TO RULE	46
PERPENDICULAR	389
PERPETUITY	358
PERSECUTE	10, 39, 158
PERSECUTORS	38
PERSEVERANCE	215
PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE OF	248
PERTURBATION	73
PERVERSION	365
PETITION	89, 90, 277
PHYSICAL ACCOMPLISHMENTS	8
PHYSICAL ARK	235
PHYSICAL COMING	129
PHYSICAL FORM	62
PHYSICAL PRESENCE OF	235
PHYSICAL REPRESENTATION	235
PHYSICAL SKIES	377
PIETY	218, 309, 321
PINBRAIN	41
PIOUS	200, 278, 280
PIOUS WORSHIPERS	280
PIPERS	93
PLACE OF CONFINEMENT	123
PLAGUES OF DESTRUCTION	75, 245
PLAINS OF MAMRE	25

General Index

PLAN OF יְהוָה	86
PLANET EARTH	11, 159, 247, 383
PLEASURES OF LIFE	274
PLEDGE OF REDEMPTION	14
PLOT	4
PLUMB	113
PLUTOCRACY	339
POLITICAL AND NATIONAL	141, 303
POLITICAL UNIT	247
POOR	33, 43, 47, 64, 80, 125, 143, 222, 306, 310, 311, 313, 336, 358
POOR AND INNOCENT	306
PORNOGRAPHY	365
POSITIVE PROSPECT	164
POSSESSED WITH DEVILS	6
POTENTATE	256, 288, 303, 355, 357
POVERTY	48, 73, 143, 206, 207, 294, 306
POWER	9, 25, 55, 56, 89, 110, 118, 137, 141, 142, 144, 148, 154, 157, 159, 161, 169, 179, 184, 185, 209, 211, 215, 217, 219, 221, 225, 226, 228, 234-236, 240, 247-250, 252, 263, 269, 273, 283, 284, 286, 288, 289, 292, 293, 295, 297, 299, 301, 303, 325, 331, 337, 339, 341-344, 346, 347, 349, 352, 354-357, 364, 367, 368, 371, 372, 384, 385, 387-389, 391, 392
POWER AND PRESENCE	235, 236
POWER AND MIGHT	263, 269
POWER OF PRAYER	225
POWER OF SPIRITUAL DARKNESS	179
POWER OVER ALL FLESH	154, 211, 356, 391
POWER OVER THE EARTH	141
POWER TO DELEGATE AUTHORITY	141
POWERFUL VS. WEAK	313

POWERFUL WORKS	249
POWERS	27, 144, 161, 164, 212, 222, 252, 355, 388
PRACTICED CHILD SACRIFICE	196
PRAISE	32, 53, 56, 61, 75, 89, 90, 116, 130, 164, 166, 200, 216, 219-221, 227, 229, 232, 256, 260, 291, 293, 299, 328, 343, 353
PRAY HUMBL Y	89
PRAYER	33, 88, 90, 225, 241
PREACHED	19, 21, 184, 203, 362
PREACHERS OF THIS	236
PREACHING PEACE	52, 206
PRECIOUS	33, 115-117, 182, 184, 394
PRECIOUS CORNER	115
PRECISE	102
PREDESTINATED	140, 200, 353
PREEMINENCE	162, 201, 301
PREEMINENT	101, 212, 252
PREINCARNATE APPEARANCES	168, 169
PREPARE	71, 86
PRESCRIBED PUNISHMENT	305
PRESENCE	56, 65, 88, 235, 236, 362, 370, 371, 373, 375, 392
PRESENCE OF יהוה	56, 235, 236, 362, 373, 392
PRESENTS	33, 337
PREVAILED	346
PREVENT	31, 65, 85
PREY	60, 61, 77, 266
PRICKING BRIER	61
PRIEST	2, 3, 23, 24, 181, 182, 185, 188, 190, 219, 334
PRINCE OF PEACE	2, 40, 44, 52, 58, 74, 124, 155, 208, 335, 337
PRINCIPALITIES	27

General Index

PRINCIPLE	313
PRINCIPLED	11, 186
PRINCIPLES	12, 13, 306, 310, 311, 322, 376, 388, 389
PRINCIPLES OF NATURAL	310
PRISON	21, 75, 108, 112, 123, 129, 132, 135, 137, 145, 151, 154, 161, 184, 211, 255, 350, 367, 370
PRISON HOUSE	75
PRISON SLAVERY	350
PRISONERS	75, 255
PRIVATE	110
PRIVILEGED	110
PRIVILY SLANDERS	34
PROCESS OF ORGANIZING	12
PROCLAIM	71, 161
PROCURE	96
PRODUCE	96, 250
PROFANE	126
PROFIT	86, 96, 318
PROFOUND	109
PROJECT	83, 84
PROMISE	5, 15-18, 21-23, 70, 127, 190, 197, 205, 214, 262, 330, 335
PROMISE TO ABRAHAM	15, 262
PROMISE TO JACOB	16
PROMISED LAND	149
PROPER TIME OF DELIVERY	331
PROPHECY	4, 24, 37, 38, 45, 46, 116, 124, 127, 151, 167, 284, 333
PROPHECY OF DANIEL	151
PROPHECIES IN MATTHEW	6
PROPHECY OF THE MESSIAH	4, 46
PROPHECY REGARDING TIME	127

PROPHETS	2, 6, 17, 94, 114, 137, 157, 188, 191, 202, 206, 285, 286, 295, 300, 354, 362, 385, 391
PROPITIATION	133, 178, 189
PROSPERITY	48, 50, 66, 310, 339
PROSPERITY FOREVER	310, 339
PROTECT, AND SHELTER	108
PROTOTYPE	172
PROUD	34, 53, 284
PROVE	1, 62, 71, 388
PROVISION OF A SUBSTITUTE	196
PROVOCATION	190
PRUDENCE	74
PRUDENT MEN	166
PSEUDO RULE	339
PUBLICATIONS	12
PUBLISH	20, 71, 72, 107, 108, 160, 219, 223, 384, 385
PUBLISH AND BROADCAST	108
PUBLISH AND DISSEMINATE	71
PUBLISH THE NAME	72, 107, 384
PUBLISHING PEACE	214, 340
PULCHRITUDE	218
PUNISH THE HOST	255
PUNISH THE WICKED	286
PUNISHMENT	67, 98, 127, 143, 305, 317, 350, 392
PURE	29, 90, 102, 105, 118, 146, 186, 187, 200, 250, 276, 278, 280, 289, 376
PURE HEART	276
PURE WATER OF TRUTH	187
PURGE YOUR CONSCIENCE	184, 392
PURGED	130, 157, 185, 197, 367

General Index

PURPOSE AND WILL	12
PURPOSE IN VIEW	84
PURPOSE OF THE MESSIAH	33, 117
PURPOSES BEFOREHAND	84
PURSUIT OF THE KNOWLEDGE	9
PUSHED ALL THE DISEASED	60
PUZZLING	80
QADOSH	278
QUALIFIED TO RULE	42
QUALIFY	86, 189, 288
QUALITY	88, 343
QUEENS IN GOLD	32
QUICK UNDERSTANDING	43, 47, 64
RABBI	42
RACISM	73, 214
RAGE OF MY ENEMIES	160
RAISE THE DEAD	20
RAISED AGAIN	132
RAISED UP	5, 6, 17, 21, 42, 44, 132, 139, 187, 203, 334, 351, 366
RAMS AND THE HE GOATS	60
RAPE	286
RARE	101
RATIONALE	191
RAVISHED	293
READING	12, 153, 210
READY	86, 131, 234, 243, 288, 316, 323
REAL POWER	159
REALITY	80, 152, 221, 273, 305, 313, 356, 392
REALIZATION	129

REALIZE	83, 90, 95, 216, 221, 232, 335
REALM	125, 297, 343
REAP	145
REBUKE	28, 78, 377
REBUKED FOR DESTROYING	255
RECEIVE	24, 86-88, 153, 190, 198, 213, 226, 300, 330, 342, 346, 354, 362, 385
RECKLESSNESS	138
RECOGNITION	90, 174, 365
RECOGNIZE	37, 65, 79, 87, 103, 104, 204, 213, 244, 249, 306, 365, 368, 386
RECOGNIZE THE BABE	87
RECOVER THESE LOST SKILLS	99
RECOVERY	361
RECTITUDINAL	310
RED HEIFER	183
RED SEA	62, 263
RED WITH WINE	48, 69
REDEEM	33, 63, 185, 202, 349
REDEEMED	6, 187, 334, 394
REDEEMER	124, 155, 211, 233, 239, 318, 321, 342
REDEMPTION	14, 15, 24, 51, 124, 178, 179, 182, 190, 200, 201, 262, 287, 350, 366, 367, 392
REFERENCE	12, 37, 88, 273, 334
REFORMED	74
REFUSE THE EVIL	40
REGAIN THE KNOWLEDGE	99
REGATHERING	153
REGENERATION	199, 361, 363, 364, 369
REGION OF ARGOB	267
REGRET	144
REJECTED	38, 114-116, 243

General Index

REIGN	44, 48, 52, 53, 56, 57, 64, 124, 130, 150, 153, 159, 198, 211, 228, 229, 243, 255, 257, 291, 295, 297, 300, 301, 309-311, 313, 318, 321, 325, 330, 333-336, 343, 344, 356, 357
REJOICE	27, 31, 41, 42, 51, 56, 59, 74, 116, 215, 216, 219, 220, 272, 311, 337, 366
RELEASE OF HIS NATION	287
RELIABILITY	215
RELIGIOUS INSTITUTION	191
RELINQUISHED	173
REMARKABLE	101, 163, 167
REMEMBER	6, 54, 140, 153, 166, 168, 203, 222, 226, 227, 231, 289, 394
REMEMBER AND TURN	54, 227
REMISSION	21, 179, 189, 197, 198, 385
REMOVING THE COVER	371
REMNANT	59, 70, 124, 152, 164, 206, 257, 261, 301
RENEWING	199, 363
RENEWING OF THE HOLY GHOST	363
RENOVATION	361
REPENT	17, 23, 68, 93, 139, 219, 283, 287, 289, 327, 328, 334, 362, 366, 377, 386
REPENT AND ATONE	283
REPENTANCE	21
REPRESENTATION	150, 235
REPRESENTATIVE AND INSTRUMENT	64
REPRESENTATIVE OF THE NATION	193
REPROBATE	126
REQUEST	31, 88-90
RESEARCH	87, 95, 104, 105, 107, 123
RESERVED	110, 130, 221, 331
RESIDUE	60
RESPECT	8, 62, 192, 218, 271, 275, 310, 342, 365
RESPECTFUL AND HUMBLE	89

The Messiah Revealed

RESPECTFUL REQUEST	89
RESPONSIBLE	11
REPRESSION	339
RESTORATION	40, 153, 236, 339, 361, 362, 369
RESTORATION TO THE LAND	153
REPROVE WITH EQUITY	43, 47, 64, 310
RESTORE	2, 128, 310
RESTORING THE DRY BONES	108
RESTRAIN	112, 275, 350
RESTRICT MOVEMENT	111
RESTRICTED	110, 111, 322
RESTRICTED POSITION	111
RESTRICTIONS	111
RETURN FROM CAPTIVITY	152, 257
REUNITE ALL THINGS	137
REVEAL HIMSELF	65
REVEALED	33, 35, 56, 90, 96, 104, 117, 155, 167, 198, 199, 273, 283, 295, 300, 305, 327, 331, 353, 363, 371, 392
REVELATIONS	1, 100, 109, 118, 135, 180, 284
REVERENCE	90, 218, 309
REVERENTIAL FEAR	125
REVIVED ROMAN EMPIRE	149, 150
REVOLUTION	336
REWARD IS REGENERATION	361
REWARDER	351
REWARDS	29, 94
RHETORICAL QUESTION	164
RICH VS. POOR	313
RICHES AND HONOR	269

General Index

RIDING UPON	41, 337
RIGHT HAND	30-32, 51, 98, 142, 144, 147, 148, 157, 159, 161, 170, 181, 186, 232, 265, 330, 334, 346, 367, 369, 371
RIGHT SCEPTER	32, 147, 159, 216, 295
RIGHT TO RULE	46, 150
RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER	12, 375, 388
RIGHTEOUS FLOURISH	33, 51, 131, 336
RIGHTEOUS SERVANT	177
RIGHTEOUSNESS	2, 7, 13, 19, 22, 24, 29, 31-33, 43, 44, 47, 49, 51, 64, 65, 74-76, 104, 128, 136, 139, 147, 159, 160, 165, 178, 183, 187, 189, 198-200, 213, 216, 218, 220, 222, 223, 231, 250, 276, 283, 285, 288, 289, 292, 295, 305-314, 321, 326, 336, 338, 343, 351, 352, 358, 359, 363, 368, 376, 386, 387, 389
RIOTING	336
RITUALISTIC	252
RIVER EUPHRATES	15, 193
RIVER OF EGYPT	15, 193
ROB YOU	74
ROCK OF ISRAEL	14
ROCK OF OFFENSE	151
ROD OF CORRECTION	316, 317
ROD OF IRON	229, 315, 316
ROD OF YOUR OPPRESSOR	59, 317
ROLL UP	111
ROOT	71, 131, 165, 346
ROSE FROM THE	154, 211
ROYAL PSALMS	35
ROYAL RULE	297
ROYALTY	215, 271
RUIN	38, 142

RULE	1, 8, 10, 23, 35, 37, 39, 42, 46, 51, 55, 58, 86, 103, 127, 130, 131, 140, 145-147, 149, 150, 152, 155, 157, 182, 183, 185, 212, 215, 219, 222, 229, 243, 247, 248, 277, 278, 281, 297, 299, 300, 306, 309, 311, 313-317, 323, 328, 331, 336, 337, 339, 343, 344, 352, 356-358, 371, 376, 378
RULE OF MAN	306, 376
RULE WITH	39, 317
RULED THE NATIONS	77
RULER	5, 37, 38, 44, 70, 124, 125, 206, 250, 256, 303, 329
RULER FROM JUDAH	37
RULER IN ISRAEL	37, 44, 206
RULERS	4, 7, 72, 77, 95, 127, 142, 143, 149, 150, 212, 241, 248, 253, 255, 275, 306, 362, 373
RULERS OF AMERICA	77, 127, 253
RULERS OF TODAY	95
RULERS OPPOSE YOUR DESIRES	142
RULES FOR INITIATION	13
RULES IN JACOB	247
RULING	1, 277, 339
RUTH	271
SACRED PRIESTLY GARMENTS	279
SACREDNESS	218
SAFELY INHABITED	50
SAGACIOUS	355
SAINTLINESS	218
SAINTS	39, 55, 94, 114, 146, 148, 152, 206, 228, 278, 280, 294, 335, 341, 354, 364, 368, 369, 393
SALAAM	104
SALUTATION	104, 271
SALUTATION TO יהוה	271
SALVATION	4-6, 27, 30, 31, 41, 42, 53, 58, 61, 70, 83, 85, 127, 135, 158, 161, 177, 178, 183, 196, 198, 199, 204, 219, 223, 228, 249, 256, 287, 295, 329, 331, 334, 337, 349-

General Index

	354, 356, 369, 384, 393
SAMARITANS	20
SAMUEL	3-5, 235
SANCTIFICATION	24, 51, 179, 353
SANCTIFIED	102, 183, 200, 250
SAPPHIRE STONE	170
SATAN	138, 146, 243, 328, 378
SATISFIED	54, 177, 311
SAUL	2, 3, 271
SAVAGE PEOPLE	74
SAVE A SOUL	54, 227
SAVED	6, 28, 44, 49, 64, 132, 179, 182, 188, 199, 209, 217, 243, 287, 313, 352, 353, 373
SCATTERED	28, 46, 59, 60, 74, 257, 259
SCATTERED MY FLOCK	59, 60
SCEPTER AND STAFF	46
SCHEME	83
SCHOLAR	42
SCHOLASTIC RESEARCH	87
SCOPE OF THE RULERSHIP	271
SCORN	180
SCRIPTURE(S) 5, 19, 20, 25, 38, 40-42, 62, 85, 87, 95, 99, 103, 112, 114, 115, 127, 137, 145, 149, 159, 162, 167, 168, 202, 203, 208, 212, 222, 273, 283, 291, 306, 317, 345, 352, 357, 368, 371, 386, 388, 391	
SCRUTINIZE THE BABE	87
SCRUTINY	85
SEA OF TROUBLES	144
SEA TO SEA	33, 131, 336, 337, 340
SEAL IN THE HOLY BIBLE	273
SEAL THE BOOK	58
SEAL THE LAW	71

SEAL(S)	58, 71, 85, 273, 345, 346, 371
SEARCH FOR ANSWERS	87
SEARCHED DILIGENTLY	354
SEAT OF HONOR	324
SEBA	33
SECOND COMING	145, 287
SECRET	28, 63, 80, 85, 86, 96, 163, 167, 281, 318, 391
SECRET MEANINGS OF	87
SECULARIST	38
SECURE	35, 48, 71, 86, 107, 349
SEE	26, 54, 58, 62, 65, 69, 85, 87, 91, 92, 118, 140, 142, 144, 153, 158, 159, 164, 168, 169, 177, 192, 199, 204, 209, 210, 213, 238, 244, 249, 250, 275, 286, 289, 335, 345, 355, 368, 386
SEE MY FACE	65, 169
SEE THE LIGHT	87, 387
SEE THOUSANDS OF YEARS	249
SEE WHAT IS REALLY THERE	87
SEED	5, 8, 10, 14-19, 22, 31, 38, 45, 137, 151, 177, 191-194, 203, 214, 336, 358, 362, 387
SEED OF ABRAHAM	18, 19, 362
SEED OF DAVID	5, 137, 203
SEEK FIRST	308
SEEKS	46, 88, 138, 259
SELECT FEW	87, 109
SELECTED	116, 278
SELF-BLAME	21
SELF-CONDEMNATION	21
SELL ME MEAT	265
SENSE OF OBLIGATION	90
SEPARATE	98, 163, 185, 279, 307

General Index

SERIOUSNESS	215
SERVANT(S)	6, 14, 45, 51, 56, 65, 174, 177, 182, 188, 199, 200, 229, 237, 239, 268, 288, 293, 295, 300, 329, 334, 351, 374, 380
SERVANT TO UNCLEANNES	199
SERVE	7, 10, 11, 27, 30, 33, 34, 39, 50, 55, 108, 141, 152, 184, 187, 209, 228, 244, 251, 260, 296, 327, 335, 337, 362, 365, 378, 380, 386, 392
SERVICE	18, 45, 278, 279, 350
SERVING DIVERSE LUSTS	199
SET	4, 10, 22, 31, 34, 46, 49, 52, 54, 57, 59-61, 64, 90, 98, 109, 113, 114, 139, 142, 143, 147, 148, 150, 151, 161, 175, 178, 181, 187, 189, 194, 207, 213, 214, 216, 227, 232, 236, 244, 247, 256, 261, 274, 275, 280, 281, 283, 289, 297, 307, 313, 318, 323, 326, 330, 334, 335, 338, 339, 350, 353, 359, 364, 365, 368-370, 373, 378-380, 384, 385
SET AT NAUGHT	114
SET IN HEAVEN	232
SET THE SHEEP	98
SET THEMSELVES	4, 275
SEVENTH HEAVEN	287
SEVERE HARDSHIP	143
SEVEN EYES	346
SEVEN HORNS	346
SEVEN SEALS	346
SEVEN SPIRITS	346
SHADOW OF DEATH	59, 73, 75
SHALL REIGN	44, 48, 52, 53, 56, 64, 130, 153, 159, 198, 211, 228, 229, 255, 257, 291, 295, 300, 301, 309-311, 313, 318, 325, 333, 335, 336, 343, 344, 356, 357
SHAME	21, 248, 260, 289, 330
SHARP SICKLE	145
SHEAF	271
SHEAVES	271

SHEEP	4-6, 8, 10-13, 17, 18, 20-23, 33, 38, 39, 41, 43, 44, 46, 48, 50, 52, 54, 56-64, 66, 67, 72-75, 77-80, 89, 93, 94, 96-99, 102-105, 108, 110, 114, 124, 126, 128-132, 136, 137, 139, 141, 146, 148, 152-154, 157, 161, 164, 166, 180, 182, 184, 187, 191, 201-203, 206-208, 214, 222, 227, 233, 235, 236, 239, 244, 257, 259-261, 281, 283, 287, 288, 294, 299, 313-315, 322, 324, 331, 333, 334, 336-339, 349-353, 358, 361-363, 369, 370, 372-374, 376, 385, 386, 394
SHEEP GOING ASTRAY	136
SHEPHERD	46, 51, 60, 61, 64, 98, 136, 214, 259, 315, 316, 373
SHEPHERDS OF ISRAEL	236
SHIBBOLETH	44
SHIELD	4, 30, 107
SHILOH	40, 41, 46, 69, 127
SHINING LIGHT	8
SHOUTS OF PRAISE	130
SHOW TO BE TRUE	71
SHOWERS UPON THE GRASS	72
SHROUD	112
SHUT UP IN THE PRISON	255
SHUT UP THE WORDS	58
SIGHT	5, 33, 34, 43, 47, 64, 85, 96, 137, 166, 188, 194, 201, 210, 244, 306, 374
SIGHT OF HIS EYES	43, 47, 64
SIGN	19, 39, 44, 79, 80, 103, 112, 123, 144, 145, 183, 208, 235, 256, 368
SIHON AND OG	264
SIHON KING OF	264-267
SIMILAR CHARACTER	12
SIMILE	95
SIMPLE FUTURE TIME	83
SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION	128, 180, 386
SIN TRANSGRESSES	386

General Index

SINCERE AND HONEST	105
SINCERE MILK	115
SING PRAISES	30, 260, 272
SINGLE	12, 101, 118
SINGLE PUBLISHING HOUSE	12
SINISTER	288
SKEPTICAL	126
SKILL IN CONDUCTING	84
SKILLED EXECUTION	84
SLAIN THE ENMITY	205
SLANDERED	127, 136
SLAVE MASTERS	10, 39, 349
SLAVERY PROCESS	99
SLAVES	10, 77
SLUMBER NOR SLEEP	241
SMALL AND GREAT	56, 218, 229
SMALL ROOM IN A PRISON	123
SMITE EGYPT	164
SMITE THE EARTH	43, 47, 65, 310
SMITE THE IMAGE	149
SMITTEN JUDGE OF ISRAEL	37
SOCIAL STRUCTURES	319
SOCIETY	13, 80, 143, 286, 288, 305-307
SOCIETY IS BARREN	143
SODOM AND GOMORRAH	393
SOJOURN	16
SOLE AND ABSOLUTE RULER	303
SOLEMN	90, 102, 191, 223
SOLEMN FEASTS	223

SOLEMN INSTITUTION	191
SOLICIT	89
SOLICITING SOME FAVOR	89
SOLOMON	334
SON	2, 4, 6, 13, 14, 16, 17, 21-25, 27, 35, 37, 39, 43, 44, 52, 56-58, 63, 74, 79, 80, 96, 97, 107, 116, 117, 119, 126, 129, 130, 133, 137, 140-142, 144, 145, 147, 148, 153-155, 157, 159, 160, 168, 169, 171, 172, 178-180, 184, 185, 194-196, 201, 207-210, 212, 220, 233, 236, 247, 248, 284, 288, 315, 321, 325, 328, 333-335, 344, 346, 347, 353, 356, 359, 361, 363, 364, 368-370, 378, 385, 387, 388
SON OF ABRAHAM	16
SON OF DAVID	6, 116, 130, 155, 328
SON OF ISAAC	16
SON OF MAN	2, 23, 25, 97, 141, 142, 144, 145, 153, 155, 178, 209, 210, 233, 288, 356, 361, 363, 364, 368, 369, 378, 385, 387
SON OF THE LIVING GOD	117
SON-FATHER RELATIONSHIP	14
SONGS OF PRAISE	116
SONS OF MEN	148, 216, 295, 341
SONS OF THE MIGHTY	165
SOPHISTICATED DECEPTIVE RULE	339
SORCERIES	94
SORE DISPLEASURE	4
SORRINESS	21
SORROW(S)	28, 57, 61, 72, 73, 129, 143, 153, 206, 286, 318, 370
SOULS OF THE NEEDY	33
SOUND	93, 121, 124, 177, 186, 368
SOUND OF A MILLSTONE	93
SOUND TEACHINGS	177
SOUND THE PRAISES	124

General Index

SOUNDNESS	215
SOUTH	17
SOVEREIGN	11, 211, 212, 247, 248, 256, 297, 303, 375
SOVEREIGN POWER	247
SOVEREIGN STATE	247, 303
SOVEREIGNTY	47, 141, 152, 161, 215, 301, 343
SOVEREIGNTY OF יהוה בן יהוה	152
SPEAK PEACE	47, 338
SPEAK THE TRUTH IN YOUR HEART	310
SPEAR	3
SPECIAL BABE	121
SPECIAL DIVINE CIRCUMSTANCES	65
SPECIAL FIGURE	53
SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE	87, 109
SPECIFIC HEBREW	10
SPECIFIC NAME	89
SPECIFIC OCCASION	101
SPECIFIC PERSON	101
SPECIFIC TIME	128
SPIRIT	5, 9, 43, 64, 76, 115, 124-126, 129, 137-139, 160, 171, 179, 184, 206, 213, 218, 239, 266, 274, 285, 292, 318, 340, 345, 351, 353, 370, 371, 392
SPIRIT OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT	125
SPIRIT OF COUNSEL	43, 64
SPIRIT OF GRACE	129
SPIRIT OF KNOWLEDGE	43, 64
SPIRIT OF LIFE	139
SPIRIT OF WISDOM	43, 64
SPIRITS OF JUST MEN	189
SPIRITUAL	42, 62, 63, 66, 75, 76, 80, 90, 102, 115, 129, 139, 144, 161, 179, 226, 235-237, 247,

	256, 311, 323, 337, 349, 350, 352, 361, 377
SPIRITUAL ALTER	237
SPIRITUAL AND ETERNAL	352, 377
SPIRITUAL AND MENTAL	62, 63, 161, 349, 350
SPIRITUAL COMMUNION	90
SPIRITUAL DEATH	76
SPIRITUAL EXAMPLE	247
SPIRITUAL HOUSE	115
SPIRITUAL IMPACT	129
SPIRITUAL LEADER	42
SPIRITUAL MEANING OF THE ARK	235
SPIRITUAL PREPARATION	323
SPIRITUAL PRISONS	75
SPIRITUAL REBIRTH	361
SPIRITUAL RENOVATION	361
SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES	115
SPIRITUAL SLEEP	144, 256, 311
SPIRITUAL WARFARE	226, 236
SPIRITUALLY ALIVE	372
SPIRITUALLY ASLEEP	370, 372
SPIRITUALLY BLIND	6, 75, 222, 294, 301
SPIRITUALLY BLIND EYES	75
SPIRITUALLY MINDED IS LIFE	138
SPIRITUALLY SICK	20, 259
SPOILED	61
SPOKE IN TIME PAST	157
SPRING OUT OF	49
SPRINKLING OF	180
SPRINKLING THE UNCLEAN	183

General Index

SPRUNG UP	75
SQUARE DEALING	188, 311
SQUARE-DEALING	13
STABILITY	325
STALL	123
STAND FOREVER	55, 150, 228, 295
STANDARD PROGRAMS	12
STANDING ON THE SQUARE	13
STAR OUT OF JACOB	69
STARS OF HEAVEN	16, 53
STATUS	247, 303
STEADFAST	118, 121, 297, 301, 323
STEADFAST FOREVER	297, 301
STEALING GOODS	67
STIMULATE	85
STIPULATIONS OF AN AGREEMENT	322
STONE OF STUMBLING	151
STORMS	144
STRAIGHTNESS	310
STRANGE	61, 101, 355
STRANGER(S)	10, 16, 22, 30, 38, 114, 193, 205, 206, 262, 293, 306, 362
STRANGERS AND FOREIGNERS	114, 206
STRAP	107
STREET KNOWLEDGE	105
STRENGTH	8, 27, 30, 31, 47, 52, 64, 126, 141, 147, 149, 166, 170, 189, 190, 206, 215, 218, 219, 222, 226, 228, 236, 250, 269, 272, 295, 303, 316, 340, 346, 349, 354, 356
STRENGTH AND BEAUTY	218
STRESS	144
STRETCHED OUT THE	218, 233, 234, 240

STRIKE THE LEGS	150
STRIPE(S)	14, 61, 107, 136
STRIVES FOR MASTERY	379
STRONG ENEMY	29
STRONG EVIDENCE	168, 169
STRONG LEADERS	259
STRONG LORD	165
STRONG NATION	153, 257, 336
STRUCTURE AND BUILD	12
STUDY	12, 95, 102
STUMBLE AND FALL	151
STUMP OF JESSE	124
SUBDUE(D)	144, 261, 317
SUBJECT TO A BURDENSOME	144
SUBJECTION UNDER HIS FEET	158
SUBLIMITY	215
SUBMISSION	272
SUBMIT TO THE BABE	87
SUBMITTING TO THE WILL	249
SUBORDINATE	138
SUBSTANCE	11, 39, 215, 363
SUCCESS	86
SUCKING CHILD	48
SUFFER	14, 21, 34, 48, 73, 110, 142-144, 181, 183, 189, 204, 232, 233, 248, 264, 274, 294, 305, 330, 362, 377
SUFFER A CONTINUED STATE OF DISTRESS	142
SUFFER AFFLICTION	48, 274
SUFFER DISAPPOINTMENT	143
SUFFER EXTREME	143

General Index

SUFFER HEARTBREAK	143
SUFFER OPPRESSION	73, 144, 233
SUFFER RUIN	142
SUFFER THE CROSS	21
SUFFERING 38, 62, 72, 75, 142-144, 158, 177, 178, 185, 207, 237, 251, 281, 291, 293, 312, 331, 350	
SUFFERING ADVERSITY	142
SUFFERING AGONY	143
SUFFERING GRIEVOUS	142
SUFFERING MISERY	143
SUFFERING ONE CALAMITY	144
SUFFERING THE COMPLETE	142
SUFFERING TORTURE	143
SUN	4, 8, 14, 33, 34, 53, 170, 172, 247, 256, 366
SUN AND SHIELD	4
SUPERINTENDENCE	193
SUPERINTENDENT	247
SUPERIOR	24, 101, 181, 212, 250, 271, 355, 380
SUPERNATURAL	65, 167
SUPERSEDES THE LEVITICAL SYSTEM	181
SUPPLICATE	89
SUPPLICATIONS	129
SUPPRESSED	144, 292
SUPPRESSION	339
SUPREMACY	69, 73, 301, 343
SUPREME BEING	253
SUPREME GREATNESS	303
SURE	3, 115, 117, 186, 299, 323, 325, 326, 345
SURE FOUNDATION	115, 117
SURE HOUSE	3

SURETY	10, 38, 188
SURNAME HIMSELF	239
SURROUNDED	107, 108, 160
SURVIVING	86
SWADDLING CLOTHES	79, 80, 83, 85, 95, 99, 101, 103, 107, 109, 111-113, 121, 123, 256
SWATHE	107, 111
SWORD	52, 77, 78, 170, 229, 264, 299, 338, 340
SWORE	7, 16, 63
SWORN	8, 14, 16, 23, 219, 261, 334
SYMBOL	49, 57, 58, 79, 80, 95, 113, 150, 178, 181, 183, 197, 235
SYMBOL AND TOKEN	178
SYSTEMATIZE	12
TABERNACLE	57, 181, 182, 197, 279, 311, 321
TABERNACLE OF יְהוָה	57, 311, 321
TABERNACLE OF DAVID	311, 321
TACTICS OF SPIRITUAL	226
TAKE ADVANTAGE OF	61, 287
TAKE BY FORCE	138
TAKE CHARGE	108
TAKE IN	86
TAKE POSSESSION OF	86
TARRY	34
TASK OF FAITH	379
TEACH	5, 7, 12, 25, 30, 31, 87, 103, 138, 145, 150, 160, 185, 186, 193, 206, 247, 251, 271, 308, 318, 383, 384, 386
TEACH HIS SEED	193
TEACHER	42
TEACHES	12, 25, 30, 87, 138, 145, 150, 186, 247, 251, 318, 383
TEMPERATE	379

General Index

TEMPLE OF SAINTS	23
TEMPTED	225, 226
TEN THOUSANDS OF	369
TENDER HERB	72
TENETS OF THE COVENANT	322
TENTH PART	24
TEMPORARY CONTROL	378
TERRIFYING WORKS	355
TERROR	317
TERRORIZE	10
TEST	19, 88, 195, 307
TESTAMENT	1, 2, 17, 25, 35, 41, 57, 65, 115, 152, 178, 188, 190, 191, 197, 287, 307, 322
TESTAMENTARY ARRANGEMENTS	191
TESTIMONY	92, 186, 219, 221, 235, 236, 275, 381
TETRAGRAMMATON	252
THAT OLD SERPENT	138, 243, 328
THE ACCEPTED TIME	353
THE ANOINTED ONE	1, 9, 147, 316
THE ANOINTING	9
THE ARK	221, 235, 236
THE BAPTISM OF JOHN	381
THE BEAUTY OF HOLINESS	218
THE BELIEVER	91, 92, 186, 307, 330
THE BLESSED AND ONLY	303, 357
THE BLISS OF	312
THE BLOOD	22, 48, 58, 69, 94, 137, 178, 180, 181, 183, 184, 189, 197, 201, 213, 322
THE BLOOD OF THE COVENANT	178, 197
THE BODY OF HEAVEN	170
THE BOOK	45, 58, 129, 165, 289, 346

THE BRIGHTNESS	28, 157, 185, 367, 371
THE CALF	48
THE CAPACITY FOR	250
THE CAPTAIN OF	158
THE CHIEF CORNER STONE	114, 206
THE CHILD	98
THE CHILDREN OF	17-19, 31, 33, 45, 62, 63, 76, 90, 104, 170, 183, 191, 206, 213, 214, 221, 231, 260, 264, 266, 314, 333, 336, 377, 387
THE CHRIST	5, 79, 83, 117, 125, 142, 144, 154, 256, 287, 312
THE CIRCUMCISION	18
THE CHOSEN KING	147, 219, 316
THE COMERS	181
THE COMMANDMENT	2, 128, 186, 391
THE COVENANT NAME	273
THE CREATOR	13, 89, 146, 216, 233, 342, 365
THE CROSS	21, 22, 125, 126, 129, 132, 154, 172, 174, 175, 189, 190, 197, 201, 205, 211, 262, 316, 322, 330, 331, 347, 366, 370, 392, 394
THE DELIVERER	80, 321
THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS	98, 392
THE DEVIL BROKE THE LAWS	387
THE DISPENSATION	140, 155, 352
THE DISPOSITION	190, 191
THE DIVINE PRINCIPLES	13
THE DYNASTY OF DAVID	13, 358
THE ESSENCE OF	306
THE ETERNAL BEING	37
THE EYE	118
THE FAMILY	17
THE FIGURE OF THE ANGEL	65

General Index

THE FLOOD	273, 291
THE GLORY	18, 23, 26, 27, 39, 42, 63, 75, 142, 148, 155, 157, 161, 171, 173, 178, 185, 200, 210, 212, 218, 225, 233, 269, 273, 276, 285, 294, 327, 341, 354, 365-369, 378, 392
THE GOAL OF	15, 186
THE GODHEAD BODILY	169
THE GOOD NEWS	19, 114, 139, 203, 223, 283, 288, 328, 342, 352, 353, 392
THE GOODMAN OF THE HOUSE	288
THE GOSPEL	19
THE GOVERNMENT	33, 44, 58, 61, 74, 131, 149, 208, 260, 335, 344
THE GRAVEYARD	123
THE GREAT ADVERSARY	138
THE GREAT HIGH PRIEST	23
THE GOVERNOR	54, 227
THE GREAT PROMISE	23
THE HEAD OF THE CORNER	38, 114, 116
THE HEAD OVER ALL	148, 155
THE HEATHEN	19, 30, 38, 47, 52, 147, 219, 225, 260, 262, 263, 268, 272, 291, 292, 338, 340
THE HEAVENS DO RULE	281, 299
THE HEDGE OF	285
THE HOLY BOOK	197, 345
THE HOLY WORD	202
THE IMAGE	27, 149, 150, 172, 365
THE INCARNATION	155, 167, 172
THE INVISIBLE	25, 27, 172
THE ISLES	33
THE JUDGE	37, 160, 189, 210, 280, 306, 316, 385
THE KEYS	100, 118
THE KID	48

THE KING OF PARADISE	40
THE KINGDOM OF	14, 19, 20, 33, 40, 104, 108, 114, 118, 127, 139, 149, 160, 179, 203, 223, 228, 232, 267, 268, 281, 283, 288, 295, 297, 299, 305-308, 310, 321, 327, 328, 331, 341, 344, 349, 373, 375-377
THE LAMB IS THE LIGHT	366
THE LAMB WITHOUT	184
THE LIFE	9, 26, 178, 222, 391
THE LIGHT	26, 59, 73, 75, 87, 93, 118, 180, 281, 366, 367, 387
THE LION OF THE TRIBE	346
THE LIVING GOD	54, 80, 117, 184, 189, 217, 239, 252, 257, 297, 300, 301, 326, 392
THE LORD OF LIFE	251
THE MAJESTY	47, 64, 157, 181, 186, 206, 215, 223, 225, 376
THE MEAN	126
THE MEDIATOR	189, 190, 192
THE MERCY TO ABRAHAM	261
THE MESSAGE	70, 188
THE MESSENGER	65
THE MESSIAH'S DEITY	45
THE MIGHTY GOD	20, 44, 58, 74, 146, 151, 155, 160, 208, 214, 216, 227, 271, 286, 335, 375
THE MOST HOLY	2
THE MULTITUDE OF MEN	261
THE NATURE OF	88, 253, 322
THE OATH	7, 16
THE ONE	9, 89, 115, 192, 208, 241, 252, 306, 318, 328, 370
THE ONE PROMISED	208
THE ONLY BEGOTTEN	26, 171, 209, 236, 367
THE ONLY SON	
THE ONLY WISE GOD	226, 301, 344
THE ORIGINAL MAN	10, 40

General Index

THE PEOPLE ARE	6, 142, 143
THE PEOPLE OF	17, 55, 114, 115, 142, 143, 152, 228, 237, 263, 275, 335
THE POWER	118, 137, 141, 169, 179, 225, 228, 235, 236, 247, 248, 250, 269, 273, 295, 297, 299, 331, 349, 352, 355, 371, 388
THE REGION	75, 267
THE REIGN	57, 150
THE REMNANT	206, 261
THE RESURRECTION	108, 137, 184, 331
THE RICH	32
THE RIGHTFUL OWNER	388
THE ROCK	7, 72, 117, 384
THE ROD	8, 14, 43, 47, 59, 65, 74, 77, 147, 219, 310, 316, 317
THE ROYAL THRONE	324
THE SAVIOR	40, 79, 80, 83, 155, 208, 227, 336
THE SCEPTER	32, 359
THE SHEEP	98, 261, 373, 374
THE SHEPHERD	136, 315, 373
THE SLAIN	78
THE SON OF THE HIGHEST	6, 52, 130, 153, 210, 325, 333
THE SOURCE OF LIFE	251
THE SPIRIT OF	5, 9, 43, 64, 115, 124-126, 129, 137-139, 160, 179, 184, 213, 292, 340, 345, 351, 353, 371
THE STANDARD	306, 307, 313
THE STAR OF DAVID	155
THE STONE	38, 113, 114, 116, 150, 151
THE STRIPES INFLICTED	136
THE SUPERIOR BEING	271
THE SUPREME SPIRIT	138
THE TABERNACLE	57, 197, 279, 311, 321

THE TESTATOR	190
THE THEOPHANY	163
THE THRONE	6, 47, 52, 56, 74, 97, 130, 147, 153, 159, 160, 181, 210, 216, 226, 231, 268, 272, 292, 295, 300, 311, 321, 323-325, 330, 333, 335, 336, 340, 346, 357-359, 361, 364, 368, 371
THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY	97, 361, 364, 368
THE TIME IS	139, 145, 199, 219, 355
THE TOMB	129, 132, 135, 137, 145, 151, 184, 211, 370
THE TREE OF JUDICIAL MURDER	136
THE TREE OF LIFE	11, 251, 373
THE TRUE GOD	92, 119, 217, 234, 239, 253, 300, 326
THE TRUE LIGHT	26, 199
THE TRUTH TO JACOB	261
THE ULTIMATE FULFILLMENT	57
THE VOLUME OF THE BOOK	208
THE WALL	2, 128
THE WILDERNESS OF KEDEMOTH	265
THE WOLF	48, 373, 374
THE WORD	2, 25, 26, 30, 87, 88, 90, 95, 104, 107-109, 111, 113, 115-118, 123, 145, 152, 157, 171, 172, 185, 199, 213, 237, 268, 277, 278, 280, 285, 325, 353, 366, 367, 372, 373, 381
THEOPHANY	25, 163
THICK CLOUDS	28, 288
THIEF IN THE NIGHT	284, 287
THIRD DAY	21
THIS DAY	3, 4, 14, 21, 73, 74, 79, 83, 147, 157, 164, 170, 208, 236, 237, 243, 255-257, 263, 265, 266
THOSE WITHOUT ARROGANCE	160
THRONE	6, 8, 9, 13, 14, 23, 32, 47, 52, 56, 74, 97, 130, 146, 147, 153, 159, 160, 181, 210, 215,

General Index

	216, 226, 231, 232, 268, 272, 292, 294, 295, 300, 311, 315, 321, 323-325, 330, 333-336, 340, 346, 357-359, 361, 364, 368, 371
THRONES	27, 145, 146, 361, 364, 369
THRONES OF EVIL RULE	145, 146
THROW THEM INTO COMMOTION	143
THRUST WITH SIDE	60
THUNDERED	28
TIME	1, 12, 25, 26, 58, 65, 83, 90, 91, 102, 103, 108, 126-128, 130, 136, 139, 145, 146, 151, 157, 167, 171, 174, 175, 187, 189, 194, 199, 202, 206, 207, 209, 210, 218, 219, 226, 235, 237, 243, 244, 253, 254, 259, 266, 267, 283, 284, 286-288, 291-293, 316, 318, 327, 328, 331, 341, 342, 346, 351, 353, 355, 362, 371, 377, 379, 391
TIME FRAME	128
TIME IMMEMORIAL	253, 341, 342
TIME OF SALVATION	58
TIME OF THE END	58, 103, 127, 207
TIME OF THE GREAT	209, 287
TIME TO RULE	146
TIMES OF RESTITUTION	362
TIMES OF TROUBLE	292
TIMETABLE	90
TITHES	24
TITLE	2, 9, 102
TITLE OF HONOR	9
TITLE OF MESSIAH	2
TO ACT MIRACULOUSLY	163
TO BE HARD	163
TO EXAMINE	88
TO HOLD	112
TO JAHAZ	264

TO KEEP	19, 85, 87, 112, 168, 263, 279
TO LOOSE THE SEVEN	346
TO MAKE AN EARNEST	88, 89
TO MAKE EXTRAORDINARY	163
TO OFFER HOMAGE	90
TO OFFER THANKS	90
TO REASON	169
TO SANCTIFY	163, 179
TO SEEK	89, 308
TO SEPARATE	163
TOGETHER	4, 48, 66, 114, 115, 140, 155, 212, 241, 255, 260, 261, 264, 307, 352, 368, 372, 373, 378
TOLERANCE	307
TOLERANT	97
TOMB	123, 129, 132, 135, 137, 145, 151, 154, 184, 211, 370
TORMENT	10, 38, 72, 143, 206
TORTURE	10, 38, 73, 143, 206, 207
TOTAL BEING	9
TOTAL SOLUTION	86
TOUCH THE BABES	104
TOWN PLANNER	247
TRAIN	71, 232
TRAITOROUS	126
TRAITS	88, 249
TRANSCENDENT	250
TRANSCENDENTAL	102
TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS	39, 152
TRANSGRESSION	14, 128, 180, 198, 293, 386
TRANSITION FROM ONE STATE	110

General Index

TRANSMITS	9
TRAVAIL	177
TREACHERY	135, 293, 378
TREAD DOWN	60, 317
TREASURES IN THE WORLD	275
TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE	10
TREMBLE AND FEAR	297
TREMBLING	27
TRENCH	3
TRIAL	10, 38, 129
TRIAL JUDGE	10
TRIALS	83, 207, 364
TRIBULATION(S)	73, 144, 153, 207, 243, 287, 329
TRIED STONE	115
TRODDEN DOWN	60, 300
TROUBLE	72, 73, 142, 244, 292, 329
TROUBLOUS TIMES	2, 128
TRUE AND LIVING ETERNAL ONE	65
TRUE HUMILITY	175
TRUE IMAGE OF THE BABE	87
TRUE SHEPHERD AND JUDGE	60
TRUE SON	80
TRUE-HEARTEDNESS	19, 22
TRUMPETERS	93
TRUST	27, 30, 90, 91, 143, 193, 195, 203, 215, 231, 241, 249, 261, 312, 317, 325
TRUST IN EVIL RULERS	143
TRUSTEESHIP	193
TRUSTING	105, 330
TRUSTS	13, 31

TRUSTWORTHINESS	113
TRUTH OF	18, 59, 61, 64, 96, 100, 147, 202, 232, 283, 289, 312, 365
TURMOIL	336
TURN ASIDE	34
TUTELAGE	193
TUTOR	193
TWELVE GATES	57
TWELVE TRIBES	57, 237, 361, 364, 369
TWO OPINIONS	236, 257, 260
ULTIMATE FATE	67
ULTIMATE KING	9, 53
ULTIMATE TRIUMPH	145
ULTRA SOPHISTICATED	110
UNAFFECTED	105
UNALTERABLE	121
UNARTIFICIAL	105
UNAWARE	39
UNBLAMABLE	137
UNCERTAINTY	72
UNCONSCIOUS	39, 79, 103, 208
UNCONSCIOUS PEOPLE	79, 103
UNCOVER	95, 100
UNCOVER THE TRUE	100
UNCULTIVATION	118
UNCULTURED	75
UNDECEPTIVENESS	188, 311
UNDEFILED	105, 185, 200, 331
UNDENIABLE	121
UNDERSTAND(S)	10, 20, 38, 53-55, 57, 63, 66, 67, 71, 80, 87, 89, 91, 95, 103, 107, 109, 117, 118,

General Index

	123, 125, 126, 128, 131, 132, 137, 153-155, 160, 174, 179, 181, 192, 194, 196, 204, 205, 209, 210, 213, 214, 217, 225, 228, 232, 235, 236, 239, 249, 253, 256, 268, 271, 278, 280, 284, 286, 319, 330, 339, 345, 351, 352, 356, 357, 361, 370, 373, 374, 377, 386
UNDERSTAND AND RECOGNIZE	103
UNDERSTANDING	20, 43, 47, 64, 66, 74, 76, 79, 80, 86, 95, 97, 108, 119, 166, 207, 214, 251, 253, 272, 273, 281, 299, 343, 354, 377
UNDESIRABLE	38
UNDISCOVERABLE	25
UNENLIGHTENED	39, 126
UNERRING	186
UNFAILING	121, 321
UNFAILING LOVE	321
UNFALLEN	105
UNGODLINESS	14, 199, 293, 378
UNHARDENED	105
UNHEARD-OF	101
UNHERALDED	288
UNHOLY	118, 279
UNIFYING	40
UNIMPEACHABLE	105
UNINFORMED	39, 208
UNINITIATED	39, 79, 103, 208
UNINJURIOUS	105
UNION	13
UNIQUE	13, 83, 101, 102, 172, 338
UNIQUE GOD	172
UNIQUE PERSON IS BORN	83
UNIQUE SON	172
UNITY	4, 294

UNIVERSAL	11, 303
UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGN	11
UNIVERSALITY	253
UNJUST OBLIGATIONS	350
UNKNOWNING	39
UNLIMITED AUTHORITY	46
UNLIMITED DOMINION	53
UNPLEASANT CONSEQUENCES	110
UNPREJUDICEDNESS	74, 128
UNPRETENTIOUS	89
UNPRINCIPLED	126
UNPROFITABLE	274, 275
UNREFINED	75
UNREPENTANT	126
UNREPROVABLE	137, 201
UNREST	336
UNSCHOOLED	75
UNSUSPICIOUS	105
UNSWERVING ADHERENCE	313
UNTHOUGHT-OF	101
UNTO YOU	7, 15-17, 21, 22, 24, 26, 30, 41-43, 51, 53, 74, 76, 79, 83, 88, 112, 114, 116, 117, 135, 139, 140, 153, 157, 165, 185, 193, 194, 197, 204, 207, 208, 210, 212, 213, 217, 220, 240, 256, 283, 294, 299, 308, 317, 325, 335-337, 352, 357, 361-364, 372, 374, 376-379, 385
UNUSUAL	101, 165
UNWALLED TOWN	42
UNWANTED	38
UNWISE PEOPLE	245
UNWORLDLY	105, 200
UPRIGHT	12, 29, 113, 160, 216

General Index

USING	61, 153
UTTER DESTRUCTION	50
UTTERMOST SEA	337
VAIN REPETITIONS	225, 268
VAIN VISION	285
VAIN WORDS	76
VALUABLE AND	100
VALUELESS	61
VANITY AND LYING	285
VANITY AND VEXATION	274, 275
VERIFY	71, 249
VERITY	325
VESSELS OF THE MINISTRY	197
VEX	4
VEXATION	72, 274, 275
VEXED AND BOTHERED	142
VICISSITUDES OF TIME	342
VICTIMIZE	61
VICTORY	225, 226, 235, 236
VICTORY IN BATTLE	236
VILENESS	288
VINE	48, 58, 69
VIOLATE	180
VIOLENCE	33, 53, 61, 93, 138, 179, 256, 286, 336
VIOLENT MAN	30
VIOLENT STRUGGLE	143
VIRGIN PEOPLE	103
VIRGIN SHALL CONCEIVE	44, 58
VIRGIN(S)	32, 39, 44, 58, 79, 103, 208

VIRTUOUS	13, 102, 105, 200, 376
VIRTUOUSNESS	104, 309
VISIONARY	102
VISUAL	12
VOICE OF	19, 56, 73, 93, 244, 268, 272, 372, 385
VOICE OF A GREAT MULTITUDE	56
VOICE OF HARPERS	93
VOICE OF MANY WATERS	56, 272
VOICE OF MIGHTY	56, 272
VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL	372
WAKE UP	144
WALK IN LOVE	75, 185
WALK UPRIGHTLY	4, 310
WALKED IN THE GARDEN	62
WAR	30, 49, 145, 158, 338
WARNING	67, 71, 80, 368, 378
WARRIOR	59
WARS AND RUMORS	145
WASHED AND CLEANED	180
WASHING OF REGENERATION	199, 363
WASTED	55, 61, 142
WASTED EFFORT	142
WASTING AND DESTRUCTION	312
WATCHWORD	44, 79, 103
WEeping	21
WENT ASTRAY	152
WEST	17
WHAT COMMUNION	307
WHITE AND NAPPY	145

General Index

WHITE AS SNOW	145, 146
WHITE CLOUD	145
WHITE SUPREMACY	73
WHITE VS. BLACK	313
WHITE WITH MILK	48, 69
WHO THE BABE IS	108
WHOLE OFFICE	315
WICKED DECEIVERS	373
WICKED ONE	118, 119
WICKED PERSON	34
WICKED WORKS	137, 201
WICKEDNESS	14, 32, 49, 75, 93, 119, 128, 147, 159, 177, 182, 207, 244, 288, 293, 312, 318, 378, 392
WILDERNESS	33, 264, 265
WILL BIND UP	46, 259
WILL POWER	215
WILL STRENGTHEN	46, 51, 259
WILLING	87, 203, 219, 243
WIN	96, 227
WINGS OF THE WIND	28, 221
WISDOM	24, 43, 51, 64, 74, 80, 108, 166, 207, 214, 218, 222, 226, 234, 240, 249, 253, 281, 324, 345, 346
WISE MEN	166
WITCHERY	94
WITHOUT ARROGANCE	97, 160
WITHOUT FAITH	351
WITNESS	11, 14, 41, 58, 63, 75, 139, 142-144, 175, 180, 182, 185, 199, 202, 208, 212, 215, 219, 238, 248, 295, 313, 326, 328, 339, 350, 355, 359, 371, 374-376, 381, 385
WOE	59, 170, 265, 285, 294

WOLF	48, 373, 374
WONDERFUL	44, 58, 74, 124, 163-167, 208, 222, 250, 289, 335, 354
WONDERFUL DEED	165
WONDERFUL THING	164, 165
WONDERS IN ISRAEL	72
WONDROUS THINGS	34, 163
WORD BABE	104
WORD IN	109, 110
WORD IS MADE FLESH	26, 171
WORD KINGDOM	152
WORD LYING	113, 116-118
WORD MANGER	123
WORD SHALL	83
WORD THE	101
WORD WRAPPED	107, 108
WORK	7, 33, 34, 39, 42, 51, 55, 67, 72, 83, 90, 91, 104, 107, 127, 128, 130, 166, 170, 235, 274, 288, 310, 354, 358, 384
WORK AND PROCEEDING	83
WORK INTENSELY	107
WORKS OF ABRAHAM	19, 186
WORLD	6, 9-11, 15, 22, 25-28, 33, 35, 52-54, 56-58, 66, 72, 83, 86, 90, 96, 98, 101, 102, 105, 109, 113, 116, 119, 127, 133, 135, 137, 138, 140, 142, 143, 146, 148, 149, 161, 173, 182, 183, 199, 200, 202, 203, 206-209, 212, 213, 215, 217, 219, 220, 226, 227, 229, 234, 236-238, 240, 244, 262, 272, 275, 281, 283, 284, 286, 287, 289, 292, 294, 295, 297, 306, 307, 311, 313, 318, 324-327, 336, 339, 343, 346, 350- 352, 356, 362, 364, 371, 374-376, 378-380, 386, 391, 393, 394
WORLD EMPIRES	149
WORLD OF LUCIFER	11, 96, 105, 135, 203, 207, 213, 236, 238, 244, 283, 289, 295, 297, 306, 307, 318, 326, 374, 376, 378-380

General Index

WORLD OF UNJUST RULE OF EVIL MEN	313
WORLDWIDE DOMINION	337
WORRY AND ANNOY	143
WORSHIP 32, 54, 90, 95, 131, 138, 171, 202, 218, 222, 227, 300, 327, 365, 378	
WORSHIPFUL	90
WORTHLESSNESS	73
WORTHWHILE	21
WOULD OVERTURN	127
WRAP UP	111
WRAPPED 79, 80, 83, 85, 95, 99, 101, 103, 107-109, 111-113, 121, 123, 256	
WRAP IN SWADDLING	107
WRATH 4, 27, 50, 53, 76, 77, 132, 140, 179, 217, 239, 275, 300	
WRETCHEDNESS OF CONDITION	143
WRITER	42
WRITTEN IN HEAVEN	189
YEARS, 400	166
YEARS AGO, 6,000	10
YOU SHALL FIND 79, 88, 97, 101, 103, 107, 109, 111, 113, 121, 123	
YOUNG LION	48
YOUR BEAUTY	32
YOUR BODY	118, 334
YOUR CHILDREN	17, 74, 239, 263, 358
YOUR DIVINE POWER	89
YOUR EYE	118
YOUR FOOTSTOOL	147, 159
YOUR HEBREW CULTURE	99
YOUR HEBREW HISTORY	99
YOUR HEBREW LAND	99
YOUR HEBREW LANGUAGE	99

YOUR HEBREW LAWS	99
YOUR HEBREW NAME	99
YOUR HEBREW NATIONALITY	99
YOUR HOLY ONE	89
YOUR LORD	32, 288
YOUR MERCHANTS	93
YOUR NAME	15, 30, 151, 165, 167, 237
YOUR NEEDS	90, 268
YOUR ONLY SON ISAAC	195
YOUR OWN LAND	48
YOUR PLAGUES	222
YOUR SALVATION COMES	42, 127
YOUR WHOLE BODY	118
ZEAL	74, 335
ZION	4, 8, 41-43, 53, 54, 115, 147, 153, 189, 219, 221, 223, 227, 255, 257, 291, 301, 317, 337, 343, 358

יהוה בן יהוה and יהוה Concordance of

Terms that precede the Name יהוה (יהוה is abbreviated יי); (יהוה בן יהוה is abbreviated יי)

about (י) 91

against (י)

Antagonistic [] 138

Counsel together [] 4, 241

Almighty (י)

[] has special feelings 2

[] shall go forth 4

[] made a promise 5

[] has sworn 23

[] sees your suffering 62

[] is known 62

[] is the Architect 80

[] has Thought Out 80

[] made (יי) to have 161

[] that is delivering you 179

[] wants you to know 209

[] is making known 212

[] has sent The Rod 219

[Almighty (')], cont.

[] is showing His Mercy	219/220
[] has prepared	231
[] is in His Holy Temple	231
[] is Merciful and Gracious	251
You must praise The []	260
Destruction from the []	286
[] promised to raise (')	313
[] has given Him	316, 347, 391
[] is my Rock	383
[] has Commanded	386

Am (')

I [] God of Abraham	16
I [] ... I will	63
I [] your God	63, 234, 244, 318
[] ... I will not give	63
I [] That Is' My Name	75
I even I []	89
I [] your Holy One	89
I [] the Almighty God	186
I [] that doth speak	223
I [] that make All	233

David and (')..... 14, 249

destroy the Anti-(') 371

as (')

None is as Holy []	280, 383
to as many [] has given	356

ask (')

to [] by humble...entreaty	89
I [] to arise	160
[] to deliver you	225

be (ʾ)	
Blessed []	
{ } God of Israel	6, 34, 187, 329, 334
{ } the Father of (ʾʾ)	329
He claims to []	174
Exalted []	384
before (ʾ)	
established Forever []	9
you shall joy []	59
His position []	174
Holy []	279
Tremble and Fear []	297
believed (ʾ)	19
beside (ʾ)	
other names []	251
none []	383
between (ʾ)	
intimate connection []...(ʾʾ)	9
mediator [] and men	188
intermediaries [] and Israel	279
Bless (ʾ)	
Let your soul []	216
[] All His works	343
by (ʾ)	
External Existence []	13
Pledge of Redemption []	14
[] I have run through	30
will save them []	52
ushered in [] Himself	58
been selected []	116

[by (ʻ)], *cont.*

ordained []	117
given to you [] Himself	123
adoption of The King []	124
care of Israel []	165
a substitute animal []	196
sacrifice approved []	196
Never generated []	226
have been afflicted []	257
Divinely Appointed []	278
commanded []	307
will save them []	338
delegated to him []	388
call(ed) (ʻ)	
[] by His Specific Name	89
He shall be []	44, 49, 64
declared (ʻ)	171
defied (ʻ)	67
did (ʻ)	166
Deity (ʻ)	94
displeasing (ʻ)	271
Does (ʻ)	
[] have All Power?	221
Not only [] forgive you	261
[] pervert judgement?	310
exclaim (ʻ)	88
expect (ʻ)	162
everlasting (ʻ)	391
Father (ʻ)	
O []	
{ } Glorify Me	26/27

{O [Father (ʻ)]}, *cont.*

{ } Lord	96
My []	
{ } are ONE	26, 173
me of { }	96, 148, 154, 210, 346
Blessed ... { }	90
unto you ... { }	117
says { }	173
Sight ... { }	210
Heaven ... { }	284
before ... { }	289
{ } ... appointed.....	329, 364
{ } gave	173, 374
name ... { }	374
{ } ... Made	380
Judge ... { }	386
His []	210, 369/370
The []	
but { }	96, 148, 154, 210, 284, 346, 370
{ } Save the Son	97, 148, 154, 210
pleased { }	137, 201
{ } Loves.....	148, 154, 346
{ } Judges	154, 385
see { }	169
{ } ... said	169, 359
Begotten ... { }	171-172, 367
seen { }	171
bosom ... { }	171
{ } ... Essence	171
{ } ... a spirit	171

{The [Father (ʻ)]}, cont.

generated ... { }	171
{ } ... not an accident	172
hands ... { }	173
asked { }	173
{ } ... concerned	174
Spirit ... { }	206
Honor ... { }	210/211, 385
Manner ... { }	278
{ } ... fixed	283
{ } ... Power	283
{ } gives	329
pleasure ... { }	329
{ } ... given ALL	345
{ } gave	374-375
Love ... { }	379
Not of { }	379
{ } ... sent	381, 385

your []

{ } ... in heaven	187, 268
{ } knows	268

fear(s) (ʻ)

such as []	7
I know that you []	195
He that []	213
You are blessed that []	218
If you will []	244
shall [] and His Goodness	314

follow (ʻ) or Lucifer 257

for (ʻ)

Is anything too hard []?	164

Concordance

[for (ʔ)], cont.

[] Omnipotent reigns	229
Your accomplishments []	275

forget (ʔ)

and [] Your Maker	233
the nations that []	281

from (ʔ)

Wonders is Israel []	72
Not demand... []	90
He is come []	154
Water of Truth ... []	187
Help comes []	241
Judgment []	330
I am come []	211

gives (ʔ)	31

glorify (ʔ)	356, 365

God (ʔ)

Most High []

priest of the { }	24
The Son of the { }	333

Our []

who is a rock save { }	30
Praise { }	56
ascribe greatness unto { }	72
who is so great...as { }	252
the Kingdom of { }	228, 349
accursed them before { }	349
is there any Rock like { }	383

Everlasting []	53

Living []

the city of . . . { }	54, 257

{Living [God (ʻ)]}, cont.

son of ...{ }	117
to serve ... { }	184
The { } is among you.....	252
I AM []	61
Testament []	65
the will of the true []	92
their []	259, 314
your []	
knowledge of { }	99
Zion { } Reigns	223
forgotten { }	233
The Kingdom ... { }	295
Justice from { }	312
even { } O Zion	343
One []	188, 228
Great []	202, 367
Mighty []	216
their []	259, 314
Holy []	278
Everlasting []	342
has (ʻ) delivered	347
High (ʻ)	
... Most []	
Saints { }	31, 55, 146, 152, 228, 335
{ } Rules	232, 268, 280-281
Bless { }	232, 299
Highest (ʻ)	
The Son of The []	
He shall be great...{ }	52

{{the Son of the] Highest}}, cont.	
Shall be called { }	153
Holy (°)	279
I (°)	251
In (°)	
Belief []	
because of the { }	11
understood by the { }	27
Faith []	
Love, Trust, and { }	27
You must have { }	351
Keep The { }	379
Trust(s) []	
The King (°°) { }	31
His Absolute { }	195
put your { }	231
completely []	91
you are []	119
one another []	133
do believe []	
by him { }	182
last times for you...{ }	394
might be []	
Hope { }	182
Your faith and...{ }	394
Goal of the believer []	186
Rejoice []	216
Confidence []	261
Believe []	364
Love dwells []	322
Mastery []	379
Invisible (°)	27, 172

Is (?)

It []

{ } . . . girds me	30
{ } . . . avenges me	30
{ } . . . prospers them	153
{ } . . . sits upon	233
{ } . . . gives Jacob	247
{ } alone	247
{ } . . . changes the Times	281
{ } that has exalted Him	309
{ } raised Me up	384
The Living God []	80
Holy, Holy []	165/166, 280
The Angel []	169
Name Alone []	248
that [] His angels	278
joy []	292

know(s) (?)

You may []	119
born of...and []	133, 322
[] the Only True God	347
you shall []	338/339
that you might []	211, 347

King (?) of hosts 170

let (?)...be exalted 30

like (?) 253

love(d) (?)

not that you []	133
them that []	231
those that []	275

Concordance

[love(d) (ʔ)], *cont.*

if you [] 315

Name (ʔ)

[] express all 80

the specific [] 89

embrace ... [] 108

knowledge of ... [] 146

 dead to the { } 146

 personal ... { } 248

For My [] 168

Hagar called the [] 168

Great and Terrible [] 221

Glorious and Fearful [] 222

One [] 228

Seek the [] 248

[] was known 248

Jacob by the [] 249/250

by this [] 249

full meaning of the [] 249

implications of the [] 249

by The [] they were able 249

Covenant []

 understanding between... { } 273

 used to hide the { } 273

 { } is Eternal 273

acknowledge the [] 346

conscious of the [] 377

Not (ʔ)

loves not knows [] 133

loves not The Messiah knows [] 322

them that know [] 392

O (°)

His enemies Perish []	8
Your strength []	31
You []	
None like unto { }	30, 165
I will praise { }	164
Who is like { }	165
[] is very high	165
[] who is	165
[] of hosts	165
[] You are the God	166
Alas []	169
[] God of Abraham	237
Hear Me []	237

obey (°)	196

of (°)

abode []	375
achievements []	88
agreement []	8
Altar []	237
Angel(s) []	237
The Figure of the { }	65
the { } said unto Him	163
the acts of the { }	165
the Appearance of the { }	168
Things are said of the { }	168
When the { } appeared	168
I have seen ...{ }	169
it is said of the { }	169
He was an { }	169
... { } cried out	195

Concordance

{Angles [of (°)]}, *cont.*

Suddenly the {} intervened	196
{} is shining forth	236
stand with the {}	256
anger []	130
Anointed []	
called the {}	1
He is the {}	3
my master the {}	3
hand against the {}	3
to Destroy the {}	3, 9
Plot Against the {}	4
slaying or cursing the {}	9
appearance []	25
are []	119
Ask(s) []	88
asked []	277
Attributes []	326
Begotten []	
The Only {}	26
he that is {}	118
Blessings []	
secures for his people {}	35
prospect of the future {}	164
Book []	345
Born []	
whosoever is {}	118
truly loves is {}	133
(ʻʻ) is {}	322
{} cannot break the laws	387
he . . . {}	387

[of (ʔ)], *cont.*

branch []	45
Brethren []	133
But [] are you in (ʔʔ)	24
Calling []	379
Character []	365, 375
Children []	
are not the { }	18
{ } by Faith	18
{ } will only trust Him	90
You are all the { }	214
6,000 years as... { }	333
{ } are manifested	387
choice []	147
chosen [] and Precious	115
City []	189
come []	269
coming []	41
commandment [] is pure	186
laws, statutes, judgments, and commandments []	
{ } embody	12
rebel against { }	244
keep My works and { }	364
break(ing) { }	
repent...___	17, 139, 289, 327-328, 366, 377
Iniquities...___	17
Discontinuation...___	21
Save His People...___	22
destroy those ...___	53
convert one ...___	54
Prosperity...affected...___	66

break(ing) {commandments [of (?)]}, cont.

by One Man...__	66
Eternal Results__	67
because ...__	76
wickedness ...__	93
Unrighteousness ...__	118
will not__	118
you were yet__	125
once suffered for ...__	125
without knowledge__	126
Make An End __	128
Lost Sheep...are still__	130
offenses ...__	132
Atonement for ...__	133
appeared to put away...__	135
Bare your evil ...__	135-136
Who does not__	135
have ceased ...__	136
Deceived the...World into__	138
then you will not__	139
Purge... Lost Sheep...__	157
Transgression ...__	168
to forgive ...__	169, 387
to Die on the Cross...__	174
against man ...__	174
lead ...__	175
His Soul an offering ...__	177
Forgiveness ...__	179, 182, 201, 366
His Son cleans ...__	180
Cleaned you ...__	180
Stop you from...__	181

break(ing) {commandments [of (')]}}, cont.

Suffer For Many who___	183
appeared to put away ...___	183
make an end ___	183
the excuse ___	184
once suffered ... ___	184
separate from those...___	185
by himself purged ...___	185/186, 367
instruments of unrighteousness...___	187
set you free ...___	187/188
Wages and Rewards ___	188
for the Remission ...___	189, 197
Will Suffer Only Once...___	189/190
which takes away...___	196
Shed for...___	197
Death passed upon ...___	198
One Man's Disobedience...___	198/199
taught to stop___	200
Offered to Suffer ...___	204
resulted ...___	205
enticement ___	226
All who___	226
Repenting ...___	227, 288
I will save them ...___	260
you will cease ...___	261
Despite the Lost Sheep...___	261
than to enjoy...___	275
Defilement ___	280
Repent and Atone ...___	283
Chastisement ...___	317
You must stop___	330

break(ing) {commandments [of (')]}}, cont.

the Penalty ...	362
You are guilty ...	365
shall receive remission ...	385/386
Sins ...	387
Is born of...cannot ...	387
The Son...To Forgive ...	387
Adulterous generation who ...	369
Whosoever ...	387
He that ...	387
broke(n){...commandments []}	
All have ...	66, 178
All who ...	129
Although you have ...	200
death ensued ...	251
America ...	253
Your fathers have ...	293
Woe to you ...	294
The Devil ...	387
reformed by Me by { }	74
Disobeying { }	198
the power to enforce { }	388
in { }	334
you to keep { }	263
Obey { }	
you to ...	222
follow and ...	227
failure to ...	255
you must ...	275
accept and ...	311
obeyed ... { }	19

{commandments [of (?)]}, cont.

obeying { }	136
Question { }	42/43
knowledge { }	108
understanding { }	207
Transgression { }	386
violations { }	388
subject ... { }	139
transgressed { }	39
upon { }	54
unto { }	227
commandments []	249
Conscious []	373
Covenant []	
proves...{ }	80
(“) is The Ark of The { }	236
{ } is Moral	252
Tenets of the { }	322
{ } with Israel	322
desire []	226
Deposition []	191
Doing []	
this is the { }	37, 114
{ } and it is marvelous	164
Dominion []	53
door []	88
enemies []	287
energy []	250
eyes [] your God	50
existence []	253
face []	312

Concordance

[of (?)], *cont.*

Faith []	203
Fear []	
Able Men such as { }	7
let the { } be upon you	8
do in the { }	8
Knowledge and...{ }	43, 64
understanding in the { }	43, 47, 64
will of ...and { }	125
{ } is clean	186
features []	65
Fidelity [] to His Covenant	323
Fire [] shall...consume	238
flock []	316
forbearance []	179, 189
foreknowledge []	179, 195
Fury []	77
genuineness [] is determined	88
Gift []	
{ } is Eternal Life	188, 200
{ } was not given to Abraham	192
Glory []	
to the { } the Father	155
Brightness... { }	157, 185
come short of the { }	178, 200, 365
the { } and the Express Image	157, 185
Sovereign to the { }	212
Heaven declares the { }	233
Do All To The { }	276
Raised up by the { }	366
{ } will Light it	366

{Glory [of (?)]}, cont.

Knowledge of the { }	367
{ } has made itself manifest.....	366
hope of the { }	366
(?) to the { }	367

Government []

{ } The Kingdom	33
{ } shall be upon	74
{ } is upon His shoulders	208
and in ... { }	260
{ } ... shoulders of (?)	344

Grace []

He by the { }	158
the { } that brings salvation	177
Now revealed that the { }	198
how much more the { }	198
the True { }	199

Habitation []..... 155

Hand(s) []

Right { }

sitting down...__	157
He is on__	161
reign at__	334
The Book out of__	346
Sovereign at__	371
out of ... { }	173, 343
{ } be against you	244
are in ... { }	274
{ } is on his life	276

heard []..... 340

hear []..... 340

Concordance

[of (?)], *cont.*

help []	87
Hill []	310
House []	131
Household []	114, 206
Image []	
(“) presented as the { }	172
Construct a mental { }	249
Indignation []	174
intentions []	100
Institution []	
{ } teaches the Lost Sheep	12
{ } is the Foundation	11
{ } gives... the Divine System	12
{ } is designed to Raise	12/13
{ } give the Rules	13
{ } causes...House of Israel	13
{ } establishes the Divine Association	13
{ } establishes the Divine Principles	13
{ } is by no means limited	13
becomes an { }	191
A solemn { }	191
the Religious { }	191
Instructions []	11
Instrument []	
the Chosen { }	9
Representative and { }	64
Is []	
He that { }	187
Love { }	133, 322

[of (ʔ)], *cont.*

Judgment(s) []

The { } are True 186

The { } against those who 286

kindness [] 322

King []

The Appointed { } 1

The Chosen { }

(ʔ) is ____ 147

He is ____ 316

Kingdom(s) []

the Good News ... { }

Which is ____ 19

This is ____ 114

believe ____ 139, 280, 328

Hope ... ____ 203

Publish ____ 223

believe ... ____ 283

{ } Heaven is at hand 20, 299

{ } shall bring peace 33

{ } and of His Christ (ʔ) 56, 219, 229, 295, 356

Such is the { } 104, 377

good tidings ... { }

Publish ... ____ 160

(ʔ) that brings ____ 223

{ } ... not meat and drink 305

{ } will be restored 283

world of Lucifer shall become { } 295

lift your eyes unto { } 299

{ } ... Heaven 306

{ } ... Righteousness 305

{Kingdom [of (°)]}, cont.

The essence of ... {}	306
{ } ... thus conformity	307
{ } ... conformity to All	307
seek first ... {}	308
{ } ... at hand	139, 328, 377
Spiritually { } is within	328, 377
reserved in .. {}	331
Word ... {}	373
Mysteries ... {}	376
behold {}	377
Observe {}	377
Kingship []	324
know []	248
Knowledge []	
pursuit ... {}	9
full ... {}	49, 379
change through {}	49
with {}	71, 150
Educate My Disciples ... {}	71
without {}	72, 365
Find {}	99/100
filling the Earth...{}	108
upon his feet ... {}	150
by {}	177
Renewed in {}	203
dead to {}	222
inculcate {}	351
I know {}	351
attained {}	379
Inferior {}	380

{knowledge [of (°)]}, *cont.*

Superior { }	380
Lamb []	196
...Law(s) []	
Ordinances and { }	7
breaking { }	
_____ by Achan	66
death by _____	66
repent for _____	68
forgive you for _____	169, 388
results of _____	200
breaker of { }	67
Seal { }	71
Organize { }	71
Legalize { }	71
Show To Be True { }	71
Affirm { }	71
Disseminate { }	71
the knowledge of the { }	
filled with _____	71
Prepare My disciples ... _____	71
Counsel My disciples ... _____	71
Educate My disciples ... _____	71
without _____ you suffer ... Non Recognition	73
without _____ you suffer Sorrow	73
without _____ you suffer Misfortune	73
without _____ you suffer Tribulation	73
without _____ you suffer Danger	73
keep the { }	118/119
transgression of the { }	128, 180
it is the { }	153

{laws [of (?)]}, *cont.*

transgresses the { }	152
defiance of the { }	185
the { } is perfect	186
destroy the { }	188
accept and obey { }	311
whose heart is the { }	312
written in the { }	202, 336, 381
Unto { }	227
not rebel ... { }	244
defies the { }	386
subject of the { }	388
violation { }	388
Library []	11
Life [] is Eternal	391
Love []	
manifested ... { }	133
perceive you ... { }	133
the kindness and { }	199
{ } your Savior	363
The Majesty []	223
Mercy []	
earth is full of ... { }	160
according to ... { }	199
{ } ... from everlasting	231
{ } ... always directed	231
This is { }	284
experience the Infinite { }	376
The Messenger []	65
Mind-set []	
Holy { }	151

{mind-set [of (?)]}, *cont.*

Heavenly { }	
New _____	151
those of the _____	370
The New { }	307
Miracles []	166
Mystery []	295, 300
Name []	
Come(s) ... { }	
appointed ... _____	113
He that _____	113
Blessed is ... _____	113, 116, 130, 327-328
Blessed be ... _____	43, 116, 327-328
Majesty of ... { }	47, 64, 206
Publish ... { }	
understand and _____	107
I will _____	72, 384
embrace ... { }	108
Manifesting ... { }	108
Manifestation of ... { }	372
Called him by ... { }	168
He has ... { }	169
Alter in ... { }	237
unto Jacob by ... { }	248-249
knowledge of ... { }	248
meaning of ... { }	249
proof that ... { } was known	248
Praise ... { }	328
cause ... { } to be known	350
Nation []	
Righteous { }	12

{Nation [of (ʾ)]}, *cont.*

{ } is Governed	12
being as ... { }	13
B-Apt-Ism into { }	13
Come into being as ... { }	13
multiply ... { }	59
National unit as ... { }	66
Multiplied ... { }	73
Secure ... { }	107
defense to ... { }	108
by Him does ... { } stand	114
related to ... { }	124
individuals and ... { }	129
all things to ... { }	148
The Head over All ... { }	155
{ } who is the beginning	161
General Assembly and ... { }	189
Head of ... { }	201
Righteousness in ... { }	222
House of Israel ... { }	287
{ } it is Exaltation	287
to feed ... { }	315
Zion ... { }	258
{ } an Incorruptible	379
Nature []	
determining ... { }	88
Stem from ... { }	322
not []	387
One []	384
ordained []	385

[of (?)], *cont.*

people []

{ } you must lay aside 115

affliction with { } 274/275

Person [] 157

place [] forever 358

Plan [] 86

pleasure [] 177, 274-275

Power []

Life giving { } 9

under ... { } 118

He lives ... { } 137

{ } toward you 137

demonstration of ... { } 248

the Efficacious { } 250

see ... { } 250

Who Are Kept ... { }

_____ through faith 331

_____ refers to believers 331

Lost sheep ... _____ 331

It is ... { } 352

the Mighty { } 355

praise [] be heard 227

Presence []

the Power and { } 235

{ } as His Son 236

promises [] 262

Prophets []

The Foundation of ... { } 206

The Holy Scriptures ... { } 391

Concordance

[of (')], *cont.*

Purposes []

set a part for ... {} 280

according to ... {} 353

remnants [] 59

rejection [] 89

destruction because ... {} 245

Your {} cause you 248

reproach [] 278

request []

Revelation []

the expected full {} 11

through ... {} 25

being ... {} 367

Righteousness [] 308

Rule [] 378

Saints []

Fellow Citizens with ... {} 114, 206

Prevail against ... {} 146

{ } and the Household 206

{ } speak of the Glory 294

{ } Shall judge the world 364

all ... {} with Him 368

Salvation []

New Covenant ... {} 5

(') is great in ... {} 161

shall see ... {} 199

Sanctuary [] was 279

Scripture []

recognize themselves in ... {} 103

promised through ... {} 203

{Scriptures [of (°)]}, *cont.*

written in ... {}	222
Revealed in ... {}	273
the Holy Bible ... {}	345
Loosening the seals ... {}	371
Servant(s) []	
Righteous {}	177
The Branch ... {}	182
{ } are warned	186
Service []	
Law and {}	18
Separated for {}	278
Sight []	
good ... {}	96
acceptable ... {}	188
done ... {}	244
behavior ... {}	305/306
witness to you ... {}	374
the signs []	297
slain []	8
Son(s) []	
made like unto {}	24
proper for {}	24
The Eternal Being {}	207
The Master {}	43
The Messiah is {}	56
unto you {} is given	74
true {}	80
Give Birth to {}	79
No man knows {}	96
Save {}	97

{Son(s) [of (ʻ)]}, cont.

{ } will reveal	97
know that { } is come	119
declared to be { }	137, 184
are the { }	139
{ } Has All Power	141
The Christ { }	142-143
{ } Shall Reign	159
{ } is the Mighty God	160
(ʻʻ) { }	35, 169/170, 196
{ } Who is The Fullness	169
{ } with Power	184
Beloved { }	201
Opportunity to become ... { }	204
{ } the Messiah	208
{ } is born	208
Only Begotten { }	
believed in (ʻʻ) ... _____	209
I even I ... _____	236
Power to become { }	236, 342
Prominence of { }	248
{ } had children	341
{ } have no Birth Record	341
Voice of the { }	385
This Purpose of ... { }	387
important as the { }	388

Spirit(s) []

{ } came upon David	5
Endowment with ... { }	9
{ } shall rest upon Him	43, 64
bearer of the { }	64

{Spirit(s) [of (ʾ)]}, cont.

Through ... {}	115
{} will abide	124
quickened by ... {}	126, 184
after ... {}	138
{} that Raised up (ʾ)	139
led by ... {}	139
{} is upon Me	160
Sanctification of ... {}	179
It is ... {}	345
Seven {}	346
Eternal {}	396
statutes [] are Right	186
Strength []	
feed in the {}	47, 64
He shall stand ... {}	206
Wisdom and {}	226
Moral {}	250
tabernacle []	57
Temple []	23
testimony [] is sure	186
thing(s) []	
know the {}	345
to do any {}	356
thoughts []	195
throne []	
voice came out of ... {}	56
{} is forever	159, 216, 295, 357
{} is in heaven	231
Establishing... {}	323
bring ... {}	323

Concordance

{throne [of (?)]}, cont.

The Royal { }	324
right hand of ... { }	330
{ } will endure	358
{ } is established	359
sharing ... { }	371

truth []

circumcision for ... { }	18
visited them with ... { }	59
feed them ... { }	59, 61
not know ... { }	96
Confirm ... { }	100
understand ... { }	232
holdfast to ... { }	283
plead for ... { }	289
changed ... { } unto a lie	365

trump []

understanding []

Compassion ... { }	79
knowledge ... { }	108
{ } is hidden	253

view []

Voice []

who obeyed ... { }	19
All families obey ... { }	19
will not listen ... { }	73
not obey the { } but rebel	244

warned []

Way(s) []

kept the { }	129
the { } is becoming known	220

{Way(s) [of (ʻ)]}, *cont.*

The {} is in the sanctuary	220
teach them {}	271
Learning the {}	377
Who [] is made	24
Will []	
for the purpose and {}	12
cause them to forget the {}	68
concerned about the {}	125
to ... {}	136, 202
Mystery of ... {}	139/140
accomplish ... {}	175
you obey ... {}	227
gone against {}	243
Submitting to {}	249
making known ... {}	353
Does {}	379
apprehend{}	380
witness []	326
Word(s) []	
{} is tried	
speak ... {}	72
{} clearly teaches	145
acts and {}	165
hear ... {}	187, 252, 285
unto whom the {} came	237
{} your God	252
by ... {}	372
world []	289
Worshippers []	280

Concordance

[of (ʔ)], *cont.*

Wrath []

{ } upon ... Disobedience..... 76

{ } abides in Him 140

Works []

Remember the { } 166

the { } are great..... 358

on (ʔ)

believes [] 385

depends [] 292

One (ʔ)

there shall be [] 55

[] and His Name 273

The Holy [] 278

only (ʔ) 169

please(d) (ʔ)

you will [] 92

He [] 92

flesh cannot [] 139

Yet it [] 177

things to [] 279

Praise(ing) (ʔ)

rejoice and [] 116

arise and [] 166

Let your soul [] 216

Let All Nations [] 219

Let the people [] 220

Heavenly Host [] 256

[] for He shall reign 343

rejected (ʔ) 243

said (ʔ) 157

saith (ʔ) 164

save (ʻ)	7, 30, 384
say(s) (ʻ)	
[] Behold	114
[] Your Redeemer	233
[] He is	238
[] that made you	239
[] the King of Israel	239
[] the High and Lofty One	291
see(ing) (ʻ)	
blessed to []	65
no man of his own...[]	65
they are able to []	249
endure as []	275
seek(s) (ʻ)	
to [] by entreaty	89
He that []	88
[] and you shall find	87/88
Return and []	314
Seen (ʻ)	
I Have [] Face to Face	167
because we have []	169
Serve (ʻ)	
Might [] without fear	7, 187
[] with fear	27
able to []	187
[] or Lucifer	260
shall (ʻ)	
Economic Community []...set up	150
A Prophet []...Raise up	21, 363
Solicit (ʻ)	89
Sovereign (ʻ)	375

Concordance

spake (?)	23
therefore (?) His God	32
to (?)	
Incorruptible []	34
service []	45
acceptable []	
no longer { }	67
Sacrifices { }	115
Pray []	
when you { }	88, 268
Ask means to { }	90
{ } use not vain	268
{ } consider	268
{ } seek His face	284
{ } for help	292
humble yourselves ... { }	312
{ } for guidance	342
reference []	88
addressed []	89
Pray humbly []	89
entreaty []	90
Petition []	
Solemn { }	90
faithful { }	90
reverence []	90
honor []	90
recognition []	90
earnestly appeal []	89
coming []	90
Messianic King []	125

[to (ʾ)], *cont.*

bring you []	
{ } being put to Death	126, 184
{ } ... through Judicial Murder	184
Committed Himself []	136
He is Subordinate []	138
belongs only []	142
(ʾ) is Equal []	172
a position next []	173
without spot []	184
a sacrifice []	185
draw near []	187
become servants []	188, 200
[] the Judge	189
submit yourselves []	200
<i>I belong []</i>	239
<i>lift your eyes []</i>	241
until you submit []	248
return []	
you that { }	267
Time to { }	291
{ } and be blessed	294
{ } you children of men	294
Praises []	
Sing { }	272
offer { }	326
responsibility []	275/276
thanks []	292

Concordance

[to (ʔ)], *cont.*

[] for Justice	292
Righteousness which belongs []	308
closely related []	322
betrothal []	339
through your prayers []	351
He that comes []	351
thanks always []	353
[] only Wise be Glory	392
himself without spot []	392

toward (ʔ)

The Word has been []	25/26
Hope []	202

uncorruptible (ʔ) 365

unto (ʔ)

judgment []	34
(ʔ) come forth []	44, 200
the world shall... turn []	54
up []	
their cry came { }	62
He is caught { }	315
gives thanks []	159
compared []	165
yield yourselves []	187
Instruments of Righteousness []	187
Reconcile all Families []	205
give []	218
[] the King Eternal	226
[] that sits... Throne	226
Turn []	227
Subscribe ... []	239

[unto (ʾ)], cont.

Let your eyes be []	241
I will call []	244
Who is god like []	261
Shout [] with a voice of triumph	268
Power Belongs []	269
joyful noise []	293
Power [] our God	357

upon (ʾ)

I will call []	28
I called []	28
hearts fixed []	324

was (ʾ) 25, 26, 171

when (ʾ) begins to Cleanse 288

which (ʾ) 393

[] ... gives 63, 263

[] ... promised 393

will (ʾ)

by His sword [] plead 78

then [] hear from heaven 312

(ʾʾ) [] bring with Him 370

with (ʾ)

Iniquity [] 8

[] as the Trial Judge 10

Co-Eternally [] 25

The Word was [] 25, 26

The Beginning [] 26

who breaks faith [] 66

Covenant Relationship [] 64

Spiritual Communion [] 90

found favor [] 97

Concordance

[with (')], *cont.*

opposition []	138
Be One []	154
[] as the subject	164
The Word was []	171
('')... Equal []	173-175
His Equality []	173
Peace []	213
[] at creation	216
Right relationship []	227
associated []	280

without (')

No hope []	22
[] No Human Line	324
Evil rule []	336

Worship (')

those which []	95
[] in the Holy Government	131
you must []	202
[] ... the beauty of Holiness	218
[] ... Devoutness	218
[]... Righteousness	218
you shall []	327, 378

Ye (')	291

You (') see me	168

Terms that follow the Name יהוה (יהוה is abbreviated י)

(י) allows one of His Children	225
(י) alone	
[] spread out the Heavens	233
[] of all the kingdoms	235
(י) also	
[] will	292
[] reveals how He will	57
[] has highly exalted Him	155
[] gave them up	365
(י) And The Messiah (י)	41
(י) appeared to Abraham	186
(י) appointed to Abraham	191
(י) Blessed	
[] Forever	18
[] them to see	249
(י) bowed the Heavens	28
(י) calls them children	376
(י) can	
[] see how	91
[] forgive you	169
(י) causes them to enjoy	249
(י) chose	
[] (י) to Feed...Jacob	5
[] the Lost Sheep...Israel	281
(י) Commands	
[] or appoints	307
[] to Be Fruitful	317
(י) Commanded	196
(י) Commended His love	125
(י) created the world	323/324

(?) dealing	
[] with Israel	45/46
[] with men	273
(?) deals with His people	165
(?) declared that The Messiah	334
(?) decreed	141
(?) delivered	29
(?) Delivers and Rescues	297
(?) demands of the	322
(?) deserves All Praises	328
(?) desires that an individual's	9
(?) Does	
[] Talk	170
[] not tempt people	225
[] not withdraw His eyes	357
(?) dried up the water	263
(?) Experienced Abraham's fear of Him	195
(?) forbids that I should	2
(?) gave you	
[] you... Spiritual example	247
[] All Things...(?)	345
(?) gives	
[] a Prophecy	127
[] man certain rights	306
(?) God	
[] of Israel	
{ } chose Me	37
{ } Omnipotent reigns	56, 272
{ } Speaks against	59
(?) guarantees His Kingship	324

(?) had

[] delivered you today	3
[] been The Word	26
[] respect	62
[] translated him	92
[] commanded	183
[] possession of control	250
[] many wonderful Attributes	250
[] dedicated Israel	278
[] sworn with an Oath	334/335
[] removed the material aspects	339

(?) ... has

[] delivered your	3
[] said unto me	4
[] fulfilled	21
[] enlarged My steps	30
[] blessed Him forever	31

[] made

{ } unto you wisdom	51
{ } everything beautiful	90
{ } all things	91
{ } seen how the events	91
{ } a Covenant	97

{ } (")

___ a little lower than	147
___ ... both Lord and Christ	154
___ whom you have	154, 347
___ to have dominion	161

{ } Him

___ most blessed	161
___ exceedingly glad	161

Concordance

{[(?) ... has] made} Him, cont.

___ Ruler	324
{} with you	178, 197
{} that same	211
{} Heaven	235
{} the earth	240
[] respect unto them	62
[] given	
{} Me	72, 211
{} unto Him The Keys	117/118
{} Him	
many as___	154, 347, 356, 391
___ power	154, 356
___ authority	385
{} (")	356
[] used nations	77
[] established as the thing	91
[] laid help upon One	97
[] Exalted (")	97
[] Sent	
{} Me	117, 318
{} His Son	159
{} Unto	213
{} the Rod	219
whom {}	347
{} (") which is	362
[] proclaimed	127
[] a Time Frame	128
[] manifested His love	140
[] said unto me	147, 329
[] put all things	147-148, 155, 158, 161, 211, 347

[() ... has], cont.

[] put Him to Grief	177
[] Raised	
{ } ()	148
{ } up a Horn of Salvation	350/351
{ } Him from the Spiritually	352
[] anointed	
{ } Me	160
{ } Him King	309
[] set forth...	
{ } Propitiation... ..	178, 189
{ } through faith... ..	189
[] provided	196
[] enjoined unto you	197
[] not	
{ } called you	201
{ } sent them	285
[] highly exalted	212
[] sworn	
{ } and will not repent	219, 334
{ } in Truth	334
{ } with an Oath	334/335
[] stirred up His Strength	236
[] tempted	226
[] chosen	
{ } ()	232
whom { }	244
{ } Zion	358
{ } You in ()	200
[] thereby set up a	297
[] from the beginning chosen	353

Concordance

(?) ... has], *cont.*

[] spoken	362
[] offered you Salvation	393
(?) having Raised Up	17
(?) He is	238, 263
(?) hears	
[] their groaning	62
[] Me always	117
[] your murmurings	243
(?) Himself	
[] Shall give you a sign	39, 44
[] ... be with them	57
[] gave you a sign	79
[] would give this sign	103
[] has given the world	208
[] is the standard	307
(?) His	
[] Way Is Perfect	30
[] God	32, 147
(?) IN	322
(?) intended	365
(?) IS	
[] Our	
[] Shield	4
[] Father	342
[] God	358
[] ... sun and shield	4

[?] IS], *cont.*

[] The

{ } man	5
{ } Rock	7, 389
{ } opposite... this world	11
{ } Foundation	11
{ } Single Publishing House	12
{ } One	
___ to Lay the Babe	115
___ True God	241
___ who is Self-Sufficient	252
{ } Creator	146, 233
{ } Only	
___ God	233, 239
___ Everlasting	343
{ } True	
___ King of Israel	217, 324, 357
___ God... made the earth	234
___ God... The Living God.....	234, 326
{ } God	
___ of Israel	235
___ even ... alone	235
___ of your fathers	263
{ } Sovereign Authority	247
{ } Everlasting God	251
{ } Source of Life	251
{ } Lord of Life	251
{ } correct Hebrew name	252
{ } most high over All	252
{ } King	272, 291
{ } Covenant Name	273

Concordance

{{(°) IS} the}, *cont.*

{ } Holy One of Israel	280
{ } Authority	356
[] My Rock	7, 27
[] concerned	8
[] Not	
{ } The Author of Confusion	20
{ } a man that He	23
[] tried	30
[] regarding your afflictions	62
[] god	65
[] just	67
[] known	
{ } to come	63
{ } by the Judgment	281
[] breaking the staff	77
[] able to use	91
[] very	
{ } clear	94
{ } great	146
[] your defense	97
[] revealing	
{ } to you	117
{ } the process	153
[] always on time	126
[] Love	133, 322
[] accepted	148, 155, 211

[() IS], *cont.*

[] IN

{ } control	153
{ } the light	180
{ } Him	168

[] speaking

{ } Though His Son	157
{ } unto you	185

[] sitting

{ } down on	
{ } on the Right	186

[] now dwelling

[] All-knowing

[] bringing about

[] no respecter

[] Faithful

[] Great

{ } in Zion	221

{ } of high noble character	252

[] high above all

[] mighty

[] Holy

[] exalted

[] Compassionate

[] jealous

[] vigorous

[] Preeminent

[] Strong

[] Most High

[] Elevated

[] Independent of Time

Concordance

(^o) IS], *cont.*

[] Elevated	252/253
[] King	
{ } O clap your hands	268
{ } forever	343
[] Clothed	272
[] Eternal	273
[] separated	279
[] absolutely separated from	280
[] an abundant help	291
[] presented as the One	306
[] Judge Himself	311
[] obviously in a Covenant	322
[] ready	323
[] near unto all	324
(^o) knows the end	91
(^o) laid	162
(^o) looked upon	62
(^o) left nothing	158
(^o) lives	
[] and blessed be	30, 384
[] which brought	45
[] which... Led	45
(^o) made	
[] a Covenant with Abraham	15, 193, 336
[] with your fathers	17, 191
[] From the beginning	91
[] this promise	127
[] Him to have	147
[] His Soul	177
[] an Unconditional Covenant	192

[(?) made], cont.

[] the Earth	240
(?) makes	
[] from the beginning	90/91
[] it clear	251
[] it very clear	336
(?) might gather	155
(?) Most High is terrible	231/232, 268
(?) never decreed that	135
(?) Our	
[] God	
{ } shall call	17
{ } has showed us	170
{ } giveth	266
{ } delivered	266-267
[] Righteous	314
(?) Omnipotent reign	229
(?) My	
[] God	29
[] Father	159
(?) ordered him	58
(?) opens to understand	95
(?) only	370
(?) plead	78
(?) pitched	181
(?) possessed me	216, 359
(?) prepared the heavens	323
(?) promised	5
[] to make (??)	5
[] David	7
[] His Prophets	137

Concordance

(?) Promises

[] A Ruler 37

[] You Eternal Life 132

(?) Prophesied unto Abraham 37

(?) Put All in subjection 158

(?) raised 114

(?) recompensed Me 29

(?) reflects

[] Omnipotence 253

[] Universality 253

[] Constancy 253

(?) Reigns

[] over the Heathen 268, 272

Among the Nations [] 272

[] He is clothed with 272

[] the world 272

[] let the earth rejoice 272

[] let the people tremble 272

(?) release Israel 67

(?) Remains True 322

(?) remembered His Covenant 62

(?) repeated This Promise...

[] to Isaac 16

[] to Jacob 16

(?) rewards Me 29

(?) rides 221

(?) Rode upon a Cherub 28

(?) Rules

[] in Jacob 247

[] over Mankind 277

(?) said

[] unto Abraham	
{ } know of a surety	10
{ } Get out of your country	15
{ } after that Lot	192
{ } Let it not be greivous	194
[] By Myself have I	16
[] in another place	23
[] that	
{ } He would overturn	127
{ } there would be	145
[] to Him	147
[] Behold the day	
{ } comes... a new covenant	191
{ } comes... raise unto David	313
[] Sarah your wife	194
[] take now your son	195
[] ...me	266-267

(?) sent

[] from above	29
[] forth His Son	126
[] His Only Begotten Son	133
[] Not	209

(?) Shall

[] have them in derision	4, 241
[] give unto Him the Throne	6, 52, 130, 153, 210, 325, 333
[] be with you	7
[] deliver Me	30
[] send the rod	147
[] make	
{ } The Messiah	47

{{(?) Shall] Make}, cont.

{ } Him ruler	329
[] wipe away All	57
[] destroy them	78
[] prolong His days	177
[] see of the Travail	177
[] rule	243
[] punish the host	255
[] be King over All.....	272/273
[] give (")	333
[] cause you to rest	335
[] establish His Throne	335
[] reign	343
(?) shed on you abundantly	363
(?) Sits	
[] in heaven	241
[] ... the throne	268, 272
[] ... flood	291
[] as King forever	291
(?) so	
[] loved you	133
[] loves the world	209
(?) speaks	
[] to any point in	65
[] through His Son	212
(?) taught them	249
(?) teaches	
[] you how	
{ } ... be a Leader	247
{ } ... to revive yourself	251
(?) tells you that	333

(?) Tests Abraham's Faith	195
(?) that	
[] sits	4
[] girds Me	30
[] avenges Me	30
[] is to be Ruler	44
[] Reveals Secrets	55
[] Raised up (")	139
[] cannot lie	203
(?) the	
[] Father	173
[] God	
{ } of Israel	235
{ } of Abraham	342
(?) then asks	164
(?) thundered in the Heavens	28
(?) told (")	159
(?) treated them as a whole	66
(?) turns man to destruction	294
(?) uses	291
(?) visits the Earth	62
(?) walked in The Garden	62
(?) would	
[] justify the Heathen	19
[] no longer	67
[] Raise (")	104
[] Abase, Discredit	127
(?) wants His People	67
(?) was	
[] My stay	29
[] the Ruler	250

Concordance

[() was], cont.

[] revealing His	252
() went on to say	193
() who	
[] at sundry times	157
[] Sent Him	243
[] commanded the Light	367
() Will	
[] give	
{ } grace and glory	4
{ } you your request	90
{ } only	90
{ } it Him	128
[] show Himself merciful	29
[] Save the Afflicted	29
[] light My candle	29
[] bless you	50
[] multiply the Nation	59
[] break the yoke	59
[] judge between	60
[] surely visit	62
[] come with fire	78
[] only give	90
[] Not slay	160
[] make	
{ } his name	32
{ } your plagues	222
[] bring upon you	222
[] perform The Truth	261
[] actively intervene	286
[] direct your paths	324

[(?) Will], cont.

[] appear to be	366
(?) with us	79
(?) would	67
(?) your	
[] God	
{ } will bring	49
{ } cares	50
{ } your Glory	53
{ } Does give	63
{ } He is the faithful	231
{ } He is God	267
{ } Shall lay the	337

Concordance

Terms that precede the Name יהוה בן יהוה (יהוה has been abbreviated as יי)	
(יי)	
accept (יי)	95, 256
against (יי)	243
Anti-(יי)	38
Anointed (יי)	4
Babe (יי)	
about []	
Attributes { }	101
Fine Points { }	102
to note the []	102
to mark the []	102
to reveal the []	102
be (יי)	
Blessed []	
{ } God of Israel	225
{ } that comes in The Name	328
before (יי)	
fall down []	33
All flesh []	42
Majesty is []	218
be glad []	220
Shall worship []	227
act of respect []	271
Behold (יי)	196, 343
believes (יי)	115
Beseech (יי)	271
between (יי)	172
branch (יי)	23

by (")

Suffered []	23
[] were All things	27
Revelation of this... []	80
to (') []	115
would be made []	129
Holy Ghost Revealed []	199, 305, 353
Adoption of Children []	200
Publishing Peace []	213/214
brought to it []	262
Judgment []	287
made possible []	331
as revealed []	363
as set up []	386
in Righteousness []	386

called (")

His Name shall be []	44
His Name is []	208

causes (") 345

choice (") 336

chosen (") 232

chose (") 5

Christ (")

[] would come	5
[] comes of	5
the flesh []	18
of His []	56, 219, 295

The []

which is { }	79, 256
The Savior { }	80
{ } Died on	125

Concordance

come (")	318
commands (")	384
consider (")	244
delivered (")	297
demonstrates (")	297
distinguishes (")	25
established (")	101
exalted (")	357
fear (")	33, 97, 212
find (")	101
follow (")	
and now []	6
forsake All and []	361
you must []	379
following (")	330
for (")	
Worthwhile []	21
possible []	55
mourn []	129
bitterness []	129
unto []	219
forth (")	206
from (")	186
give (")	296, 333
given (")	356
gives (")	329, 333
hear(s) (")	22, 95, 263, 373
honor (")	299
I (")	75
If (") had come	174

In (")

Obedience []	18
True Heartedness []	20
[] you ...	
{ } are made close	22
{ } have redemption	179, 366
are you []	24
be blessed []	34
Light []	76
Holy Temple []	114/115
[] Should all	37
All things []	140, 155, 212
is []	
Redemption { }	178, 201
grace that { }	203
believes []	125, 209, 385
Faith []	213-215
All One []	214
trusting []	330
rest []	346
All nations []	353
first trusted []	353
inherent []	355
Asleep []	370
Israel [] shall	372
given you []	393

Is (")

Theophany... []	25
which []	
that is laid { }	117
The Savior { }	208

Concordance

[Is (")], cont.

Messiah []	207
Great []	217
True Shepherd []	259
Only Solution []	294
Blessed []	327
Name []	333
that it []	385
Judge (")	306
King (")	9
My []	4
His []	31
The []	
{ } ... fairer	31
shall { }	32
of { }	9, 27
[] trust in (")	31
[] shall joy	31
David their []	314
Lamb (")	222
Light (")	73, 75
Loves (")	8, 322
made (")	
has []	
{ } a little lower than the angels	147
{ } ... you have crucified	154, 347
{ } to have dominion	161
make (")	
[] His Firstborn	5
[] a Great	5
designed to []	80

man (")

Original []	10
of []	25, 97, 145
the []	188
ONE []	198

must (")	372

meet (")	373

Messiah (")

[] is

{ } ... Biblical	1
{ } Known	10
{ } opening	20
{ } ... Original	37

[] will bring	2

of ... []

Prophecy { }	4
Picture { }	10
House { }	12

son ... []	13

without []	13

Mighty God []	20

and []	41

refers to []	44

[] has appeared	58

Babe is []	123

Son of (') []	208

The Christ []	287

[] was Prophesied	324

Name (")

His []	22, 39, 79

The []	209

Concordance

O (")

your Throne []	32, 359
you are Worthy []	300

of (")

Revelation(s) []

full {}	11
the {}	1, 11, 80

Heirship []	6

Day(s) []

Perfect {}	8
Behold ... {}	53
In ... {}	63, 131, 152, 202, 223, 285
This {}	257
... {} holds	284
... {} of host	284
... {} is at hand	286
New Testament ... {}	287
{ } will	287
{ } therefore	288

House []	9

Person []

{ } is referred	26
Remnant ... {}	70
in {} 171, 370	

Triumphal entry []	42

the Presence []	56

Light []	59, 75

Zeal []	74, 335

Figure []

a {}	80
Adam ... {}	198

[of (׳)], *cont.*

outcome []	83
ideas []	109
qualifications []	109
Name []	
by ... { }	114
at ... { }	155, 212
on ... { }	256
followers []	116
disciples []	116
Seen []	116
Expectations []	123/124
Reward []	127
Coming []	
Physical { }	129
Second { }	145
the { }	202, 287
Judicial Murder []	129
work(s) []	96, 130
Mind-set []	
Spirit { }	139
Spiritual { }	139
Holy { }	214
Triumph []	145
Throne []	147, 160, 292, 336
Saints []	147, 341
Kingdom []	149, 295, 297, 299, 305, 341, 375
timing []	150
Reign []	150
Time []	151, 284, 286
Return []	151

Concordance

[of (ʻ)], *cont.*

Sovereignty []	152
Glory []	161, 366-367
Theophany []	163
Prophecy []	167
Appearance(s) []	
an { }	167
Preincarnate { }	168-170
Divine { }	177
Incarnation []	167/168
Speaks []	171
Deity []	172
Said []	175
Blood []	
the { }	180-181, 184, 189, 322
Precious { }	182
body []	183
Suffering []	185, 329
sacrifice []	196
Grace []	203
Soldiers []	203
hand(s) []	210, 274, 345
Understanding []	214
Rule []	
The { }	215, 248, 277
Divine { }	313
Majesty []	215
blessed []	218
Testimony []	219
feet []	223

[of (")], *cont.*

brothers []	248
Rulership []	271
People []	274
reproach []	275
matter []	277
fear []	285
Dominion []	299, 343
Gentleness []	316
Authority []	317, 349
Mercy []	321
Word []	325
Faithfulness []	326
Father []	329
Call []	330
Zeal []	335
Shoulder []	344
Spirit []	351, 353
Good News []	352, 392
beloved []	353
Power []	
{ } ... Hidden	355
{ } ... forgive	388
Strength []	356
Presence []	362, 392
Manifestation []	373
Coming []	372
Preaching []	391
On (")	136, 209, 323

Concordance

One (")

Anointed []	8
by []	198

please (")	203

Prince of Peace (")	2, 74

Persecute (")	158

Pre-Incarnate (")	24

Priest (")	181, 190

Prince (")	128

Prophet (")	21

raise(d) ... (")

(") would []	104, 335
[] from the Spiritually Dead	139, 148
promised to []	313
He has []	386

receive (")	342

recognize (")	365

Redeemer (")

Deliverer and []	124
His []	239

Righteous (")	160

rejected (")	243

represent(s) (")

all []	69
which []	150

Same (")

[] is become	96
[] whom you know	211

Savior (")	202, 212, 367

Saw (")	170

Says (")	318

See (")	158
Send (")	8
Sent (")	362
Serve (")	
Shall []	34
will not []	55
shall (")	
of Judah []	44, 206
only [] rule	337
Then []	392
Son (")	
His []	
Raised up { }	117
Even in { }	119
by { }	137
of { }	
provided { }	196
accept { }	364
The []	
Kiss { }	27
believes on { }	140
Save { }	210
unto { }	385
Dear []	179
take (")	5
then (")	352
through (")	22, 188, 200, 202-203, 213, 354, 363, 366
to (")	
only []	
applied { }	1
belongs { }	24, 271

Concordance

{only [to (")]}], *cont.*

applicable { }	168
given []	6
joined []	42
belong(s) []	
Kingdom { }	54, 225, 227
Glory { }	273
happened []	144
and []	189
referring []	197
submit ... []	214
Glory []	256
Homage []	271
Salutation []	271/272
reference is []	334
Told (")	159
Understand (")	213
until (")	127
unto (")	
give []	218
Power []	219
look []	330
things []	347
up (")	21, 132, 187, 324
upon (")	217
when (")	
[] of hosts	53
[] comes	127
wherein (")	54
whom (")	371

with (")

be []	5
one []	22
Rule []	39
Continues []	288
reign []	330

without (")

[] you	22
attain ... []	167

* * * * *

Concordance

Terms that follow the Name יהוה בן יהוה (יהוה) has been abbreviated as יי

(יי) Abides	153, 336
(יי) alone	285
(יי) also	125
(יי) at.....	26
(יי) being.....	181
(יי) both	211
(יי) by	181
(יי) came	226
(יי) comes	
[] whose right	127
[] with	
{ } clouds	144
{ } strength	354
[] To	
{ } Power	284
{ } ... Judge	311
{ } You	317
(יי) commands	20
(יי) did	173
(יי) died	126, 154, 189, 370
(יי) displayed	175
(יי) does	173
(יי) existed	25, 216
(יי) experienced	175
(יי) forever	392
(יי) fulfills	40
(יי) gives	159
(יי) has	
[] fulfilled	1
[] healed	6

[(") has], cont

[] been	116
[] made	135, 217
[] suffered	135-136
[] a Prototype	172
[] abounded	177
[] once	184
[] chosen	200
[] purchased	315
[] is	316
[] Dominion	318
[] proclaimed.....	325
[] a special	354
[] the	
{ } permission	356
{ } power	388
[] by	367
[] authority	
{ } to forgive	386
{ } to grant	391
[] obtained	392
[] redeemed	394

(") Himself

[] being	114, 206
[] has	372

(") illustrates 175

(") is ...

[] the	
{ } anointed.....	1, 316
{ } Biblical.....	1

Concordance

{[(?) is ...] the}, *cont.*

{ } Eschatological	
_____ expectations	1
_____ character	1
{ } man	5
{ } Ultimate	9
{ } Image	27, 172
{ } Messiah	50, 117
{ } Son	6, 35, 315, 333
{ } Prince	52
{ } Rock	117
{ } First	121
{ } Chosen	147
{ } head	161, 201
{ } Suffering	177
{ } only	178
{ } Faithful	182
{ } Mediator	192
{ } Word	199
{ } Judge	210
{ } Lamb	212
{ } Creator	216
{ } True	
_____ King	337
_____ God	217, 300
_____ Shepherd	259
{ } Ark	236
{ } King	
_____ Eternal	301
_____ in	337
{ } God	301, 386

{{(')} is ...} the}, *cont.*

{} Sole	303
{} Righteous	309, 335
[] emphasizing	8
[] a	
{} minister	18
{} great	217
{} priest	23, 219, 334
{} true	326
{} Faithful.....	329
{} Son	353
[] superior	23
[] before	27
[] understood	27
[] here	63
[] Pure	105
[] become	114
[] gracious	115
[] Laid	117
[] named	117
[] not	126
[] with	127
[] once	135, 183, 204
[] speaking	157
[] Eternal	146
[] Lord.....	155, 352
[] presented	172
[] Equal	173
{} To	172
{} with	173

Concordance

[(') is ...], *cont.*

[] come

{ } to

___ set	187, 378
___ you	317
___ make	336
___ save	349
___ deliver	349
___ Disburden	350
___ bring	361

{ } preaching..... 52, 206

{ } with

___ authority	350
___ power	355
___ deliverance	350

{ } that

{ } exercising

[] comes

[] made

[] teaching

[] your

[] Master

[] clothed

[] great

[] high

[] Enthroned

{ } Above

{ } in

{ } Forever

[(") is ...], cont.

[] From	
{ } Time	253
{ } before	253
[] King	300
[] Sovereign	303
[] establishing	310
[] Forever	336, 359
[] Able	354
[] Showing	355
[] now	371
[] Manifested	387
[] Righteous	387
[] given	389
(") knows	154, 345
(") recognition	174
(") lacked	160
(") loves	160
(") made	217
(") merely	173
(") must	159
(") never	174
(") now	371
(") of	53, 255
(") originated	25
(") reign	215, 219, 221, 223, 291
(") Rule(s)	247, 263, 271, 277-278
(") Says	
[] in	27
[] my	173
(") sets	185

Concordance

(^{yy}) shall

[] be

{ } great	6, 130, 210, 325
{ } faithful	34
{ } unto	53, 256
{ } King	55, 57, 228, 357
{ } for	151
{ } The	206
{ } given	228
{ } delivered	256
{ } revealed	392

[] not	34, 125

[] save	39

[] inherit	42

[] perish	55

[] feed	61

[] give	76

[] have	115

[] reign

{ } over	153, 257
{ } forever	291
{ } in	310
{ } with	311
{ } until	357

[] judge	220, 292

[] Rule

{ } forever	229
{ } them	229
{ } over	248
{ } in	358

[] tread	317

[(ʸ) shall], cont.

[] endure	294
[] sit	
{ } upon	
_____ it	321
_____ His	325
{ } on	357
[] speak	338
[] come	369
[] consume	371
(ʸ) should	135, 182
(ʸ) suffer(ed)	181, 201, 202
(ʸ) supersedes	181
(ʸ) takes ... position	338
(ʸ) talked	169
(ʸ) teaches	383
(ʸ) that dwells	236
(ʸ) The	
[] Great	23
[] Son	141
[] Lion	346
(ʸ) took	174
(ʸ) uses	90
(ʸ) was	
[] bound.....	121
[] Crucified	136
[] and who	174
[] still	175
[] raised	366

Concordance

(י) who

[] is	203
[] will	336

(י) whom

[] he	211
[] you	211
[] יהוה	347

(י) will

[] be	
{ } the	42
{ } true	330
[] come	51
[] not be able	95
[] establish	149
[] suffer	189
[] Rule	
{ } over	243
{ } In	
___ Righteousness	309
___ The midst	316
___ Love	323
{ } from	336
{ } forever	356
[] reign	255
[] build	260
[] exercise	309
[] do	309
[] shepherd	315

(") would

[] be

{ } a rabbi	42
{ } unsuspecting	105
{ } intensely	107
{ } surrounded	107-108
{ } engrossed	108
{ } wrapped	111
{ } placed	111
{ } ... prison	112
{ } made	137

[] not	105

[] establish	107

[] take charge	108

[] come

{ } to	80
{ } forth	113
{ } out	315

[] sit

{ } upon	232
{ } on	232

(") your God	56, 368

Index of Hebrew and Greek Words

HEBREW

משיה <i>maw-shee-akh</i>	2
שי <i>say</i>	60
מועף <i>moo-awf</i>	72
פלא <i>pala, paw-law</i>	163, 165, 166
פליא <i>paliy, paw-lee</i>	163, 166, 167
שאלא <i>Sheela, sheh-ay-law</i>	277
מאמר <i>me'mar, may-mar</i>	278
קדש <i>qadosh, kaw-doshe</i>	278
חסד <i>checed, kheh-sed</i>	321-323
אמת <i>emeth, eh-meth</i>	325
ממשלה <i>memshalah, mem-shaw-law</i>	343

GREEK

εὐρίσκειν <i>heurisko, hyoo-ris-ko</i>	85

αἰτέω aiteite	90
βρέφος, brephos, <i>bref-os</i>	104
σπαργανῶ sparganōō, <i>spar-gan-ō-o</i>	107, 111
κείμεν keimai, <i>ki-mahee</i>	113, 115
φάτνη phatne, <i>fatnay</i>	123
μονογενής monogenes	171
διαθήκη diathēkē, <i>dee-ath-ay-kay</i>	190
καιρός kairos, <i>kahee-ros</i>	283, 284
βασιλεία basileia, <i>bas-il-i-ah</i>	327
εἶδω eido, <i>i-do</i>	345
δύναμις dunamis, <i>doo-nam-is</i>	354
ἐξουσία exousia, <i>ex-oo-see-ah</i>	355, 356
παλιγγενεσία paliggenesia, <i>pal-ing-ghen-es-ee-ah</i>	361